

WILLIAM SWIFT, CLERGYMAN

HIS ANCESTORS AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS  
AND CONNECTIONS

---

---

COMPRISING PARTIAL RECORDS OF THE SWIFT, DUKE,  
GARRETT, SIMPSON, AND ALLIED FAMILIES IN ENGLAND,  
VIRGINIA AND NORTH CAROLINA

---

---

BY

VANCE E. SWIFT

1980

*To Ruby and Robert Swift  
From*

*Vance E. Swift*

*5-17-81*

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

Page	1.	Dedication.
Page	2.	Swift Coat of Arms.
Page	3.	Acknowledgements.
Page	5.	Preface.
Page	7.	Something To Remember.
Page	11.	<u>Part I.</u> Swifts or (Swyftes), Ancient English Family.
Page	13.	Americans of Royal Descent.
Page	18.	Swift - Viscount Garlingford - Lineage.
Page	19.	Swifts of Swift's Heath - Lineage.
Page	20.	Families of Swift, Burton, and Jessup.
Page	27.	Swift Family Arms.
Page	28.	Reverend William Swift, (1696-1734), Arms.
Page	30.	<u>Part II.</u> Jonathan Swift D.D., Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin, Ireland.
Page	33.	St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin, Ireland, where Jonathan Swift served as Dean (1713-1745).
Page	35.	<u>Part III.</u> Biographical List of Swift (Swyfte)(Swift) Graduates and Holders of Office at The University of Cam- bridge, England, From The Earliest Times to 1751. (Alumni Cantabrigienses).
Page	39.	Emmanuel College Chapel, Cambridge University, England Where The Rev. William Swift Received His B.A. Degree - 1717-18.
Page	41.	St. Paul's Cathedral, London, England, where The Rev. William Swift was Ordained Priest, 1719.
Page	42.	Rev. William Swift D.D., Clergyman, Church of England, Ancestor of The Swift Family In Va. and North Carolina.
Page	44.	St. Peter's Church, St. George's Parish, Bermuda, where The Rev. William Swift served as Clergyman For the Church of England (1722-1728).
Page	46.	George II Land Grant of 400 acres to Rev. William Swift, Goochland Co., Va. 1731.
Page	47.	George II Land Grant of 400 acres of Land In Goochland Co., Va., to Rev. William Swift 1732.
Page	51.	Letter From A.E.J. Hollaender, Keeper of Manuscripts Guildhall Library, London, England. Re: The Rev. William Swift.
Page	54.	List of Professional Record Searchers Recommended By The Society of Genealogists, England.
Page	55.	Letter from Franklin E. Meak, University of Miss. Re: Rev. William Swift.
Page	57.	The Fulham Papers, Lambeth Palace Library, London, England. Re: The Rev. William Swift and The English Clergy in Colonial Virginia.
Page	61.	<u>Part IV.</u> The Duke and Swift Families In Hanover, Louisa, and Goochland Counties, Va., and Letter From Mrs. Irving Terrell Duke.
Page	62.	Henry Duke, Counselor, His Descendants and Connections By Walter Garland Duke.

Page	63.	Descendants of Burnley Duke and Elizabeth Swift.
Page	66.	Descendants of George Washington Duke and Dorothy Lewis Swift.
Page	68.	Descendants of Amediah Duke and Thomas Swift.
Page	69.	Duke Coat of Arms.
Page	70.	<u>Swift. Swift Lineage.</u> Rev. William Swift Emigrant to Va.
Page	71.	Descendants of Thomas Swift and Amediah Duke.
Page	72.	Descendants of Elizabeth Swift and Martin Baker IV.
Page	73.	Descendants of Martin Baker V and Maria Swift.
Page	77.	Descendants of Richard Swift and Mary Terrell, and descendants of William Swift(3) and Rebecca Swift; and descendants of Edmund Swift and Dorothy Lewis Swift.
Page	80.	Descendants of William Zachary Swift and Eliza Margaret Thomas.
Page	81.	Descendants of David Swift and Cordelia Adelaide Martha Brown.
Page	83.	Descendants of Timothy Terrell Swift, Susanna Wuckals, and Descendants of Luther Rice Swift and Ann Elizabeth Duke.
Page	85.	Descendants of William Henry Swift and Elizabeth Merideth Walten.
Pages	87 and 114.	Children of William Swift and Frances Waddy.
Pages	85 and 86.	Power of Attorney from William Swift, and Deed of Land in Goochland Co., Va.
Page	91.	Survey Plat for Land Grant to Thomas Swift on Sandy Creek, Orange Co., N.C.
Page	93.	<u>Part V.</u> Early Members of The Swift Family In Va. and N.C. Children of the Rev. William Swift and Dianah Hodgkin.
Page	94.	Inventory and appraisal of the effects of the Rev. William Swift.
Page	100.	William Swift's Will.
Pages	104-111.	Deeds From William Swift disposing of land in Goochland County, Virginia.
Page	112.	<u>Part VI.</u> North Carolina Descendants of The Rev. William Swift.
Page	112.	<u>Lineage</u> - Children of The Rev. William Swift and Dianah Hodgkin.
Page	113.	Swift Family Lineage - Some of the Descendants of William (1723-1808) and Frances Waddy Swift of Caswell Co., N.C.
Page	114.	Children of Thomas and Peggy Swift.
Page	115.	Children of George and Sarah Swift.
Pages	117-124.	Letter from Katherine Ledwick M. (Mrs. William James) Morphy. Re: The Swift and Jefferson Family ties.
Pages	125-127.	Caswell Co. Court Minutes - 1777 (Original) signed by William Swift, Judge.
Page	128.	<u>Part VII.</u> Descendants of The Rev. William Swift In Caswell County, N.C.
Page	130.	William Swift Land Entries In Caswell Co., N.C. and Land Grants to William Swift.

- Page 132. Survey Plat to 180 acre Land Grant to Richard Simpson on Stony Creek. (Simpson to Harris to Swift land).
- Pages 134-135. George A. Swift Will.
- Page 137. William Swift (1723-1808) Caswell Co., N.C., Planter, Judge, Tax Collector, High Sheriff Caswell Co., N.C., Revolutionary War Patriot.
- Page 138. Deeds and Grants to George Alexander Swift.
- Pages 139-143. Application For Membership D.A.R. by descendant of William Swift.
- Page 144. Children of George Alexander and Sarah Swift.
- Page 145. Robert Swift, and children of Robert and Jane Garrett Swift.
- Pages 146-151. Robert Swift Family Bible Records.
- Page 152. Robert Swift Will.
- Page 153. Part VIII. Some descendants of Robert Swift (1807-1853) and Jane Garrett, and Descendants of George Asbury Swift (1833-1863) and Rebecca Ector (1832-1915).
- Page 154. Descendants of John Preston Swift (1861-1928) and Laura Antoinette Morwood, and Children of William Faucette Swift and Hazel Killian.
- Page 155. Children of Winifred Swift and Husband, Moss Sally.
- Page 156. Descendants of Robert and Jane Garrett Swift.
- Page 156. Robert B. Swift, Confederate Soldier In The War Between The States.
- Page 159. Robert B(rinkley) Swift Family Lineage.
- Page 160. Photographs of Robert B. and wife Mary Ella J. Swift. (See also parole from Union Prison by President Lincoln.)
- Pages 161-164. Robert B. Swift Family Bible Records.
- Page 165. Descendants of Robert B. Swift (1857-1923) and Mary Ella J. Simpson (1855-1937).
- Page 166. John U. Sutton and Martha (Mattie) Jane Swift, and their descendants.
- Page 169. Robert Hawkins Swift and Huldah Smith and their descendants.
- Page 174. Joseph Franklin Swift and Willie Carrie Boone and their Descendants.
- Page 175. Life Magazine picture of William Swift and World War II "Daddy".
- Page 176. Ida Susan Swift and Husband, Preston Chrisman, and Their descendants.
- Page 176. Lelia Ann Swift, and her Husband, Walter J. Stadler, and Their Descendants.
- Page 177. Mary Alice Swift and husband, John Will Davis, and Their Descendants.
- Page 178. Vance Everette Swift and wife, Ximena Simpson, and Their Descendants.
- Page 179. Drawing of Old Simpson Log School House.

Page	181.	Vance E. Swift Certificate In Lieu of Discharge U.S. Navy World War I.
Page	183.	Marriage Certificate, Vance E. Swift and Ximena P. Simpson. Simpson-Swift Wedding Notice.
Page	186.	Photocopy "Dedication" New Bern, N.C. Annual to Vance E. Swift.
Page	189.	Vance E. Swift, Retirement Banquet, Grove Park Inn, Asheville, N.C. and Related Material.
Page	191.	Echo Manor Plantation House, Home of Vance E. Swift.
Page	192.	Swift Coat of Arms.
Page	194.	Photograph, Vance E. Swift From the 1926 New Bern High School Annual.
Page	196.	Photograph U.N.C. Class of 1921 Reunion (with inset Vance E. Swift, UNC Varsity baseball photograph).
Page	195.	Photograph (1926) Ximena (Mrs. Vance E.) Swift.
Page	197.	Children of Vance E. Swift and Ximena Simpson.
Page	198.	Picture of Vance E. Swift, Jr. carried in Sika News.
Page	199.	Children of Vance E. Swift, Jr. and wife, Eleanor Rowe.
Page	200.	Children of Jonathan S. Swift, M.D., and wife, Betty Jane Fischer.
Page	201.	Sherilyn Swift - Picture from Nov. 1974 issue of "Seventeen" Magazine.
Page	203.	Jonathan Swift, M.D., Certificate - "Who's Who International."
Page	204.	Picture Lt. Jonathan S. Swift, 8th Air Force, World War II.
Page	205.	Part IX. The Garrett Family in Virginia, North Carolina and Georgia.
Page	206.	Marriage Bond, Robert Swift and Jane Garrett.
Page	208.	Part X. Thomas Garrett and Some of His Descendants in N.C. and in Georgia.
Page	209.	Picture High Rock Mansion, Courtesy National D.A.R. Magazine.
Pages	213-218.	Thomas Garrett Estate Records, Caswell Co., N.C.
Page	219.	Children and Grandchildren of Thomas Garrett and Susan Simpson.
Page	222.	Picture John Wesley Garrett Home, High Rock, and Remaining Wing Robert Swift Home.
Page	223.	Joseph Simpson Garrett, Colonel, Confederate States of America, his wife, Virginia Heard, and their children.
Page	224.	George Jefferson Garrett and wife, Matilda Boyd Blanton, and their children.
Page	225.	Joseph Simpson Garrett. Biography from <u>Cyclopedia of Georgia</u> .
Pages	228-29.	Biography and Obituary - George J. Garrett, <u>National Cyclopedia of American Biography</u> .
Page	231.	George W. Garrett, Teacher in the First Public School in N.C.
Page	232.	George W. Garrett Home, Williamsburg, N.C.
Page	233.	Part XI. Early History of the Garrard (Garrett) Family in England and in America.

Pages 233-34. Garrett Arms.

Page 239. Part XII. Simpson Family - Early Records of the Simpson Family in Virginia and Maryland. Simpson Family Land Grant in Fairfax Co., Va.

Page 241. John Simpson, "Scotchman", and Some of His Descendants in Va. and North Carolina.

Pages 242-3. Lineage, Simpson Family - Children of John Simpson, "Scotchman!"

Page 244. Richard(1) Simpson, and his children named in his will.

Pages 245-7. John Simpson, "Scotchman", probably the son of the John(1) Simpson (ca. 1645-1698) who came to Va. with John Kerr in 1678.

Page 248. Part XIII. Richard(2) Simpson, Recorded as Capt. Richard Simpson, and his wife, Mary Kinchloe, and their descendants.

Pages 249-50. Land Grant, 180 acres to Richard(2) Simpson on Stoney Creek - conveyed to Tyree Harris, then to Tyree Harris, Jr., then to William Swift.

Pages 250-1. Nathaniel Hart and wife, Sarah Simpson.

Page 252. Richard Simpson, Jr. and wife, Henrietta Williams.

Page 253. Sarah Simpson and husband, Thomas Windsor - Camp Springs Church.

Page 255. Part XIV. Children of George(2) Simpson and Susannah Wheeler.

Page 256. Children of James Simpson and his wife, Sally.

Pages 256-7. Children of Aaron Simpson and wife, Charlotte Wiseheart.

Pages 257-8. Children of George(3) Simpson and Mary Johnston.

Pages 258-9. Children of John Simpson and Hannah Simpson.

Pages 259-60. Descendants of John Henry, "Squire" Simpson and his first wife, Martha Ann Robertson, and his second wife, Elizabeth L. Snipes.

Page 259. Children of Francis (Frank) Marion Simpson and Alice Matkins.

Page 259. Children of James O. Simpson and Martha (Mattie) Olivia Barnhardt.

Page 260. Children of Richard(4) Simpson and Ann Johnston.

Pages 260-1. Children of William(1) Simpson and Jane Keene.

Pages 262-4. Descendants of Thompson and Frances (Fairfax?) Keene.

Pages 264-6. Children of Moses Simpson and Jane (Jennie) Tracey.

Page 267. Children of Thomas T. Simpson and Martha Hodges.

Page 268. Thomas Garrett and wife, Susan Simpson.

Pages 269-71. Thomas Simpson of St. Mary's County, Maryland, and some of his descendants in Maryland and Virginia.

Page 271. Children of Thomas(2) Simpson and his wife, Elizabeth. All Hallows Parish, Md.

Page 272. Children of Moses Simpson and Mary Lucas Garrett.

Pages 272-6. General Francis Lucas Simpson and wife, Pricilla Simpson, their children, and some of their grandchildren.

Pages 276-7. Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson and wife, Margaret (Faucette) Brannock, and their children.

Page 277. Children of Lula Ida Simpson and husband, Fletcher Ware Paschal.

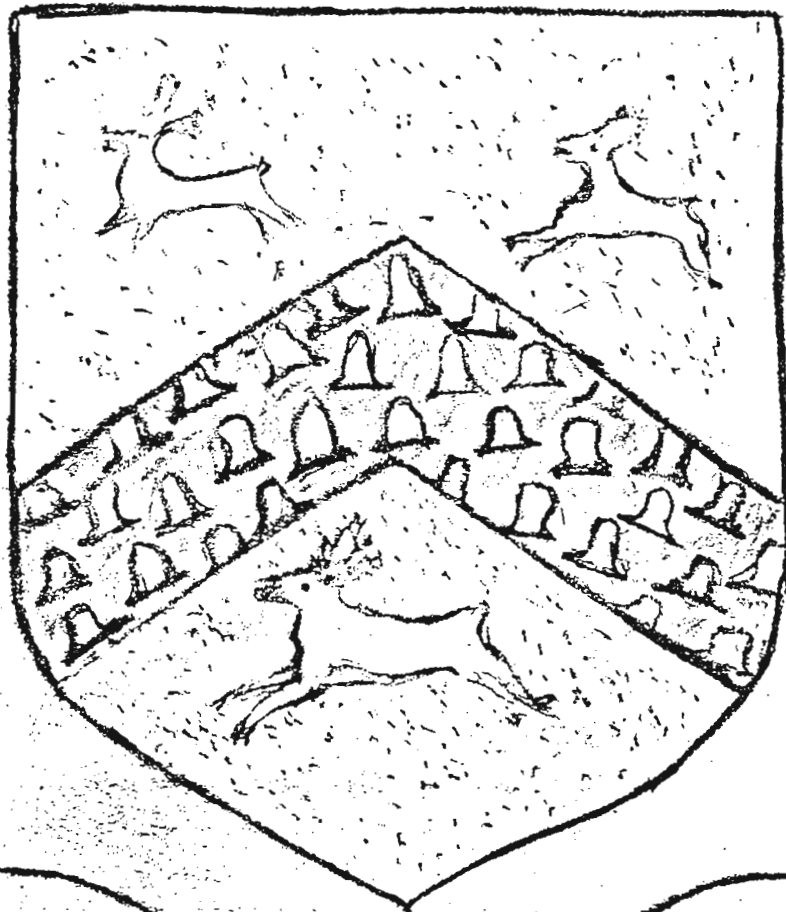
Pages	278-9	High Rock Mansion.
Page	280.	Aaron Pinson (High Rock Mill) Land Grant Plat.
Page	281.	Joseph Pinson Land Grant Plat.
Pages	282-4	Edward Southworth (Richard(3) Simpson) Land Grant Plats.
Pages	286-9	<u>Appendix - Simpson Family (Continued)</u> . Enoch Simpson and some of his descendants in Tennessee.
Pages	289-90	Jane Keene, wife of William Simpson.
Pages	290-3	Thomas Lucas Will and Estate Records, Fairfax Co., Va., and Lucas Family Records in Bladen County, N.C.
Pages	294-7	D.A.R. Application from Ethel Bay Barton, claiming William Simpson and Jane Keene as lineal ancestors.
Page	300.	Exhibits.

/

DEDICATION

To our deceased ancestors, who not long ago lived, felt dawn, saw sunset glow, loved and were loved, but now they lie in silent solitude in the dappled shade of ancient oaks and creeping myrtle awaiting the call of the one great "Ancestor" for us all to gather in the celestial mansion prepared for us on the other shore.





*SECRET*

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

The compiler wishes to extend his grateful thanks to the following persons who kindly supplied information, without which this history of the Swift and related families would not have been possible:

To my nieces, nephews, and their spouses who supplied their family records for publication.

To Mrs. Henry T. (Jane Swift) Sharp of Asheville, N.C. who supplied the family records of my father's brother, George Asbury Swift, for publication.

To Mrs. Irving Terrell (Helen) Duke of King George (formerly of Stratford Hall) Va. for authorizing the use of information on the Duke, Swift, and related families recorded by Walter Garland Duke in his book, Henry Duke Councilor, His Descendants and Connections.

To Mrs. Naomi (Simpson) Willard (since deceased) of the old Richard Simpson Plantation site in Caswell Co., N.C., granddaughter of Squire John H. Simpson, for information on the Simpson family in Va. and N.C.

To Mrs. Norman E. Greene of Greensboro, N.C., great granddaughter of General Francis Lucas Simpson, for valuable information on the Simpson and Garrett families.

To Mrs. Floyd (Virginia) Phillips of Fayetteville, Arkansas, great granddaughter of Thompson Simpson for information on her branch of the William Simpson family.

To Erick D. Montgomery, Georgia Historic Preservation Specialist, Pelham, Ga., for information on the descendants of Aaron Simpson and related families in Va., N.C., and Tenn.

To Mrs. Virginia (Garrett) Ellis of Columbus, Ga., for records of the Garrett family in Georgia and elsewhere.

To Mrs. John Paul (Elizabeth Schreeder) Jones of Ruffin, N.C. and Haverstraw, N.Y. for information on the Garrett and related families.

To Mrs. Ruby Evelyn Slay of Dallas, Texas for information on the family of Tyree Harris.

To Mrs. Hodges (Fitzgerald) Simpson of Danville, Va. for information on the family of my uncle John A. Simpson.

To Judge Susie Sharp, Chief Justice, N.C. Supreme Court (retired) for information on the family of her ancestor, Bollen Garrett.

To Earl Garrett of Danville, Va. for information on his branch of the Garrett family.

To Joseph Walton Garrett of Raleigh, N.C., Commissioner of Revenue, (retired) for information on his branch of the Garrett family.

To Ronald C. Simpson of Cache La Poudre, Colorado Springs, Col., for information on the Simpsons, Harts, and related families in Va., N.C., Ky., and Tenn.

To Mrs. Pauline Bowman of Shell Knob, Missouri, Pres. Simpson Family Foundation, for information on the Simpson family in Va.

To Mrs. S. R. Prince of High Rock Farm, N.C., for information on High Rock and the Simpson family.

To Mrs. Donna Schindler Munro of Bremerton, Washington, for information on her Simpson relatives in Rockingham and Cawell Co., N.C.

To Mrs. M. L. Gaffney of Seal Beach, California, for information on the Hart family.

To Franklin E. Moat, Esq., University of Mississippi, for information on the Rev. William Swift and his ancestors in England.

To A.E.J. Hollander, Keeper of Manuscripts, Guildhall Library, London, England, for information on the Rev. William Swift and his wife, Dianah Hodgkin in England.

To The Registrar, Cambridge University, England, for the Cantabrigienes records of William Swift and some of his ancestors at Cambridge University, England.

To Mrs. William James (Katherine ~~Ledwick~~) Morphy of Germantown, Philadelphia, Penn. for material furnished on John Swift and his wife, Phoebe Jefferson Mott. and her Jefferson family ancestors.

To Alden Willis Swift for information on his ancestor, William Swift, who settled in Sandwich, Mass ca. 1637.

To Mrs. Pattie Swift, for information on the Swift family in Mass.

## PREFACE

The object of this effort is to record and thus preserve for future generations an abbreviated history of the Swift family (originally spelled Swyfte) whose lineage dates back to the coming of William the Conqueror to England in the year 1066. A branch of the Swift family, according to the official publication, Americans Of Royal Descent, was a legitimate descendant of Alfred the Great, King of England during the period 870-899.

It is said that we live on a moving chain between the past and the future; that the recorded history of our daily lives is the link in the chain that connects the future with the past; but if we fail to record it, the past is forever lost in a shroud of mystery. It is also said that family history is the medium that breaks the silence between the living and the dead, and bridges the distance between the past and the future.

Our grandmother's knee may have been a good place to learn our prayers, but not a very good place to learn history because not much history could be recorded on her knee. Oral family history, or tradition, passed down through successive generations without benefit of written memorials, frequently becomes distorted or exaggerated. The elements of imagination and romance often creep into the picture to fill the gap left by the unrecorded history and, somehow, the small two-oxen farm has a way of becoming a thousand acre plantation with hundreds of slaves to work the fields; and the pioneer one room log cabin ultimately becomes a ten room brick mansion with a wide veranda, tall Grecian columns, and droves of house servants to do the housework, and handmaidens to care for the ladies. However, an examination of the census reports, deeds, and tax records, discloses, in most cases, very small land holdings, not many buildings, and the nearest thing to slaves listed in the census, generally, is the large family of children, often numbering a dozen or more, and with few or no slaves listed for taxes on the tax records or on the census reports.

In our romantic vision of our 17th century ancestral mansion with Grecian columns and wide verandas, we overlook the fact that Greek Revival Architecture was not employed in America until the first half of the nineteenth century.

In view of the fact that only that portion of family history that is supported by official documentary records, or other written memorials, can positively be relied upon as absolute unquestionable fact, I have attempted, insofar as possible, to substantiate the statements recorded here by proof or competent evidence obtained from authentic family records such as family Bibles and grave markers; marriage bonds and marriage certificates; land grants and deeds; wills and estate records; tax and census records; county and state Court Minutes; Church and Parish registers; school and precinct voter registers; birth and death certificates; newspapers carrying marriage, birth, and death notices; Compendiums of American Genealogy and other family lineage records compiled by qualified genealogists; military and pension records; English, Scotch, and Irish Heraldic records; English and American College and University registration records

including those from Cambridge University in England; English and Irish Cathedral records; English and Irish marriage records; Ship sailings and immigrant registrations; patriotic organization records and publications; national and international records and publications including Who's Who In America and Who's Who International; The Hereditary Register of the United States and Great Britain; Americans of Royal Descent; Dictionary of American Biographies; Tyler's Quarterly, and other national genealogical publications including The William and Mary Quarterly; Biographies compiled by recognized biographers; records preserved in State and National Archives of U.S. Government civilian and military officials and personnel, including those who served in the Revolution, the War of 1812, and other wars in which the U.S. was involved; Rosters of Confederate Soldiers who fought in the War Between the States; History of the English Clergy in the Virginia Colonies; Records of early settlers in the Virginia and Maryland Colonies; Lambeth Falace and other British library records; State and County records preserved in N.C. Archives; Virginia and Maryland Archives; Genealogical Histories of Dorment, Abegant, Forfeited and Extinct Peerages of the British Empire; Burke's Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Ireland; Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Commons of Great Britain and Ireland; Burke's General Armory of England, Scotland, and Wales; Compilation from the early Registers, Canbridge University, England, of members of the Swift family who matriculated and graduated from the various colleges that go to make up Cambridge University.

This abbreviated history of the Swift and allied families is recorded here in a single publication because of the close relationship brought about by the many intermarriages between the five families, viz: Dukes, Swifts, Garretts, and the two Simpson families listed herein.

For a more complete history of the Simpson family, see Simpsons, Early Settlers In The Maryland and Virginia Colonies, And Some Of Their Descendants In Orange, Guilford and Caswell Counties, North Carolina, By Vance E. Swift, 1975. For more on the Garrett family, see Historical and Genealogical Records On The Garrett Family In England And America, Book of Garretts, compiled by Hester E. Garrett. For an early history of the Swift family in Virginia, and a complete history of the Duke family, see Henry Duke, Councilor, His Descendants And Connections, comprising partial records of the Duke and allied families, by Walter Garland Duke, The "Diet's Press, Inc." 1949, Richmond, Virginia. Copies of each of these publications are preserved in the Genealogical Section, State Library, Dept. of Cultural Resources, Raleigh, N.C., and in the North Carolina and Southern Collections, University of N.C., Chapel Hill, N.C.

For more information on the Hart family mentioned briefly in this publication, see the Biographical sketches of Thomas and Nathaniel Hart by Vance E. Swift, in the Dictionary of North Carolina Biography now being published and soon to be available in the North Carolina Collection and in the Southern Collection, Wilson Library, U.N.C., Chapel Hill, N.C.

For more information on the Tyree Harris family, see the Regulators In North Carolina by William S. Powell and others, North Carolina Collection, U.N.C., Chapel Hill, N.C.

SOMETHING TO REMEMBERYOUR NAME

You got it from your father.  
 'Twas the best he had to give.  
 And right gladly he bestowed it.  
 It's yours the while you live.  
 You may lose the watch he gave you-  
 and another you may claim.  
 But remember, when you're tempted,  
 to be careful of his name.  
 It was fair the day you got it, and  
 a worthy name to bear.  
 When he took it from his father, there  
 was no dishonor there;  
 Through the years he proudly wore it,  
 to his father he was true,  
 And that name was clean and  
 spotless when he passed it on to you.  
 Oh, there's much that he has given  
 that he values not at all.  
 He has watched you break your playthings  
 in the days when you were small.  
 You have lost the knife he gave you  
 and you've scattered many a game,  
 But you'll never hurt your father  
 if you're careful of his name.  
 It is yours to wear forever, yours  
 to wear the while you live.  
 Yours, perhaps, some distant morning,  
 to another boy to give.  
 And you'll smile, as did your father-  
 with a smile that all can share  
 If a clean name and a good name  
 you are giving him to wear.

Edgar A. Guest

"Search out the virtues of thy family,  
 and to be worthy of thy father's name,  
 Learn of the good they did, and do the same,  
 For if you bear their arms and not their fame,  
 Those ensigns of their worth will be your shame."

Tennyson

Most of the shadows of this life are caused by standing in our own sunshine.

Ralph Waldo Emerson

The lowest ebb is the turn of the tide.

Henry Wadsworth Longfellow

Storms make big oaks take root.

George Herbert

You will find as you look back upon your life, that the moments that stand out are the moments when you have done things for others.

Henry Drummond

What we are is God's gift to us. What we become is our gift to God.

Louis Mizer

Success is to be measured not so much by the position that one has reached in life, but by the obstacles which he overcame while trying to succeed.

Booker T. Washington

I live for those who love me, for those who know me true;  
For the heaven that shines above me, and awaits my spirit too;  
For the cause that lacks assistance, for the wrong that needs resistance;  
For the future in the distance, and the good that I can do.

George L. Banks

Man's life is laid in the loom of time,  
To a pattern he does not see,  
While the weavers work and the shuttles fly,  
'Till the dawn of eternity.

Anon

He that careth not whence his ancestors came, careth not whither he and his descendants go, and few, if any ever will know, or care to learn, whence he came, what he did, and whither he went.

V.E.S.

Let the record be made of men and things of to-day lest they pass out of memory tomorrow and are lost.

Kirkland

Record the history of your life for your children, and urge your children to record theirs for their children and their children's children.

V.E.S.

Respecting your forefathers you are taught to respect yourself.

Barke

Our ancestors have built for us some beautiful castles in the air, now it is time for us to put some foundations under them.

V.E.S.

No one is useless in this world who lightens the burden of it to anyone else.

Charles Dickens

The farther backward you can look, the farther forward you are likely to see.

Winston Churchill

We should take from the past its fires and not its ashes.

Jean James

Look not upon the future with despair,  
For the present is all thou hast  
And the future will soon be present,  
And the present will soon be past.

V.E.S.

I shall grow old but never lose life's zest; because the road's last turn will be the best.

Henry Van Dyke



THE STUFF THAT COUNTS

The test of a man is the fight he makes.  
 The grit that he daily shows;  
 The way he stands on his feet and takes  
 Fate's numerous bumps and blows.  
 A coward can smile when there's naught to fear,  
 When nothing his progress bars,  
 But it takes a man to stand up and cheer  
 While some other fellow stars.  
 It isn't the victory, after all,  
 But the fight that a brother makes,  
 The man who, driven against the wall,  
 Still stands up erect and takes  
 The blows of fate with his head held high,  
 Bleeding, and bruised, and pale,  
 Is the man who'll win in the by and by,  
 For he isn't afraid to fail.  
 It's the bumps you get and jolts you get,  
 and the shocks your courage stands,  
 The hours of sorrow and ruin regret,  
 The prize that escapes your hands,  
 That test your mettle and prove your worth.  
 It isn't the blows you deal,  
 But the blows you take on the good old earth  
 That shows if your stuff is real.

The Cub

For when the One Great Scorer comes to write your name,  
 He writes - not that you won or lost, but how you  
 played the game.

Grantland Rice

WILLIAM SWIFT, ESQUIREHIS ANCESTORS AND SOME OF HISDESCENDANTS AND CONNECTIONSPART 1SWIFTS (OR SWYFTES)ANCIENT ENGLISH FAMILY

The family of Swifts, originally spelled Swyfte, is an ancient and heraldic English family said to have come to England with William the Conqueror in the year 1066.

This, however, does not appear to have been the first family of Swifts to be recorded in England. Records disclose that there were members of the Swift family living in England during the reign of Alfred the Great, King of England (871-899). Records further disclose that Margaret McCall, wife of Joseph Swift, Colonial merchant of Pennsylvania, U.S.A., grandmother of John Swift, twelve times mayor of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, during the period 1832-1849, was a legitimate lineal descendant of Alfred the Great. Reference: Americans of Royal Descent, a Collection of Genealogies of American Families whose lineages are traced to the legitimate issue of Kings -- By Charles Browning, member of the American Historical Association; published by J.B. Lippencott and Company, 1944. Further reference can be found in a feature story under the caption: Old Philadelphia Families LXXXIV SWIFT - published in the North American, Philadelphia, Sunday, 17 January 1909, with pictures of Mayor John Swift, his father, Joseph Swift, Colonial Merchant 1751, Margaret Swift, wife of Joseph; Grayson Lodge, the Swift palatial country home near Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and the Swift coat of arms. See Exhibit No. 1.



13

North Carolina State Library  
Raleigh

# AMERICANS OF ROYAL DESCENT.

COLLECTION OF GENEALOGIES OF AMERICAN  
FAMILIES WHOSE LINEAGES ARE TRACED  
TO THE LEGITIMATE ISSUE  
OF KINGS.

REPRODUCED FROM RECOGNIZED AUTHORITIES, FROM PRIVATELY PRINTED FAMILY  
HISTORIES, AND INFORMATION SUPPLIED IN MANUSCRIPT PEDIGREES, &c.

BY

CHARLES H. BROWNING,

MEMBER OF THE AMERICAN HISTORICAL ASSOCIATION; THE GENEALOGICAL  
SOCIETY OF PENNSYLVANIA.

POST-OFFICE ADDRESS: ARDMORE, MONTGOMERY CO., PENNA.

---

THIRD EDITION.

---

“Atavis edite regibus.”

PHILADELPHIA:  
J. B. LIPPINCOTT COMPANY.

1894

THE ROYAL DESCENTS  
OF  
MR. AND MRS. EDWARD S. BUCKLEY,  
OF PHILADELPHIA, PA.

ALFRED THE GREAT of England, had :

Edward, King of England, who had :  
Edmund I., King of England, who had :  
Edgar, King of England, who had :  
Ethelred II., King of England, who had :  
Edmund II., King of England, who had :  
Edward the Exile, Prince of England, who had :  
Margaret, m. Malcolm III., of Scotland, and had :  
David I., King of Scotland, who had :  
Henry, Prince of Scotland, who had :  
David, Earl of Huntingdon, who had :  
Isabel, m. Robert, Lord of Annandale, and had :  
Robert Bruce, Lord of Annandale, who had :  
Robert Bruce, Earl of Carrick, who had :  
Robert Bruce, King of Scotland, who had :  
Margaret, m. Wm., Earl of Sutherland, and had :  
John, Earl of Sutherland, who had :  
Nicholas, Earl of Sutherland, who had :  
Robert, Earl of Sutherland, who had :  
Alexander Sutherland, of Dunbeath, who had :  
Margaret, m. William, Earl of Orkney, and had :  
Marjory, m. Andrew, Lord Leslie, and had :  
William Leslie, third Earl of Rothes, who had :  
George Leslie, fourth Earl of Rothes, who had :  
Helen, m. Mark Ker, of Newbattle, and had :  
Mark Ker, Earl of Lothian, who had :  
Jean, m. Hon. Robert, Master of Boyd, and had :  
Robert Boyd, sixth Lord Boyd, who had :  
Marian, m. Sir James Dundas, M.P., and had :  
Judge Robert Dundas, of Arniston, who had :  
Daughter, m. Sam'l McCall, of Glasgow, and had :  
George McCall, of Philadelphia, who had :  
Margaret, m. Joseph Swift, of Phila., and had :  
Samuel Swift, of Philadelphia, who had :  
Mary, m. Matthew B. Buckley, and had :

Edward Swift Buckley, of Philadelphia, m. Mary Wain Wistar Vaux.

ALFRED THE GREAT, of England, had :

Ethelwida, m. Baldwin II., of Flanders, and had :  
Arnolph I., Count of Flanders, who had :  
Baldwin III., Count of Flanders, who had :  
Arnolph II., Count of Flanders, who had :  
Baldwin IV., Count of Flanders, who had :  
Baldwin V., Count of Flanders, who had :  
Maud, m. William I., King of England, and had :  
Henry I., King of England, who had :  
Maud, m. Geoffrey, Count of Anjou, and had :  
Henry II., King of England, who had :  
John, King of England, who had :  
Henry III., King of England, who had :  
Edward I., King of England, who had :  
Prince Edmund, Earl of Kent, who had :  
Joan, m. Sir Thomas de Holland, and had :  
Eleanor, m. Sir Edward de Cherleton, and had :  
Joan, m. Sir John de Grey, K.G., and had :  
Sir Henry, Earl of Tankerville, who had :  
Elizabeth, m. Sir Roger Kynaston, and had :  
Humphrey Kynaston, of Morton, who had :  
Margaret, m. John Lloyd, of Dyffryn, and had :  
Humphrey Lloyd-Wynn, of Dyffryn, who had :  
Katharine, m. John Lloyd, of Dolobran, and had :  
Charles Lloyd, of Dolobran, who had :  
Thomas Lloyd, Dep.-Gov. of Penna., who had :  
Deborah, m. Mordecai Moore, of Md., and had :  
Deborah, m. Dr. Richard Hill, of Md., and had :  
Rachel, m. Richard Wells, of Phila., and had :  
Mary, m. Benjamin W. Morris, and had :  
Sarah, m. Jacob Shoemaker Wain, and had :  
Mary, m. Richard Vaux, of Phila., and had :

PEDIGREE CXCVII.

- 1.—ROBERT BRUCE, King of Scotland, had by his second wife, Lady Elizabeth de Burgh, daughter of Richard, Earl of Ulster:
- 2.—PRINCESS MARGARET BRUCE, who *m.*, secondly, 1344, as his first wife, William, fifth Earl of Sutherland, and had:
- 3.—JOHN, sixth Earl of Sutherland, only son, who had:
- 4.—NICHOLAS, eighth Earl of Sutherland, second son, who had:
- 5.—ROBERT, ninth Earl of Sutherland, who had:
- 6.—HON. ALEXANDER SUTHERLAND, of Dunbeath, third son, who had:
- 7.—LADY MARGARET SUTHERLAND, who *m.* (his second wife), William Sinclair, third Earl of Orkney, and Earl of Caithness, and had:
- 8.—LADY MARJORY SINCLAIR, who *m.* Andrew, Lord Leslie, and had:
- 9.—WILLIAM LESLIE, third son, third Earl of Rothes, who had:
- 10.—GEORGE LESLIE, fourth Earl of Rothes, *k.* 1554, who had:
- 11.—LADY HELEN LESLIE, *m.* Mark Ker, Abbot of Newbottle, and had:
- 12.—MARK KER, created, in 1591, Earl of Lothain, who had:
- 13.—LADY JEAN KER, who *m.*, first, Robert Boyd, Master of Boyd, son of Thomas, fifth Lord Boyd (see Pedigree XXXV.), and had:
- 14.—ROBERT BOYD, sixth Lord Boyd, who had:
- 15.—LADY MARIAN BOYD, who *m.*, as his first wife, Sir James Dundas, of Arniston, M.P., *d.* 1679, and had:
- 16.—JUDGE ROBERT DUNDAS, of Arniston, *d.* 1727, who *m.* Lady Margaret, daughter of Sir Robert Sinclair, of Stevenson, and had:
- 17.—LADY — DUNDAS, who *m.* Samuel McCall, of Glasgow, and had:
- 18.—GEORGE McCALL, of Philadelphia, who *m.*, 1716, Anne, daughter of Jasper Yeates, of Philadelphia (see Pedigree LXVI.), and had:
  - I.—CATHERINE McCALL, *d.* 1750, who *m.*, 1736, Captain John Inglis, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1775, and had:
    - I.—ANNE, wife of Gilbert Barclay.
    - II.—JOHN, Captain, R.N.; III. CATHERINE, *d. unm.*, 1821.
    - IV.—MARY, *m.* Julines Herring, of Jamaica, also of Royal Descent. (See Pedigree CXCVIII.)
    - V.—SAMUEL INGLIS, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1783; *m.* Anne Renald. *Issue.*

2.—JAMES McCALL, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1747, who *m.*, 1745, Magdalen, daughter of Jacob Kollock, of Lewes, Del.

3.—ANNE McCALL, *d.* 1785, who *m.*, 1737, her cousin, Samuel McCALL, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1761, and had:

I.—ANNE, wife of John Dow, of Philadelphia. *Issue.*

II.—CATHERINE, *d. unm.*, 1842; III. MARGARET, *d. unm.*, 1812.

4.—SAMUEL McCALL, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1762; *m.*, first, 1742, Anne, daughter of Captain John Searle, and *m.*, secondly, 1759, Mary Cox. *Issue:*

I.—JOHN SEARLE, *d. unm.*, 1786; II. MARY, *d. unm.*, 1773.

III.—ANNE, wife of Thomas Wilking, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1821.

IV.—GEORGE, *d.* in Paris, 1789; V. MARGARET, *d. unm.*, 1824.

VI.—CATHERINE, *d. s. p.*, first wife of Tench Coxe, of Philadelphia.

5.—GEORGE McCALL, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1756, who *m.*, 1744, Lydia Abbott, of Philadelphia, and had:

I.—CATHERINE, wife of Captain Thomas Batt. *Issue.*

II.—MARY, who *m.*, first, Benjamin Cattlett, of South Carolina, and *m.*, secondly, his third wife, General Mordecai Gist, of South Carolina. *Issue.*

6.—MARY McCALL, who *m.*, 1753, as his second wife, William Plumsted, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1765, thrice Mayor of Philadelphia, and Register-General of Wills for the Province of Pennsylvania, son of Clement Plumsted, a Provincial Councillor of Pennsylvania, and had by her:

GEORGE PLUMSTED, of Philadelphia, *d.* 1805, who *m.*, 1795, Anna Helena Amelia, daughter of John Ross, of Philadelphia, and had:

1.—MARY, *d. unm.*; 2. CLEMENTINA ROSS; 3. DR. WILLIAM, *d. s. p.*

4.—ANNA MARGARETTA PLUMSTED, *m.*, 1834, John H. Scheetz, of Norristown, Pa., and had:

I.—HENRY A., *d.* 1867; II. HELENA ROSS.

7.—MARGARET McCALL, who *m.* Joseph Swift, of Philadelphia, and had:

SAMUEL SWIFT, of Philadelphia, *b.* 1771, *d.* at "The Grove," 1847, who *m.*, 1793, Mary, daughter of Colonel Joseph Shippen, of "Plumley," Chester County, Pa., and had:

1.—MARGARET McC. SWIFT, *m.*, 1831, John Shippen, of Pottsville, Pa., and had:

I.—ELIZABETH SWIFT; II. SAMUEL SWIFT; III. EDWIN, *d.* 1869.

2.—WILLIAM SWIFT, *d. unm.*, 1838.

## PEDIGREE CXCVII.—Continued.

677

3.—MARY SWIFT, d. 1877; m., 1824, Matthew Brooke Buckley, of Philadelphia, d. 1856, and had:

EDWARD SWIFT BUCKLEY, of Philadelphia, who m., first, Harriet J., daughter of Thomas Smith, M.C., and m., secondly, Catherine, daughter of Colonel John G. Watmough, and m., thirdly, Mary Wain Wistar, daughter of Richard Vaux, of Philadelphia, also of Royal Descent (see Pedigree CX.), and had issue:

By first wife: MARY SWIFT.

By second wife: I. KATHERINE; II. EDWARD SWIFT.

By third wife; I. RICHARD VAUX; II. DANIEL; III. MARGARET SHIPPEN.

4.—JOSEPH SWIFT, of "Woodfield," Philadelphia, d. 1882; m., 1831, ELIZE MOORE WILLING, also of Royal Descent. (See Pedigree LXVI.) Issue:

I.—EMILY SWIFT m., 1821, Thomas Balch, of Philadelphia, d. 1877, and had:

1.—ELISE WILLING BALCH, of Philadelphia.

2.—EDWIN SWIFT BALCH, of Philadelphia.

3.—JOSEPH SWIFT BALCH, d. 1864.

4.—THOMAS WILLING BALCH, of Philadelphia.

II.—MARY SWIFT, who m. Horace G. Browne, and had:

1.—JOSEPH SWIFT BROWNE, m. Elizabeth Farley Corbin. Issue.

2.—CHARLES WILLING; 3. ELIZA WILLING.

III.—SAMUEL SWIFT, who m. Mary A. Royer, and had:

1.—EMMA LOUISE; 2. ELIZABETH; 3. EDWIN, of Philadelphia; 4. SAMUEL; 5. MARY.

6.—WILLIAM HENRY SWIFT, m. Eliza Clewloe Lewis Grubb. Issue.

7.—SALLIE, wife of Thomas Cumming Zulich.

8.—JOSEPH SWIFT, m. Gertrude Horton Dorr. Issue.

IV.—ELIZABETH; V. SARAH BORDLEY; VI. EDWIN.

VII.—JANE GALLOWAY, wife of John Swift, of Easton, Pa.



## SWIFT - VISCOUNT CARLINGFORD

By Letters Patent, dated 26 March, 1627

LINEAGE

The family of Swyft, or Swift, was of long consideration in Yorkshire, and from one of its branches Dean Swift is reputed to have descended.

Robert Swift, Esq.,\* "the rich mercer of Rotheram" (son of Robert Swyft, by Agnes, his wife, dau. of Martin Anne, of Frickley), m. Anne, dau. of William Taylor, of Sheffield, and had with two daus. (the elder, Anne, wife of Lionel Reresby, Esq. of Thribergh; and the younger, Margaret, of Richard, son and heir apparent of Sir Thomas Waterton, Knt., of Walton,) two sons, viz.,

Robert, of Rotheram, who m. Ellinor, dau and sole heir of Nicholas Wickersley, co. York, and d.v.p 1558 leaving three daus., his co-heirs, viz.,

Anne, m. to Richard Jessop, Esq., and had issue. (For full details of the Jessops of Broom Hall, and their representatives, the Wilkinsons and Lawsons, see Burke's Commoners.)

Mary, m. to Francis Wortley, Esq. of Wortley.  
Frances, m. to Sir Francis Leke, Knt. of Sutton, co. Derby.

William.

The 2nd son,

William Swift, Esq. of Rotheram, m. Margaret, dau. of Hugh Worrall, Esq. of Lovershall, and widow of Thomas Ricard, of Hatfield, and left issue,

- I. Robert, of whom presently,
- I. Anne, m. to Ralph Beeston, Esq. of Beeston, co. York.
- II. Barbara, m. to \_\_\_ Gemby.
- III. Jane.

The son,

Sir Robert Swift, Knt. of Rotheram and Doncaster, high sheriff of Yorkshire, 42nd Elizabeth and 16th James I., and bow-bearer of the royal chase of Hatfield, was bapt. at Sheffield, 5 December, 1568. He m. 1st., Bridget, youngest of the three daus, and co-heirs of Sir Francis Hastings, of Fenwick, co. York, and by her had issue,

I. Edward (Sir), of Retheram, knighted 23 April, 1603, m. 1st, Elizabeth, dau. of Edmund, Earl of Mulgrave, Lord Sheffield, lord-president of the north; but by her (who m. 2ndly, Sir John Bouchier,) he had no issue.

I. Mary, sole heir of the whole blood of her brother, m. Robert Ryther, Esq. of Harewood Castle; her will was proved 22 September, 1632.

He m. 2ndly, Ursula, dau. of Stephen Barnum of Lewes, co. Sussex, and co-heir to her brother, Martin Barnham, Esq., and by her (who d. at Doncaster, 28 May, 1632,) had issue,

- I. Barnham, created Viscount Carlingford.
- II. Darcy, d. unm., administration granted 31 December, 1629.
- I. Anne, under age in 1626.
- II. Penelope, m. to William, 2nd Earl of Dumfries.
- III. Rosamond. b. after 1612.

Sir Robert d. at Doncaster, 14 March, 1625. His son, was Barnham Swift, Esq., who was created a peer of Ireland, 26 March, 1627, as Viscount Carlingford, co. Louth, with limitation to the heirs male of his body. His lordship m. Lady Mary Crichton, dau. of William, 1st Earl of Dumfries, and d. 28 January, 1634, leaving an only dau., Mary, who was so unfortunate as to marry the thoughtless and profligate Honourable Robert Fielding, of the court of Charles II., who squandered the Swift property. The title became Extinct at his lordship's death.

Arms—Or, a chev., barry nebulee, arg and az., between three roebucks courant, ppr.

\* To Robert Swift and his wife there is a splendid monument in Rotheram Church, erected in 1561.

Reference: Genealogical History of the Dormant, Abegant, Forfeited, and Extinct Peerages Of The British Empire - By Sir John Burke, LL.D., (Ulster King of Arms), New Edition, London, 1866.

#### SWIFTE OF SWIFTE'S HEATH

##### LINEAGE

Bryan Swyfte, had a grant from Godfrey de Beaumont, Lord Bishop of Durham (who d. 1333) of part of the Lordship of Allergill, Co. Durham, to be held of the palatine Earldom of the Bishop by service of the eighth part of a knight's fee. He was s. by his son,

Sir HUMPHREY SWIFTE, of Allergill, m. a dau. of \_\_\_ Alexander, of Beddick, and was s. by his son,

JOHN SWIFTE, of Allergill, m. Marie, dau. of John Hedworth, and was s. by his son,

EDMOND SWIFTE, of Allergill, m. Margaret, dau. of Thomas Trollope, of Thornley, and was s. by his son,

ANTHONY SWIFTE, of Allergill, m. a dau. of Sir Richard Surtees, of Dinnisdall, and was s. by his son,

Robert Swyfte, of Allergill, and of Rotherham, Yorks., m. 1stly, a dau. of William Hansarde, of Walworth, and had issue,

1. THOMAS, of whom presently,  
He m. 2ndly, Agnes, dau. of Martin Anne, of Frickley, and by her had issue,  
2. ROBERT, of Rotherham, b. 1478, m. Anne (d. 1539), dau. of William Taylor, of Sheffield. A monument was erected to them in Rotherham Church in 1561. Their son, Robert, of Rotherham, m. Elinor, dau. and heir of Nicholas Wickerley, of Wickerley and Broomhall, Yorks., and had issue, three daus., and co-heirs,

(1) Frances, m. Sir Francis Leake, of Sutton, Derbys., ancestor of the Barons D'Eyncourt and Earls of Scarsdale which titles became extinct on the death unm. of Nicholas Leake, 4th Earl, in 1736.

(2) Mary, m. 1558, Francis Wortley, of Wortley, and d. 1581, leaving issue, a son Richard, ancestor of the Wortleys, extinct Baronets of Wortley, now represented in the female line by the Earl of Wharncliffe (see Burke's Peerage).

(3) Anne, m. Richard Jessop, of Broomhall.

3. William, of Rotherham, m. Margaret, dau. of Hugh Wyrall, of Loversall, Yorks., and d. 1569, leaving issue,

Robert (Sir), of Rotherham, Knighted James I at York 1603, twice High Sheriff of York., called "Cavaliero" by ELIZABETH I. "a great swordsman and eloquent speaker," entertained Henry, Prince of Wales, at his house 1609; b. 1551, m. 1stly, Bridget, dau. and heir of Sir Francis Hastings, of Fenwick, nr. Doncaster, and had issue,

(1) Edward (Sir), Knighted by James I at Belvoir, m. Elizabeth (who m. 2ndly, Sir John Bouchier), dau. of Edmund Sheffield, 1st Earl of Mulgrave, and d.s.p.v.p.

He m. 2ndly, Ursula (d. 28 May, 1632), dau. of Stephen Barnham, of Lewes, Sussex, and d. 14 March, 1625, leaving issue,

(2) Barnham, cr. VISCOUNT CARLINGFORD, in the peerage of Ireland, 26 March, 1627, m. Aug. 1618, Mary, elder dau. of 1st Earl of Dumfries (see Burke's Peerage, Bute, M.), and d.s.p.m. 28 Jan. 1634, when the title became extinct. His only dau. and heir, Mary, m. Hon. Robert Fielding, notorious for his profligacy at the Court of CHARLES II.

(1) Penelope, m. Aug. 1618, 2nd Earl of Dumfries (see BURKE'S Peerage, Bute, M.), and had issue,

(2) Mary, m. Sir Robert Anstruther, P.C., of Wheatley, Yorks. (jure uxoris), Amb. to Copenhagen 1620 (see BURKE'S Peerage, CARMICHAEL ANSTRUTHER, Bt.), and had issue.

The eldest son,

THOMAS SWIFTE, of Allergill, was father of,  
HENRY SWIFTE, of Sheffield, whose son,

THE REV. THOMAS SWIFTE, was collated 1561, to St. Andrew's, Canterbury, m. Margaret, dau. and heir of Rt. Rev. Thomas Godwin, D.D., Bishop of Bath and Wells, and d. 1592 (bur. in Canterbury Cathedral), leaving issue, an only son,

THE REV. WILLIAM SWIFT, Rector of Herbaldown, and afterwards of St. Andrew's, Canterbury, b. 1566, m. 5 Oct. 1592, Mary Philpott (d. 5 March, 1626), and had issue, with two daus.,

Katherine, m. Thomas Whitefierde, and Margaret, m. Henry Atkinson, of London, an only son,

THE REV. THOMAS SWIFT, of Goodrich and Bridstow, Hereford, distinguished for his devotion to the Royal cause, and to the person of Prince Charles, afterwards CHARLES II, during his protracted wanderings after the battle of Worcester 1651, m. Elizabeth, dau of John Dryden, and sister of Sir Erasmus Dryden, 1st Bt., of Canons Ashby, and d. 1658, having had issue, with four other sons and four daus.,

1. GODWIN, of whom presently.
  2. Dryden, d.s.p.
  3. Thomas, m. a dau. of Sir William Davenant, and was father of, Thomas (Rev.), Rector of Pattenham, Surrey, b. 1665; d. 1752.
  4. William, who had lands in Cos. Carlow, Kilkenny, Leitrim, and Roscommon, m. 1stly, Frances, dau. of Rev. Ralph King, D.D. and had issue,
    1. Thomas, d.s.p.
    1. Elizabeth, m. her cousin, Godwin Swift, of Dumbrow. He m. 2ndly, Elizabeth (d. 1716), dau. of Capt. Ralph Arrom, and d. (will proved 11 March, 1705), having by her had issue,
      2. William, of Dublin, m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Longfield, and d. 1769, leaving issue, an only surv. child, William.
  5. Jonathan, of Dublin, Solicitor, m. Abigail Erick (d. 27 April, 1700), and d. May, 1667, leaving issue, with a dau. Jane, a posthumous son, Jonathan (Very Rev.), D.D., the celebrated Dean of St. Patricks (apptd. by patent, 6 May, 1713), and author of Gulliver's Travels, etc., brought up by his uncle Godwin at Swiftesheath, and has related many anecdotes of his grandfather's loyalty in his account of The Family of Swift, the original MS. of which is still preserved in the library of Trin. Coll. Dublin; b. in Hoey's Court, Dublin, 30 Nov. 1667; d. 19 October 1745.
  6. Adam, of Green Castle, Co. Down, m. ——— Eotterell, and d. (will proved 26 May, 1704), having had issue,
    1. William, m. May, 1685, Elizabeth, widow of ——— Naylor.
    1. Anne, m. James Perry, of Perrymount, Co. Down.
    2. Martha, m. 1stly, 4 April, 1707, Rev. Theophilus Harrison; and 2ndly, Edward Whiteway, of Dublin.
- The eldest son,  
 GODWIN SWIFT, of Swifts Heath, and of Ormond Quay, in the City of Dublin, Barrister-at-law, Attorney-Gen. to the Duke of Ormonde for the Co. Palatine of Tipperary, m. 1stly, Elizabeth Wheeler, and had issue,
1. Thomas, of Dublin, m. Mary, dau. and co-heir of Sir Humphrey Jervis, Alderman of Dublin (see BURKE'S Peerage, JERVIS Bt.), and d.s.p. 1679.
  2. Willoughby, of Hertford, d. (will dated 27 Jan. 1710, proved 4 July, 1715), leaving issue,
    1. Hannah, m. 30 April, 1714, Rev. Stafford Lightburne, of Trim, Co. Meath, and had issue.
2. Honoria, m. Ferdinando Swanton,  
 He m. 2ndly, Katherine (bur. in St. Patrick's Cathedral, Dublin, 13 Jan. 1672) dau. of William Webster, of London, merchant, and by her had issue,
3. GODWIN, of whom presently.
  4. Robert, d. unm.  
 He m. 3rdly, May, 1674, Hannah, dau. of Major Richard Deane, and by her had issue,
5. Deane, of Castle Rickard, Co. Meath, b. 20 March, 1676, m. Elizabeth Lenthall, and d. 1713, leaving issue,  
 Theophilus, of Castle Rickard, m. Charlotte Maria Pead, and had issue,

- (1) Deane, of Castle Rickard, m. \_\_\_\_\_ Bellew, and had issue,  
 1a. Henry, d.s.p.  
 2a. Christopher.
- (2) Edmond Lenthall, Keeper of the Regalia in the Tower of London, m.  
 1stly, Mary, dau. of Owen Dalby; and 2ndly, \_\_\_\_\_ Atkins, and had issue,  
 Mary Ernestine Alexandra, m. 13 July, 1874, Major—Gen. Adam Cuppage,  
 Madras Army. He d. June, 1890.  
 Elizabeth, m. Godwin Swift, of Tidenton.
6. Joseph, bapt. 7 Aug. 1677.
1. Hannah, Maria, bapt. 24 May, 1676.  
 2. Elizabeth, bapt. 17. 17 June, 1679.
- He m. 4thly, Elinor (who m. 2ndly, 13 April, 1702, Very Rev. Theophilus  
 Harrison, Dean of Clonmacnoise), and d. 7 Dec. 1695, having by her had issue  
 (with four yr. sons, Thomas, Edward, William, bapt. 18 Nov. 1684, and John,  
 b. 1691),
7. Meade, of Lynn, J.P., b. 29 June, 1682, m. 1stly, Mary, dau. of John  
 L'Estrange, of Keoltown, Co. Westmeath (see 1912 Edn., L'ESTRANGE of Clon-  
 shever), and had issue,
1. John, m. Katherine Swanton, and had issue,  
 Richard, m. Jane, dau. of Alexander Swift, of Lynn, and had issue,  
 1a. Benjamin Domville, m. July, 1805, Mary, dau. of Godfrey Vaughan,  
 of Dublin, and had issue,  
 1b. Richard Meade (Rev.), Incumbent of Mountfield, Omagh, m. Aug.  
 1829, Margaret Julia, eldest dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ ffrench, the MacDermott Toe,  
 of Alderford (see 1912 Edn.) and had issue,  
 1c. Katherine Theresa, m. H. Nichol, of Belfast and Sydenham, Co.  
 Down.  
 2c. Marie Wetzlar, m. Rev. Richard Archdall Byrn, B.A., of Braganza,  
 Co. Carlow, Incumbent of Broomfield, Castleblayney, and had issue.  
 2b. Benjamin Pratt, M.D., Dep. Inspector of Hospitals.
- 2a. John  
 1a. Jane Sophia, m. 1stly, her cousin, Godwin Swift, of Lionsden; and  
 2ndly, Comte Lepelletier de Molande.
2. Thomas of Lynnbury, b. 1711, m. Frances, only dau. of John Dennis,  
 of Kinsale, Co. Cork, and sister and in her issue heir of Rt. Hon. James  
 Dennis, Lord Chief Justice of the Exchequer in Ireland, who was created  
 Lord Tracton and d.s.p. 1782, and had issue, two sons, Meade (Rev.), and  
 John, both of whom assumed the name of Dennis (see DENNIS of Fort Granite).  
 He m. 2ndly, Frances, dau. of Rev. Alexander Delgarno, of Moyh's Ker, Co.  
 Westmeath, and by her had issue,
3. Alexander, of Lynn, m. Elizabeth, dau. of Benjamin Pratt, of Agher,  
 Co. Meath, and had issue,  
 (1) Meade, of Lynn, m. 1773, Anne, eldest dau. of Sir Richard Levinge,  
 4th Bt., of Knockdrin (see BURKE'S Peerage), and had issue with three daus,  
 1a. Alexander, b. 1779; d.s.p. 1811.  
 2a. Richard, of Lynn, b. 4 April, 1782, m. 1stly, 10 Aug. 1810, Sarah  
 (d.s.p.), sister of Sir John Ferring, 1st Bt. of Membland, Devon. He m.  
 2ndly, 17 Oct. 1813, Martha, only surv. dau. of Jacob Bryan, of Dublin  
 (see 1912 Edn., BRYAN of Upton), and had issue,  
 1b. Jacob Meade, M.R.C.S.I., b. 1814, m. 1839, Elizabeth, only surv.  
 child of William Grant Forsyth, of Elgin, and d. in New South Wales, 12  
 Dec. 1865, leaving issue,  
 Henry Thomas, b. Jan. 1848.

2b. Richard Levinge, Barrister-at-law, and H.B.M.'s Consul for the Baltic Provinces, b. 1821, m. 1849, Harriet Frances, only child of Edmund Mills, of Binfield Lodge, Berks., and had issue,

1c. Richard Glenelg Levinge, b. 15 Oct., 1851.

2c. Edmund Alexander Levinge, b. 26 Sept. 1852.

3c. Loftus Bryan Levinge, b. 7 Dec. 1854.

1c. Frances Emma Levinge.

2c. Martha Laura Levinge.

3b. Charles Alexander, R.N., b 1823.

4b. William Alfred, Capt. in the Army, b. 1827, m. 1853.

Amelia, yst. child of James Hulkes, of Little Hermitage, Rochester, Kent, and had issue,

1c. Arthur Delgarno, b. 1855.

2c. Richard Gordon Hulkes, b. 1857.

1c. Martha Jane.

5b. Arthur Delgarno, Lieut. 90th Regt. L.I., b. 1834; k. in the Crimea during the attack on the Redan, 8 Sept. 1855.

(1) Jane, m. Richard Swift

(2) Fanny, m. 26 March, 1771, David Jones, of Clonmole, Co. Westmeath.

The 3rd son,

GODWIN SWIFT, of Dunbrow, Co. Dublin, and of Swifts Heath, Co. Kilkenny, m. his cousin Elizabeth, dau. of William Swift, 4th son of Rev. Thomas Swift, of Goodrich (see above), and d. 1739, leaving issue,

1. GODWIN, of whom presently.

2. Michael, of Co. Dublin, m. Mary \_\_\_\_, and had issue, a son Robert, Barrister-at-law, and six daus., Mary, m. William Stewart, Anne, m. \_\_\_\_ Bayley, Katherine, Elinor, Maria, and Sarah, and d. 12 Oct. 1777.

3. Jonathan, of Co. Dublin, d. 1778.

4. William, of Co. Dublin, m. Elizabeth, Dau. of Robert Bor, of Big Butter Lane, Co. Dublin, and had issue, two sons, William, and Michael.

1. Elizabeth, m. Folliott Whiteway.

2/ Katherine.

The eldest son.

GODWIN SWIFT, of Tidenton and Swiftsheath, m. his cousin, Elizabeth, dau. of Deane Swift (see above), and d. 21 July, 1770, leaving issue,

1. GODWIN (Rev.), of whom presently.

2. Deane, m. Anne Hayman, of Youghal, Co. Cork, and had issue, Godwin, m. Mary, a dau. of John Swift, and had issue,

1. Godwin.

1. Mary Jane.

2. Anna Maria.

The elder son,

THE REV. GODWIN SWIFT, of Swiftsheath, and of Lionsden, Co. Meath, m. his cousin, Maria, dau. of Deane Swift, of Castle Rickard (see Above), and d. 1815, leaving issue, two sons, of whom the younger, Deane, m. Isabella, dau. of James Seely, and the elder,

1. Godwin Swift, m. his cousin, Jane Sophia (who m. 2ndly, Count Lepelletier de Molande, Staff Offr. of George IV), great-grand-dau. of Godwin Swift, by his 4th wife, Elinor, dau. of Col. William Meade (see above), and d.v.p. 1814, leaving issue,

1. GODWIN MEADE PRATT, of who presently.

2. William Richard, of Whitechurch Lodge, Rathfarnham, Co. Dublin, and of Dawson's Grove, Co. Armagh, m. 1830, Elizabeth Catherine, dau. and co-heir of Rev. Daniel Kelly, of Dawson's Grove. Co. Armagh, and Killeshall, Co. Tyrone, and d. 18 Feb. 1890, having had issue,

(1) ERNEST GODWIN (Sir), s. his cousin.

(1) Alice Mary, d. unm. 1909.

(2) Julia Frances, d. unm. 1900.

3. John Pratt, d. unm. 1866.

4. Edward Bulkeley, of Clondalkin, Co. Dublin, m. 1841, Louisa, dau. of Frederick Bourne, of Terenure, Co. Dublin, and d. 1888, leaving issue, two sons and two daus.

1. Anna Maria Caroline, m. 1833, Capt. Hoener de Mamiel, of the Garde du Corps of Louis XVIII of France, and d. 1849, leaving issue, five sons and two daus. He d. 1866.

2. Jane Christina, m. 1835, Chevalier Sergio de Macedo, Min. Plen. of the Emperor of Brazil in London, and d. 1853, leaving issue, three sons and two daus. He d. 1867.

3. Maria, m. 1830, Chevalier Louis Pereira de Sodre, Min. Plen. of the Emperor of Brazil at St. Petersburg, and d. 1836, leaving issue, one dau., who d.s.p.

2. Deane, m. Isabella, dau. of James Seely.

His grandson,

GODWIN MEADE PRATT SWIFTE, of Swiftsheath and Lionsden, revived the ancient spelling of the name, m. 1stly, 1833, Baroness Marie Fernanda (D.-s.p. Jan. 1859), dau. and heir of Baron Franz von Wetzlar, of Schonkirchen, Austria. He m. 2ndly, Feb. 1863, Mary Jane, dau. of Robert Clark, of Bansa, Co. Tipperary, and d. 4 July, 1864, leaving issue, an only son,

GODWIN BUTLER MEADE SWIFTE, of Swiftsheath, and Foulksrath Castle, Co. Kilkenny, and Lionsden, Co. Meath, D.L., J.P., High Sheriff, Co. Kilkenny 1892, and Co. Carlow, 1901, b. 24 March, 1864, m. 15 July, 1909, his cousin, Nathalie, dau. of Jerome O'Brien, 28th Regt., and d.s.p. 1923, when he was s. by his cousin,

SIR ERNEST GODWIN SWIFT, of 18, FitzWilliam Square, Dublin, K.C., Chief Metropolitan Police Magistrate of Dublin, b. 3 June, 1839, educ. Trin. Coll. Dublin (M.A.), m. 9 Sept. 1869, Frances (d. 14 Sept. 1925), only surv. child of Robert Coddington (see that family), and d. 7 May, 1927, having had issue,

1. ERNEST GODWIN MEADE, of whom presently.

2. Latham Coddington, I.C.S., Lt.-Col. Royal Dublin Fus., served in World War I, had Italian Croce di Guerra; b. 20 Sept. 1871, drowned in Barbados, W. Indies, 1933, S.P.

3. Arthur Meade, Capt. 6th Dragoon Guards, b. 28 Dec. 1874; d.s.p. 9 July, 1912.

4. Francis William, Major Royal Fus., b. 5 May, 1876; d. unm. in Belgium, 3 Sept. 1954.

5. Charles Barnham, b. 14 Oct. 1878; d. umm., drowned in California, 1908.

1. Kathleen Mary (Swifte's Heath, Co. Kilkenny), b. 19 April, 1875, m. 1 June, 1898. Col. George Ewbank Briggs, O.B.E., late Royal Fus. (d. 2 July, 1940), 2nd son of Col. George Briggs, K.D.G., of Catherington, Horndean, Hants., and has issue,

1. George Swifte Ewbank, Major, late Royal Fus. and I.A., served in World War II 1939-45, M.F.H. (Swifte's Heath, Co. Kilkenny; Snettisham Grange, King's Lynn, Norfolk; Public Schools; and Royal Irish Automobile Clubs); b. 30 Dec. 1900, educ. Wellington, and R.M.C. Sandhurst.

2. Ernest Godwin Francis (79A, Kingswood Road, Shortlands, Bromley, Kent.), b. 2 Aug. 1915, educ. Wellington, and London Univ. (B.Sc.(Eng.) 1947), m. 25 Sept. 1947, Lena, dau. of Leonard Lee, of Honor Oak Park,

S.E. 23, and has issue,

- (1) Jonathan, b. 2 Nov. 1948.
- (2) David, b. 11 April, 1950.
- (3) Peter, b. 14 Oct. 1955.

3. Kathleen Frances Mary, b. 5 March, 1918, m. 14 July, 1938, Count George Hoyos (32a, Lynn Road, Hunstanton, Norfolk), eldest son of late Count Edgar Hoyos, of Schloss Looss, Lower Austria, and has issue,

- (1) Ernest George Swifte, b. 13 Oct. 1943.
- (2) Nikolas Carlingford, b. 29 April, 1945.

The eldest son,

MAJOR ERNEST GODWIN MEADE SWIFTE, OF Swifte's Heath, Co. Kilkenny, and formerly of Foulksrath Castle (presented to Irish Govt. for use as a youth hostel ca. 1947), R.A. and Royal Tank Corps, served in World War I 1914-18; b. 14 Aug. 1870, educ. Shrewsbury, and Univ. Coll. Oxford (B.A.) 1890, d. unm. 17 Aug. 1957 when Swifte's Heath is likely to pass (in law) to Mrs. K.M. Briggs and after her to her son, Major G.S.E. Briggs (see above).

Arms—Sa., an anchor in pale or stock az., the stock entwined by a dolphin or swift descending arg. Crests—1, Cerf rampant. 2. A sinister arm embowed vested vert. cuffed arg. holding in the hand ppr. a sheaf of four arrows or, feathered arg., barbed az. Motto—Festina Lente.

SEAT—Swifte's Heath, Co. Kilkenny.

Reference: Burke's Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Landed Gentry of Ireland, by Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D. (Ulster King of Arms) Edited by L.G. Pine, 4th Edition 1958, London.

#### FAMILIES OF SWIFT, BURTON, AND JESSOP

The connexion with the Jessops and Wilkinsons having more than restored the fallen fortunes of the house of LAWSON, it is required in tracing the origin of that beneficial alliance to commence with some members of the family of Swyft.\*

From

ROBERT SWYFT, \*\* "the rich mercer of Rotheram," to whom and his wife there is a splendid monument in Rotheram Church, erected in 1561, sprang

ROBERT SWYFT,\*\*\* of Broom Hall, who m. Eleanor, daughter and heir of Nicholas Wickersley, of Wickersley and Broom Hall, and relict of \_\_\_\_\_ Wentworth, by whom he left, at his decease in 1558, three daughters, his co-heirs, viz.

Anne, of whom presently.

MARY, m to Francis Wortley, esq. of Wortley, ancestor of Lord Wharncliffe.

FRANCES, m. to Sir Francis Leke, knt. of Sutton, father of Sir Francis Leke, Baron Deincourt and Earl of Scarsdale (dignities which ex-

\* The celebrated Dean Swift says that his family was reputed to have come from Yorkshire, and allied to the Swyfts mentioned in the text. See the Dean's own account, printed in the appendix to his life by Dr. Sheridan. The present benefit derived by the Lawsons from the Swyfts is the presentation to the living of Sheffield, alternately with the Gells. This was granted 36th HENRY VIII, to Robert Swyft, esq. of Broom Hall, and William Swyft, together with other valuable property, which had previously belonged to Work-sop Priory.



pired in 1736, see BURKE'S Extinct Peerage).  
The eldest daughter and co-heir,

ANNE SWYFT, born in 1531, espoused Richard Jessop, esq. son of William Jessop, of Rotherham, by Emote, his wife, dau. of John Charlesworth, of Treeton, and dying in 1567, left a son and successor.

WILLIAM JESSOP, esq. of Broom Hall, aged thirteen in 1575. He m. first, 21st January, 1582, Margaret, daughter of Sir John Atherton, of Atherton, and had two sons, viz.

- I. WORTLEY, of Scofton, near Worksop, b. 13th April, 1583, who m. (5th James I.) Catherine, second daughter and co-heir of Thomas Doyley, M.D. of London, a younger son of John Doyley, esq. of Chislehampton, in Oxfordshire, by whom he left at his decease, being lost at sea, a daughter, Anne, m. to — Wade, esq. of Nottingham, and an only son,

WILLIAM, successor to his grandfather.

- II. George, of Brancliffe, b. in 1584, a barrister of the Middle Temple, who died in 1651.

Mr. Jessop wedded, secondly Ann Goodrick, and thirdly, Jane, daughter of Edward Disney; by the former of whom he had two daughters,

- I. MARGARET, m. first to Humphrey Savage, esq. of Northlees, and secondly, to William Young, esq.

- II. Anne, m. to Thomas Eyre, esq. of Highlow.

He d. in 1630, and was s. by his grandson,

WILLIAM JESSOP, esq. of Broom Hall, b. in 1610, who made his will 1st April, 1641, and died soon after, being interred at Sheffield on the 15th of the same month. He had married, first, 1630-1, Mary, daughter of Stephen Bright, esq. of Carbrook, and sister to Sir John Bright, bart. by which lady, who d. in 1635, he had two sons and a daughter, who all died in youth. He wedded, secondly, in 1637, Jane, daughter of Sir Francis South, knt. of Kelsterne, Lincolnshire, by Anne, his wife, daughter of Anthony Irby, esq. of Whaploade, and left a son and successor,

FRANCIS JESSOP, esq. of Broom Hall, baptized at Sheffield 25th April, 1638, one of the earliest members of the Royal Society, and well known among the learned and scientific of his day. He m. in 1664, his cousin, Barbara, daughter of Robert Eyre, esq. of Highlow, and had issue,

- I. WILLIAM, his heir.
- II. Francis, M.A. rector of Treeton, b. in 1668, d. unm. and was buried at Sheffield.
- I. Jane, m. to Marriott Pett, esq.
- II. Elizabeth, m. in 1700, the Rev. Thomas Burton, M.A. vicar of Halifax, and their daughter,

BARBARA BURTON.

\*\* His son, SIR ROBERT SWYFT, was afterwards of Doncaster and Streethorpe, sheriff of Yorkshire in the 40th ELIZABETH, and knighted at York by James I, and his descendant, BARNHAM SWYFT, was created in 1627, Viscount Carlisle.

\*\*\* For a full account of the great alliances of this family, refer to HUNTER'S South Yorkshire, vol. i.p. 204, &c.

Reference: Genealogical and Heraldic History of The Commoners of Great Britain and Ireland - By John Burke, Esquire. Vol. II., London.

SWIFT FAMILY ARMS

The Swift Family Coat of Arms is recorded in Burke's General Armory as follows:

SWIFT (Rotherham, co. York, and Allergill, co. Durham; Robert Swift, Esq., of Rotherham, b. 1478, the Rich Mercer of Rotherham, eldest son of Robert Swift, Esq., of that place and Allergill, was father of Robert Swift, Esq. of Rotherham, who left three daus. his co-heirs; I. Frances, m. Sir Francis Leake, Knt., of Sutton, co. Derby, ancestor of the extinct Earls of Scarborough; II. Mary, m. Francis Wortley, Esq., of Wortley; III. Anne, m. Richard Jessop, Esq., of Broomhall). Cr, a chev. vair betw. three bucks in full course ppr. Crest-- A sinister arm embowed vested vert. cuffed ar. holding in the hand a sheaf of five arrows or, feathered ppr. barbed az.

SWIFT (Viscount Carlingford, extinct 1634; Barnham Swift, son of Sir Robert Swift, Knt. of Rotherham, and grandson of William Swift, who was brother of Robert Swift, Esq., of Rotherham, b. 1478, was raised to the Peerage of Ireland 1627; he left an only child, Hon. Mary Swift, m. Robert Fielding, known as Beau Fielding). Same Arms and Crest.

SWIFT (Swiftsheath, co. Kilkenny, and Lionsden, co. Meath; founded in Ireland by Godwin Swift, Attorney-General to the Duke of Ormonde for the Palatinate of Tipperary; he was son of Rev. Thomas Swift, of Goodrich and Bristow, co. Hereford, distinguished for his devotion to and sufferings in the cause of Charles I.) Same Arms. Crest-- A demi buck ramp. ppr. in the mouth a honeysuckle also ppr. stalked and leaved vert. Motto--Festina lente. The Fun. Ent. Ulster's Office, 1695, of the above Godwin Swift, the Attorney-General to the Duke of Ormonde, gives--Sa. an anchor in pale or, stock az. the stem entwined by a dolphin or swift descending ar., and the Crest of Swift, of Rotherham. This was an assumption of his as a parody on the name.

SWIFT (Castle Rickard, co. Meath; descended from Deane Swift, son of Godwin Swift, Attorney-General to the Duke of Ormonde, by his third wife; of this family descended Edmund Lenthall Swift, Keeper of the Crown Jewels in the Tower of London). Same Arms, Crest, and Motto.

SWIFT (Lynn, co. Westmeath; Meade Swift, Esq. of Lynn, son of Godwin Swift, Attorney-General to the Duke of Ormonde, by his fourth wife, was father of three sons: I. John, ancestor of Rev. Richard Meade Swift, Incumbent of Mountfield, co. Tyrone; II. Thomas, m. Frances, dau. of John Dennis, of Kinsale, co. Cork, and sister and heir of James Dennis, Lord Chief Baron of Ireland, created Lord Tracton 1780, and had two sons, Rev. Meade Swift and John Swift, between whom Lord Tracton devised his estates, and both of whom thereupon called themselves Dennis; III. Alexander, ancestor of Swift, now of Lynn). Same Arms, Crest, and Motto.

SWIFT (borne by Very Rev. Jonathan Swift, Dean of St. Patrick's 1713-45, son of Jonathan Swift, Esq., who was brother of Godwin Swift, Attorney-General to the Duke of Ormonde). Per pale or and vert. on a chev. betw. three bucks in full course as many pheons, points down all counterchanged.

SWIFT (Blandford, co. Dorset). Sa. three bucks trippant or. Crest--A demi lion ramp. or, holding betw. the paws a helmet of the last.

SWIFTE (London, temp. Queen Elizabeth). Az. a chev. erm. betw. three tigers' heads erased ar. crined and armed or. Crest--A pegasus in full speed vert. wings endorsed or.

SWIFTE (granted 10 Aug. 1665). Or, a chev. betw. three fleurs-de-lis purp. Crest--A dexter hand gauntleted throwing a dart all ppr.

SWIFTS (Scotland). Gu. three whips of three lashes each or.

REFERENCE: The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales, By Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D., (Ulster King of Arms) London, 1884.

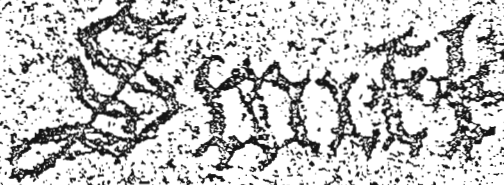
Reverend William Swift (1696-1734)

The Rev. William Swift, ancestor of the Swift family in Virginia and North Carolina, is said to have been a lineal descendant of Robert Swift, father of Robert Swift (born 1478) of Rotherham County, York and Allergill County Durham, whose ancestor, Bryan Swift (Swyfte), had a grant from Godfrey de Beaumont, Lord Bishop of Durham, ca. 1300. The grant to be held as an eighth part of the province of the Lordship, Allergill, County Durham.

The Arms of the Swift family from which the Rev. William Swift descended is described in Burke's General Armory as follows:

Arms--Or a chev., barry nebulee, arg and az between three robucks courant, ppr. Crest--A demi buck ramp. ppr. in the mouth, a honeysuckle also ppr. and leaves vert. Motto-- Festina Lente, (make haste slowly).

While there are some slight variations of design in the arms of the several branches of the Swift families, a facsimile of the Coat of Arms of the lineal ancestor of the Rev. William Swift, who removed to Virginia, via Bermuda ca. 1720, is shown here. See Exhibit No. 2.



## PART II

JONATHAN SWIFT, DD., DEAN OF  
ST. PATRICK'S DUBLIN IRELAND.

Jonathan Swift, (Very Rev.) DD., the celebrated Dean of St. Patrick's (appointed by patent 6 May 1743) and author of Gulliver's Travels, etc., was born in Hoey's Court Dublin, Ireland, 30 Nov. 1667, and died 19 Oct. 1745, the son of Jonathan Swift, of Dublin, Solicitor (Attorney General). He was from a line of ancestors long renown in the field of religion, education, literature, and politics. Three or more of his paternal ancestors were graduates of one of the several colleges of Cambridge University, England. These included Robert Swift, son of Robert of Rotherham, B.A. Cambridge 1552-53, Fellow 1553, LL.B., Master of St. John's Cambridge University, Author ecclesiastical; William Swift, B.A. 1538-89, M.A. 1592, Rector of St. Andrews and Harbledown, Kent 1592-1624; Thomas Swift, son of William, B.A. Queen's, Cambridge Univ. 1614-15, M.A. 1619, Rec. Harbledown, Vicar, Goodrich and Bridstow.

Thomas Swift, grandfather of Jonathan (Dean) Swift, married Elizabeth Dryden, sister of John Dryden, the first official Post Laureate of England. Their son, Jonathan of Dublin, Solicitor, married Abigail Erich. He died in May 1667, leaving a daughter, Jane, and a posthumous son, Jonathan (Dean) Swift, born 30 Nov. 1667, six months after his father's death.

The Rev. Thomas Swift of Goodrich and Bristow, Hereford, grandfather of the celebrated Jonathan (Dean) Swift, was ordained deacon (London) 19 Sept. 1619, and priest, 19 Dec. 1618, at age 24. He was clergyman of Harbledown, Kent, Vicar of Goodrich and Bridstow, Hereford. Because of his devoted loyalty to the Royal cause and to the person of Prince Charles, afterwards King Charles II, he suffered great persecution and was ejected in 1646. It was during his protracted wanderings after the Battle of Worcester in 1651, that he married Elizabeth, sister of John Dryden, and from this marriage there were born several children, including Jonathan, father of Jonathan (Dean) Swift, and Godwin Swift, who reared and educated his nephew, Jonathan (Dean) Swift, as if he had been his own son.

Jonathan (Dean) Swift was educated at Kilkenny School and Trinity College, Dublin, at the expense of his uncle, Godwin, and in 1689, he became secretary to Sir William Temple at Moor Park, Surry. In July 1692, he graduated as A.M. from Oxford University, England, and went back to Ireland. He soon returned to Moor Park in England and remained there until after Sir William Temple's death in 1709, when he returned to Ireland. Six years earlier he had taken the holy orders of the Church of England, and now he earned his living as a parish priest.

While living in Sir William Temple's house in England, Jonathan met most of the politicians and scholars of the day, and here also he met Ester Johnson, whom he helped educate, and whom he made forever famous under the name of "Stella".

After he returned to Ireland Stella and a friend came frequently to visit him, and she later moved to Ireland to be near Swift.

In 1701, Swift took his doctor's degree, and in 1704, he published, anonymously, The Battle of The Books, and the famous Tale of The Tub. In 1707, he wrote his best narrative poem, Bancess and Philemon, and the next

year he published the most successful practical joke, The Bickerstaff Papers.

At about this time he was sent to London to deal with the government for the Irish Angelican Church. In 1710 he placed his pen at the disposal of the Tories. He edited their official organ, the Examiner, and wrote several pamphlets which were instrumental in bringing the War of the Spanish Succession to a close, supplying perhaps the first influence of the press on English politics.

Swift was appointed Dean of St. Patrick's, Dublin in 1713. He had aspired to Bishopric in England, but the dissensions between Oxford and Balingbrake, whom he attempted in vain to reconcile, and the death of the Queen, put an end to his prospects and condemned him to remain for life in Ireland, a country which he disliked.

In 1712, Swift became acquainted with Hester (or Ester) Vanhomrigh (Vanessa), who fell passionately in love with him and even proposed marriage to him, but he avoided a decisive answer. Some say this was because he had already married Esther Johnson (Stella), but there is no documentary evidence to support this claim. His proposal for the "Universal Use of Irish Manufacturers (1720), and his celebrated Drapier's Letters (1723), made him the idol of the Irish people. His great work, Gulliver's Travels, (1728), is read and enjoyed by children everywhere in the civilized world for its amusing and fantastic story. Underlying its playfulness, however, is the harshest condemnation of human beings ever written. All of the evils, follies, and pretenses of mankind are attacked. By sheer force of reason and irony, he carries his satire to a point where it almost seems that both life and mankind are distinctly of no value. His poem On The Death of Dr. Swift, is a bitter attack on friendship and, at the same time, an excellent evaluation of Swift, himself. His other works include Polite Conversation, a deadly satire on the talk or society, the Journal to Stella, a gentle and heart warming work written especially for Stella. Proud and bitter as he was, he could be tender and loyal to his friends, among whom were Joseph Addison and Richard Steele.

Swift's relationships with women were unfortunate. Ester, whom he addressed in his letters as "Vanessa", after falling madly in love with him, and mad with jealousy, sought by writing Stella, to find out her relationship with Swift. When he learned of this, his fury was so great that Vanessa could not survive the shock, and died within a few weeks.

After the death of Stella in 1728, Swift's life became much more retired, and by 1742, his mind had failed and he became insane. He died in 1745, and is buried in St. Patrick's Cathedral in the same coffin as Stella, and on his grave is the epitaph written by himself; "Here lies the body of Jonathan Swift, DD., dean of this Cathedral, where burning indignation can no longer tear at his heart".

It is said of Swift that, while his satirical condemnation of the human race is the harshest and most cutting ever penned in the English language, his letters to Stella are said by many to be an all time English classic of kindness, tenderness, and love.

Had Swift been born after the advent of modern psychology, the psychologists, no doubt, would have attributed his bitterness to the adverse

circumstances of his early childhood. His father, Jonathan, after marrying Abigail Erich of Leicester, was appointed to the stewardship of the King's Inn, Dublin, partly in consideration of the loyalty and suffering of his family. Fifteen months later he died leaving his widow, Abigail, with an infant daughter. Six months after her husband's death, 30 Nov. 1667, she gave birth to Jonathan, the younger, and it is said that Swift felt the place, Ireland, as well as the circumstances of his birth, to be a grievance. His mother, having been left only a small pittance, returned to her native Leicester.

A little known episode in the life of Jonathan Swift took place during the first three years of his life. His nurse having become so much attached to him, that having to return to her native Whitehaven, she kidnapped the year old Jonathan out of pure affection. When his mother knew of her loss she was afraid to hazard a return voyage until the child, who had been something of a weakling, was strong enough, and thus he remained nearly three years at Whitehaven with his nurse who took such care of his education that he could read any chapter in the Bible before he was three years old. His uncle, Godwin Swift, who had been made Attorney General in the palatine of Tipperary by the Duke of Armond, took Jonathan (Dean) off of his Mother's hands and sent him to Kilkenny School, called the Eton of Ireland, at the age of six.

Swift, an orphan among children from the elite families of nobility and great wealth, was sometimes made to feel ill at ease. These circumstances, plus his failure to obtain a coveted deanship in England, which country he preferred to call his homeland, appear to have engendered some bitterness in his life that found an outlet in his satirical writings, which not only disclose that he cherished a resentment against his uncle, Godwin, and most of his relatives, but also a bitter resentment against the human race. This bears out the age old conclusion that the Swifts have always been individualistic, cold, and almost always without close family ties.

Reference: The Life of Jonathan Swift, DD., by Dr. Thomas Sheridan. Alumni Cantabrigienses Cambridge University, Cambridge At The University Press 1922.

Burke's Genealogical and Heraldic History of The Landed Gentry of Ireland, by Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D., (Ulster King of Arms) 4th Edition 1958, London.

Genealogical and Heraldic History of the Commoners of Great Britain and Ireland, by John Burke, Esq., Vol. II. London.

The General Armory of England, Scotland, Ireland and Wales, by Sir Bernard Burke, C.B., LL.D., (Ulster King of Arms) London 1884.

Weedon's Modern Encyclopedia Vol. 7, 1931.

The Standard American Encyclopedia Vol. XII, 1937-38.

Jonathan Swift, by Leslie Stephen.

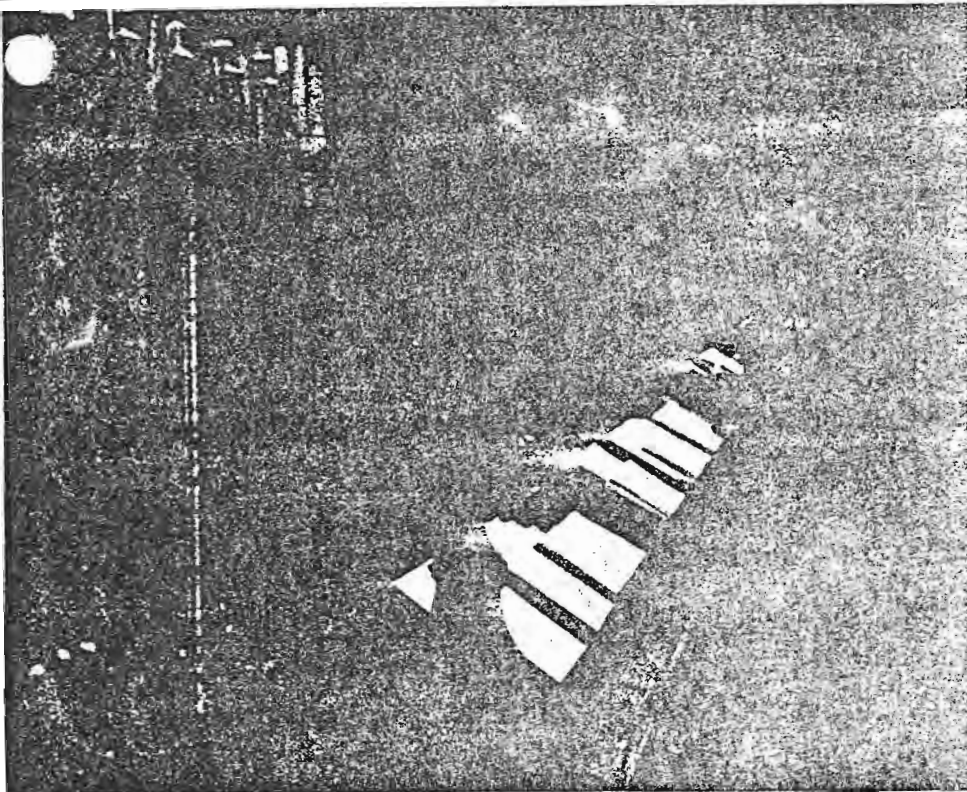
Jonathan Swift - A Central Biography, by John Middleton Murry.

# ST. PATRICK'S CATHEDRAL DUBLIN IRELAND

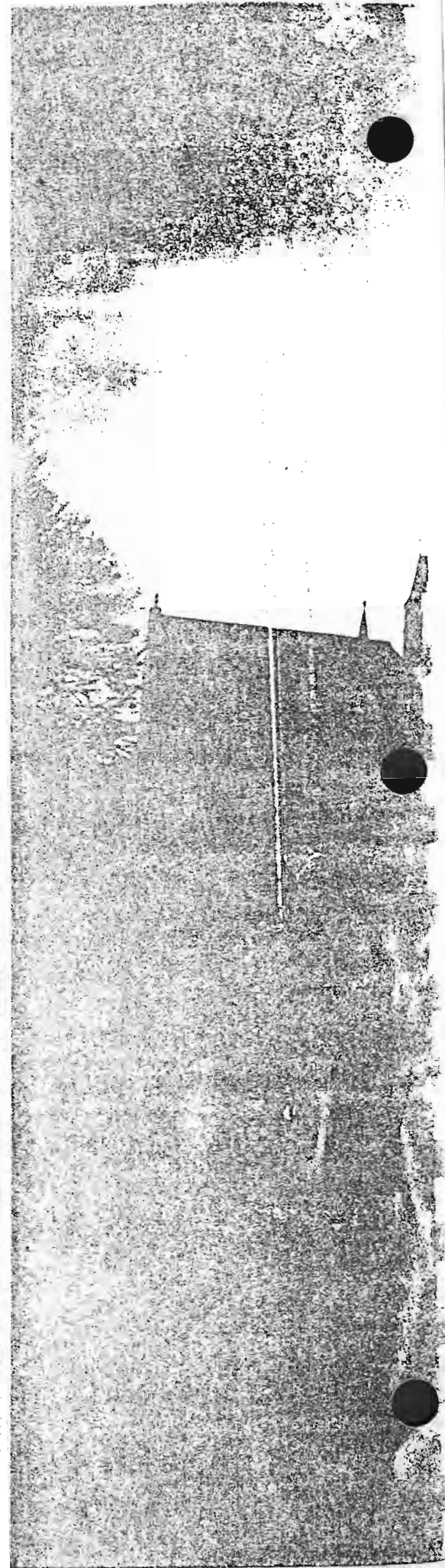
## Cathedral in Conflict

Established in the 12th Century, St. Patrick's Cathedral has had an uneasy relationship with English authority. In 1540, the cathedral clergy were locked up for resisting the Protestant Reformation of Henry VIII. The King not only turned St. Patrick's into a temple of the new faith, but also seized the cathedral's revenues. St. Patrick's suffered another blow in 1643 when Oliver Cromwell's Puritan troopers occupied it—and stabled their horses in the aisles.

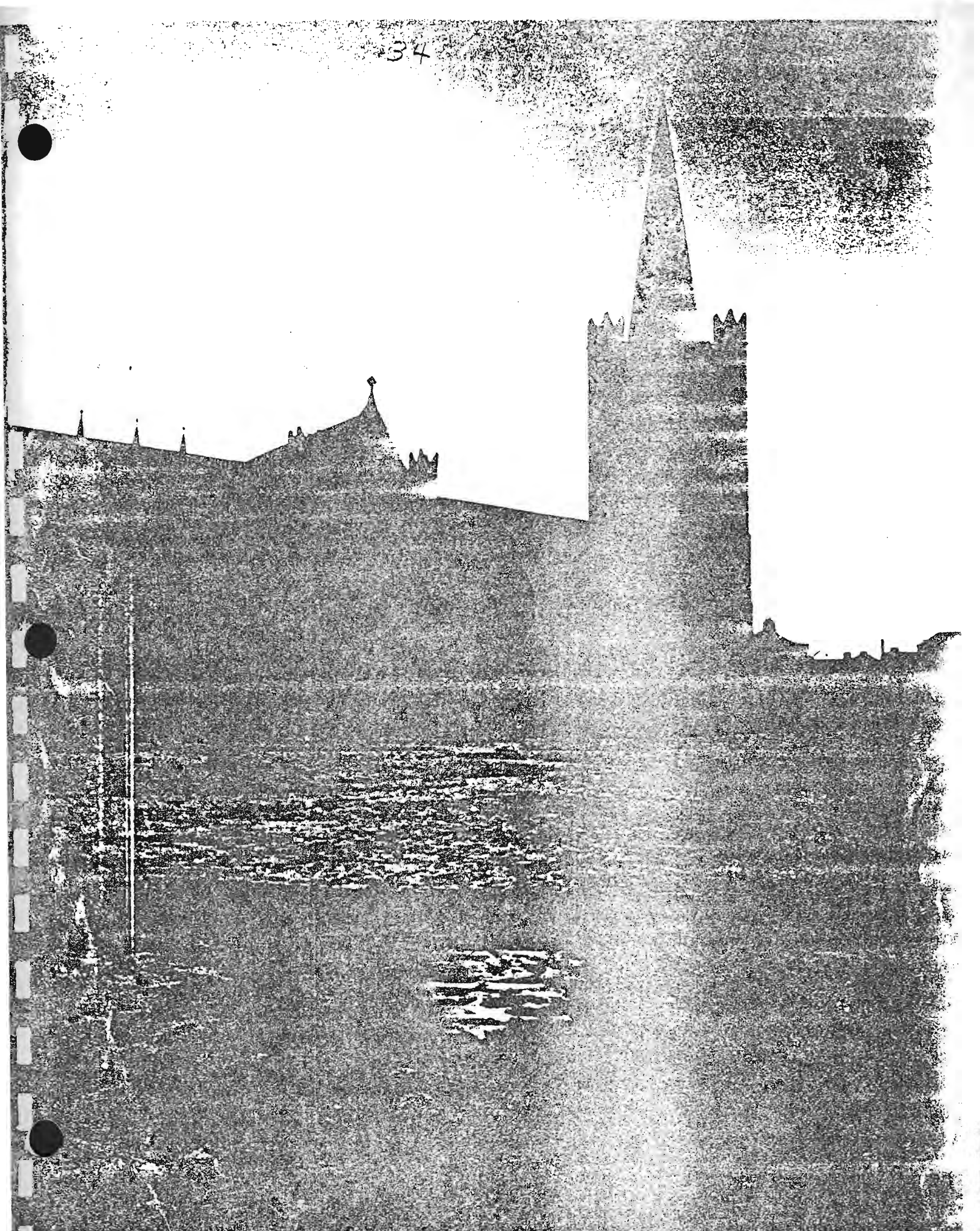
But it is with the name of Jonathan Swift, the Irish patriot and satirist, that the cathedral is mainly associated. Swift was Dean from 1713 until 1745. For two days after his death, Dubliners filed past his coffin, and he was buried—"as privately as possible and at twelve o'clock at night", according to his wishes—in the cathedral's nave.



Boys of St. Patrick's choir school help to maintain the cathedral's tradition of fine choral singing.







The massive bulk of St. Patrick's Cathedral looms against the grey winter sky. Extensively restored in 1864, the building is 300 feet long and 67 feet w.

PART III

BIOGRAPHICAL LIST OF SWIFT (SWYFTE) (SWIFTE) GRADUATES  
AND HOLDERS OF OFFICE AT THE UNIVERSITY OF CAMBRIDGE,  
ENGLAND, FROM THE EARLIEST TIMES TO 1751.

Reproduced on the following pages is a list of Cambridge University Alumni Cantabrigienses giving the names, dates, and a brief biographical sketch of the several members of the Swift family (also spelled Swyfte-Swyfte-Swyft) who graduated from the ancient University of Cambridge, England, beginning with the graduation of Henry Swift from Kings College, Cambridge University, in 1470, until the year 1738-39, when John Swift graduated from St. John's College, Cambridge University in 1739.

The list includes the names of the several colleges comprising Cambridge University, from which the several members of the Swift family graduated, including Kings College, the first to be incorporated in 1317, into the University.

The biographical list is a reproduction of the records as they appear on the University Register, and lists not only the graduates but also the officers of the University, including Robert Swift, B.A. 1552-3; Fellow 1553; LL.B; Chancellor of Durham; Master of St. John's, Cambridge University; author, Ecclesiastical, died 1599, buried in Durham Cathedral. (Ref: Cooper, II, 282; D.N.B.)

Unfortunately the extant records of Cambridge University give no personal information beyond the very vague suggestion as to social status afforded by the fact of matriculation as fellow-commoner, pensioner, or sizar.

- SWIFT, ANDREW. Adm. pens. at Trinity, June 7, 1670. Matric. 1670.  
 SWIFT, DANIEL. Adm. at Corpus Christi, 1623. Of Leicestershire. B.A. 1626-7. Ord. priest (St. David's) 1628. C. of West Walton, Norfolk, 1633. Perhaps intruding minister at Uppingham, Rutland, in 1650.  
 SWYFT, ED. Matric. sizar from MAGDALENE, Michs. 1547.  
 SWYFTE, EDMUND. Matric. sizar from CIARE, Michs. 1564; B.A. 1568-9.  
 SWIFT, EDWARD. Matric. sizar from MAGDALENE, Easter, 1641; B.A. 1644-5; M.A. 1655. Ord. deacon (Lincoln) Feb. 22; priest, Feb. 24, 1661-2.  
 SWIFT, EDWARD, Adm. sizar (age 17) at CAIUS, May 5, 1671. S. of William (1624), clerk, of Mileham, Norfolk. Schools, Scarning (Mr. Burton) and Walsingham (Mr. Pitts). Matric. 1671; Scholar, 1671-5; B.A. 1674-5.  
 SWIFTE, FRANCIS. Adm. pens. at JESUS, May 7, 1627. Of Essex. Probably s. and h. of Sir Francis, of Roydon, Essex, Knt., and perhaps grandson of Richard (1564). Matric. 1627. Adm. at the Middle Temple, Feb. 7, 1631. (Essex Pedigrees, 606.)  
 SWIFT, GILBERT. Adm. sizar at St Catharine's June 7, 1729. Of Ashbourne, Derbs. Matric. 1729.  
 SWIFT, HENRY. Adm. at King's, a scholar from Eton, 1468. Of Newnham, Northants. B.A. 1470-1; M.A. 1476-7.

- SWIFTE, HENRY. Matric. sizar from TRINITY, 1639; A.A. 1648. Perhaps s. of John, of Silkstone, Yorks. If so, minister of Penistone, Yorks., 1649-62, ejected. Preacher in Yorkshire. Died Oct. 31, 1689, aged 68. Perhaps brother of William (1639). (Calamy, II. 569.)
- SWIFTE or SWYTE, JOHN. B.Can.L. 1528-9.
- SWYFT, JOHN. Matric. pens. from MAGDALENE, Easter, 1631.
- SWIFT, JOHN. Adm. sizar (age 17) at St. John's, May 16, 1706. S. of Robert, husbandman. B. at Kimberly, Norfolk. School, Wymondham. Matric. 1706; B.A. 1709-10. Ord. deacon (Lincoln, Litt. dim. from Norwich) Feb. 25, 1710-1; priest (Norwich) Sept. 21, 1712. V. of Swerdeston, Norfolk, 1726. R. of Swainsthorpe. Died Mar. 1766.
- SWIFT, JOHN. Adm. sizar (age 19) at St. John's, June 30, 1735, S. of George, of Derbyshire. B. at Chesterfield, School, Chesterfield (Mr. Burrow). Matric. 1735; B.A. 1738-9. Ord. deacon (Lincoln) Dec. 24, 1738; 'C. of Dunton, Beds.'
- SWIFT, JOSEPH. Adm. sizar (age 18) at MAGDALENE, June 21, 1656. S. of Thomas, of Walkley, near Sheffield, Yorks. School, Sheffield. Matric. 1656.
- SWIFT, JOSEPH. Adm. sizar (age 17) at St. John's, Apr. 18, 1663. S. of Edmund, husbandman, of Darnall-in-Sheffield, Yorks, B.. there. School, Sheffield (Mr. Potts). Matric. 1663; B.A. 1666-7; M.A. 1670. Ord. priest (Lincoln) June 6, 1669.
- SWYFTE, RICHARD. Matric. Fell.—Com. from TRINITY, Michs. 1564. Perhaps s. and h. of John, of Roydon, Essex, auditor. Married Frances, dau. of John Duckett. (Essex Pedigrees, 606.)
- SWIFT, RICHARD. Matric. sizar from CLARE, Easter, 1576. Probably ord. deacon (Lincoln) Apr. 30, 1583; 'B.A.'; priest, Dec. 31, 1584. R. of Biscathorpe, Lincs., 1584. Will (Lincoln) 1597.
- SWIFT, ROBERT. Adm. at St John's, July 4, 1549. Probably s. of Robert, of Rotherham, Yorks., Esq. B. there. B.A. 1552-3. Fellow, 1553. LL.B. (Louvain). Chancellor of Durham, 1561-77. Ord. deacon (Durham) Oct. 5, 1563. Canon of Durham, 1562 (sic) -99. R. of Sedgfield, Durham, 1562-99. Married Anne, dau. of Thomas Lever, Master of St. John's. Author, ecclesiastical. Died 1599. Buried in Durham Cathedral. M.I. (Cooper, II. 282; D.N.B.)
- SWYFTE, ROBERT. Matric. Fell.—Com. from St. John's, Easter, 1566. Doubtless s. of William, of Rotherham, Yorks. B. 1550. Sheriff of Yorks., 1599-1600, 1617-8. Knighted, Apr. 17, 1603. Of Doncaster and Streethorpe. Married (1) Bridget, dau of Sir Francis Hastings; (2) Ursula, dau of Stephen Barnham, of Lewes, Sussex, Esq. Died Mar. 14, 1625 (sic). Admon. (York) Jan. 1628-9. (Hunter, South Yorks., I. 206.)
- SWIFT, ROBERT. B.A. from ST. JOHN'S, 1584-5.
- SWYFT, ROBERT. Matric. sizar from CHRIST'S, Michs. 1587. Migrated to Clare. B.A. 1592-3. Perhaps adm. at Lincoln's Inn, Aug. 19, 1587; of Durham, and of New Inn. Called to the Bar, 1596.
- SWYFTE, SAMUEL. Matric sizar from KING'S, Michs. 1585.
- SWYFT, THOMAS. Matric. sizar from PEMBROKE, Easter, 1544.
- SWYFT, THOMAS. Matric. pens. from CHRIST'S, 1595-6.
- SWIFT, THOMAS. Matric. pens. from TRINITY, c. 1598. S. of Thomas, citizen of Lincoln. Scholar, 1599; B.A. 1601-2; M.A. 1605; D.D. from St. John's, 1612. Fellow of St. John's, 1606 (by royal mandate). Incorp.

- at Oxford, 1605. R. of Waddington, Lincs., 1610. Preb. of Peterborough, 1622-46. Died 1646. Will, Lincoln. (Al. Oxon.; Northants. N. and Q., III. 155.)
- SWIFTE, THOMAS. Matric. pens. from TRINITY, Easter, 1611. S. of William (1584), R. of Harbledown, Kent. B. in St. Andrew's, Canterbury. B.A. from Queens', 1614-15; M.A. 1619. Ord. deacon (London) Sept. 19; priest, Dec. 19, 1619, age 24. C. of Harbledown, Kent. V. of Goodrich and Bridstow, Hereford; ejected, 1646. Preb. of Hereford, 1645-6. Devoted Royalist; suffered great persecution. Married Elizabeth Dryden, sister of the poet. Died 1658, aged 63. (His son Jonathan was father of Dean Swift.) (Burke, L.G.; W. M. Mason, History of St. Patrick's, 227.)
- SWIFT, TIMOTHY. Adm. sizar (age 17) at St. John's, May 26, 1658. S. of John, of Shafton-in-Felkirk, Yorks. B. there. School, Hemsworth (Mr Wood). Matric, 1658; B.A. 1661-2; M.A. 1665. Ord. deacon (Norwich) July 13, 1662; priest, Mar. 15, 1662-3. R. of St Peter, Ringstead, Norfolk, 1674.
- SWIFT, WILLIAM. Matric. pens from CORPUS CHRISTI, Easter, 1584. S. of Thomas, clerk, of Canterbury. B. 1566. B.A. from Clare, 1588-9; M.A. 1592. R. of St Andrew's, Canterbury, Kent, 1592-1624. R. of Harbledown, 1601-24. Died Oct. 24, 1624, aged 58. See Al. Oxon. for a contemporary namesake. Father of Thomas (1611). (Burke, L.G.; Hasted, IV. 469.)
- SWIFTE, WILLIAM. Matric. pens. from St John's, c. 1595; B.A. 1598-9; M.A. 1602. One of these names, 'M.A.,' licensed to preach (York) 1613. R. of South Dalton, Yorks., 1616.
- SWIFT, WILLIAM. Matric. sizar from TRINITY, Easter, 1624; B.A. 1627-8; M.A. 1631. Ord. deacon (York) Mar. 1627-8; priest (Peterb.) Sept. 25, 1631. R. of Stanfield, Norfolk, 1637. R. of Mileham, 1641. Probably R. of Little Fransham, 1668. Married Mary Shene, Aug. 20, 1639, at East Lexham, Norfolk. Father of Edward (1671).
- SWIFTE, WILLIAM. Matric. sizar from TRINITY, Michs. 1639; B.A. 1642. Perhaps brother of Henry (1639).
- SWIFT, WILLIAM. Adm. sizar at Queens', June 4, 1690. Of Ireland. Matric. 1690. One of these names s. of William, of Carlow and Kilkenny. Of Dublin. Married Elizabeth, dau. of William Longfield. Died 1769.
- \*SWIFT, WILLIAM. Adm. sizar at EMMANUEL, June 16, 1714. Matric. 1714; B.A. 1717-8. Ord. priest (London) Dec. 20, 1719.
- SWIFTE, \_\_\_\_\_. B.Can.L. 1496-7.

\* Ancestor of the Swift family in Virginia and North Carolina.

Reference: Alumni Cantabrigienses, A Biographical List of All Known Students, Graduates, and Holders of Office at The University of Cambridge, Compiled by John Venn, Sc.D., F.R.S., F.S.A. and J.A. Venn, M.A., Part I, From the Earliest Times To 1751, Cambridge, At The University Press 1927.

It may be of interest to members of the Swift (Swifte-Swyfte) family in Virginia, North Carolina, Massachusetts, and elsewhere in America

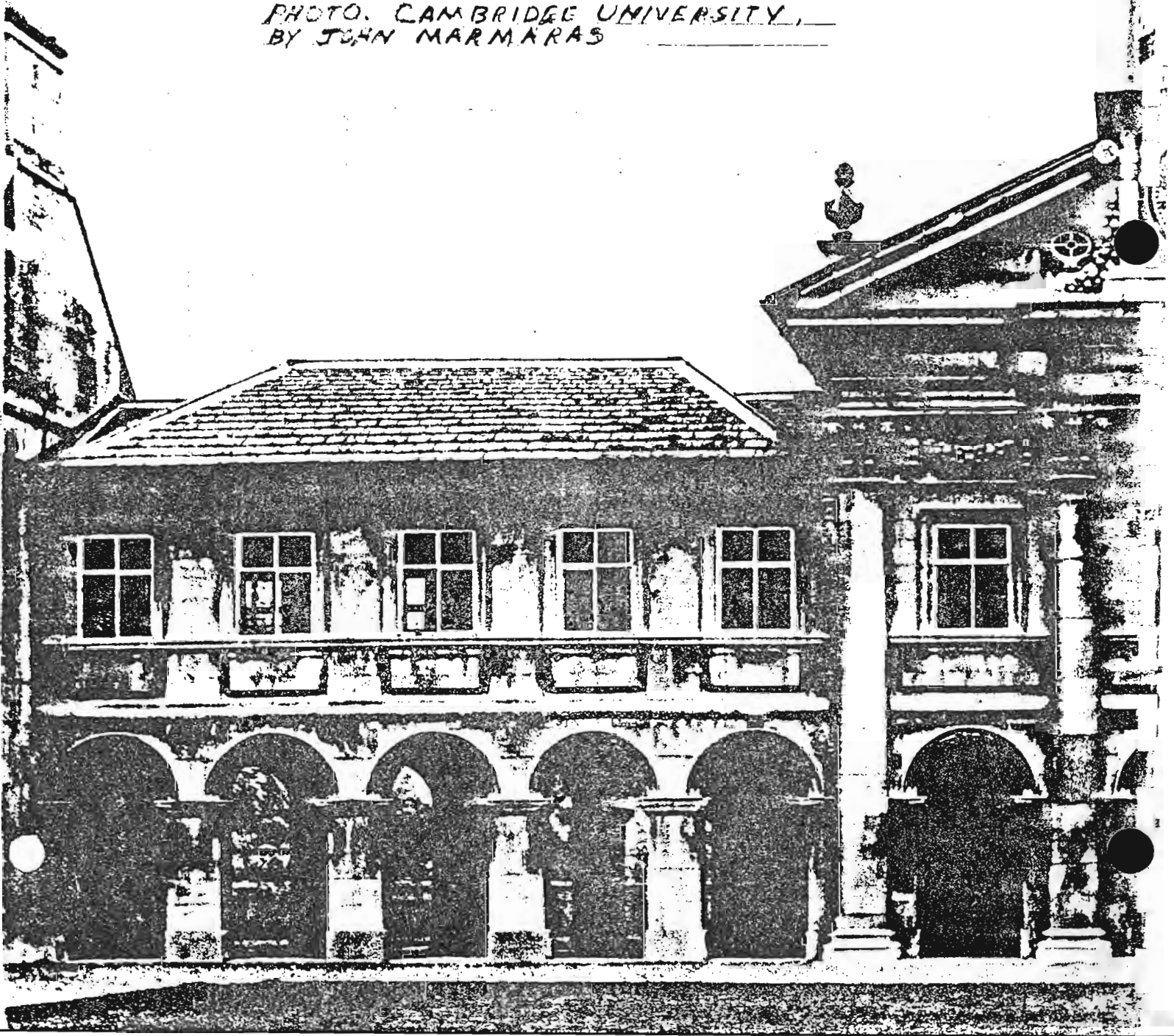
to note that thirty five members of the Swift family graduated from Cambridge University between the period 1470 and 1718; that several members received Master of Arts degrees; and one member, Robert Swift, B.A., Fellow, LL.B. was Chancellor of Durham 1561-77; Canon of Durham; Master of St John's; buried in Durham Cathedral; and it will be of special interest to members of the Swift, Duke, and allied families in Virginia and North Carolina, to note that the Rev. William Swift, ancestor of the Swift family in Virginia and North Carolina, graduated from Emmanuel, Cambridge University, 1717-18, and was ordained priest, London in 1719.

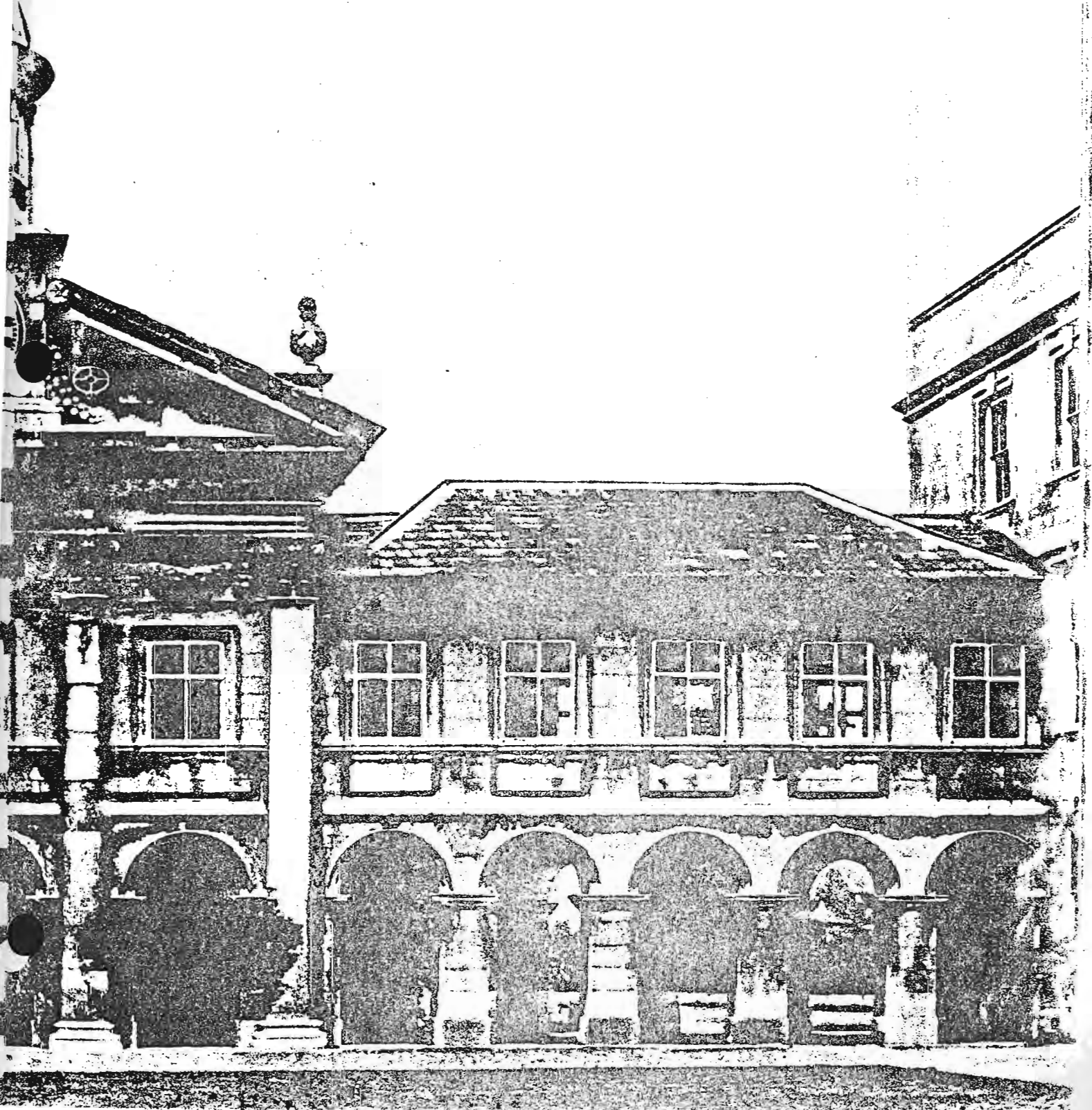
While there is recorded among the list of Swift family graduates from Cambridge University, several Doctors of Divinity, Doctors of Law, Barons and other notables, doubtless the most notable was Thomas Swift, grandfather of Jonathan Swift, D.D. Dean of St. Patrick's, and author of Gulliver's Travels, etc. Thomas Swift, B.A., M.A., Vicar of Goodrich near Ross in Herefordshire, married Elizabeth Dryden, niece of Sir Erasmuth Dryden, the sister of John Dryden, the first Poet Laureate of England, was a devoted Royalist who suffered great persecution at the hands of the Torys because of his devotion and loyalty to the Crown during the struggle between the Torys and Loyalists, and was ejected, which may have been responsible for his son, Jonathan, the elder, father of Jonathan (Dean Swift), and his son Godwin, removing to Ireland.

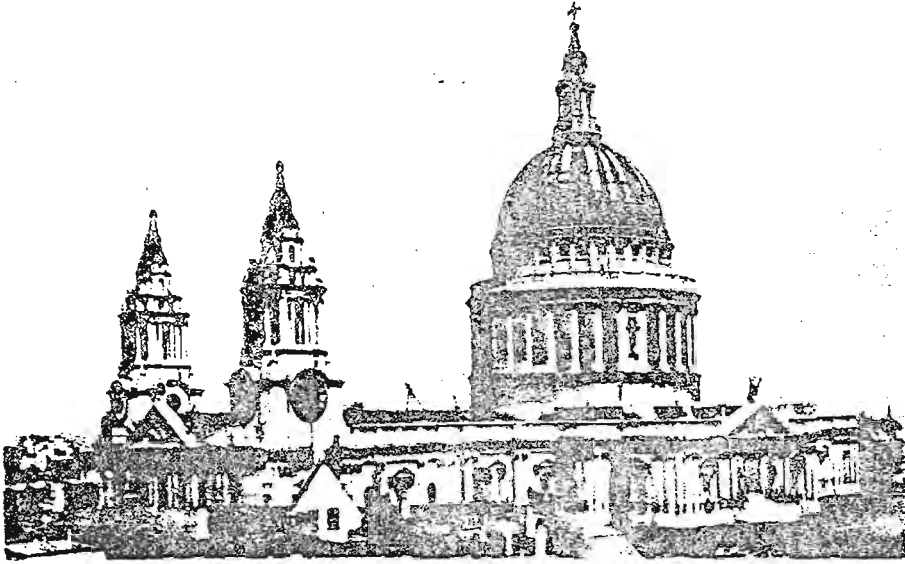
EMMANUEL COLLEGE CHAPEL FRONT,  
CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY, ENGLAND,  
DESIGNED IN 1666 BY SIR CHRISTOPHER  
WREN.

IT WAS IN THIS CHAPEL THAT THE  
REV. WILLIAM SWIFT, IN 1717-18,  
RECEIVED HIS B.A. DEGREE FROM  
CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY.

PHOTO. CAMBRIDGE UNIVERSITY,  
BY JOHN MARMARAS







A. S. Paul's Cathedral, London, from S.W. (1675-1710. See p. 1014



B. S. Paul's Cathedral, London: nave looking E.

ST. PAUL'S CATHEDRAL LONDON ENGLAND  
 DESIGNED AND BUILT BY SIR CHRISTOPHER WREN  
 1675-1710

WILLIAM SWIFT WAS ORDAINED PRIEST HERE  
 IN THIS CATHEDRAL ON 20 DECEMBER 1719  
 BY BISHOP JOHN ROBINSON OF LONDON



PART IVREVEREND WILLIAM SWIFT, D.D. (1699—1734), Clergyman,Church of England, Ancestor of The Swift FamilyIn Virginia and North Carolina

The Rev. William Swift, who is thought to have been a lineal descendant of Bryan Swift, who had a grant from Godfrey de Beaumont, Lord Bishop of Durham of Allergill County Durham, ca., 1300, was the first member of the Swift family, for whom records are extant, to settle in Virginia and raise a family there. Footnote: Bryan Swift was the lineal ancestor of Robert Swift of Allergill and Rotherham, England to whose son, Robert, the Rich Mercer of Rotherham and his wife, Anne, daughter of William Taylor of Sheffield, a splendid monument was erected in the Rotherham Church in 1561, and is still preserved there.

The Book, Original Immigrants 1600-1700, which records the sailings from England to Virginia during the period 1600-1700, lists the following immigrants by the name of Swift who came to Virginia in the early 1600's:

Page 180: "Mr. Swift living at ye plantation, the James Cittle on 16 Feb., 1623."

Page 14: "Joe Swift, age 23, and Abraham Swift, age 23, sailed to Virginia on the Primrose 27 July, 1635, under Capt. Doughton."

Page 115: "Wm Swift, age 21, sailed on the Primrose 27 July 1635".

Page 126: "James Swift age 26, sailed to Virginia on the George 21 August 1635".

Page 234: "Muster of Inhabitants of Virginia in 1624-25, Thomas Swift came to Tyges (freeman) in 1622."

No records, such as land grants, deeds, wills, inventories, parish records, etc., have been found on which a conclusion can be reached that any one of these immigrants by the name of Swift settled and raised a family in Virginia; so we can only speculate that they moved on to other parts of the New World, returned to England, or else were unable to withstand the disease and other hardships encountered by the early Virginia settlers, and died without leaving any traceable record.

One William Swift, born in Rocking Deanery, Braintree, Essex County, England, ca. 1627, apparently was the first member of the Swift family to settle in America. He first came to Watertown, Mass., and later removed to Sandwich, Mass. where he settled in 1637, and died there in 1644. He married Joanne, and they had a son, William, who married Ruth Tobey, and they had a son, Jirah Swift (1665-1749), who married Abigail Gibbs 26 Nov. 1697, a Mayflower descendant, and their son, William, born 5 July 1705, married Abigail Burgen. A descendant of this William

Swift, Alden Willis Swift, retired, came to Raleigh, N.C., after his retirement and, at this writing, he resides at 4118, Rockingham St., Raleigh, N.C.

Mrs. Pattie Swift, widow of Lieutenant Commander Orrin Alden Swift, U.S.N., removed to North Carolina and resides at 803 Brighton Road, Raleigh, N.C.

While the William Swift of Sandwich, Mass. settled there almost a century before the Rev. William Swift settled in Virginia, the Rev. William Swift, descendant of Robert Swift of Rotherham, England, appears to have been the first member of the family of Swifts to have settled in Virginia and was the first to raise a family there.

The Rev. William Swift, probably the son of Edward Swift of Kent, England, was born in 1695. After graduating from Emmanuel, Cambridge University, England, in 1717-18, he was ordained priest by Bishop John Robinson of London at St. Paul's Cathedral only a few years after this great masterpiece of architecture was completed by Sir Christopher Wrenn whom most people claim was the worlds most famous architect.

Before ordination, William Swift was examined by Bishop Francis Atterbury of Rochester on 5 Dec. 1719. Rochester is a town located in the county of Kent, England. The fact that he was examined there by the Bishop suggests that Rochester in Kent must have been Swift's home. This was only about a year and a half after he graduated from Cambridge. Kent was the home of Thomas Swift, grandfather of Jonathan Swift, Dean of St. Patrick's. Thomas and his father, William Swift, were both graduates of Cambridge University, and both were residents of Kent. This William's father was also named Thomas Swift, who was clerk of Canterbury, Kent. All of this has led genealogists and historians to conclude that the Rev. William Swift, ancestor of the Swifts in Virginia and North Carolina, was of the same Swift family as that of the Very Rev. Jonathan Swift, DD., Dean of St. Patrick's, whose people were from Kent, England.

The Rev. William Swift was of the Parish of St. Sepulchre, Holborn, in London at the time of his marriage to Dianah Hodgkin. She was from the Parish of St. Dunston's in the West, and was born in 1696. They were married at St. Dunston's in the West on 12 June 1722. The sworn statement of intent to marry made before the surrogate of vicor general of the Bishop of London for grant of license on 6 June 1722, preceding, states that Swift was 26 years old, that Dianah was 25, and that license was granted to Swift for the solemnization of marriage at St. Sepulchre. The year of their birth can be determined from the ages given in the allegation in their application for their marriage license. No adequate or recent parish history of St. Dunston's in the West exists, and the only available publications appear to be that of Theopelus C. Noble, Memorials of Temple Bar with some account of Fleet Street and of Parishes of St. Dunston'and St. Bride, London, 1869, and Andrew B. Suter, The Worthies of St. Dunston, London 1856. (City of London Libraries).

Following his marriage to Dianah Hodgkins in 1722, the Rev. William Swift and his bride were sent to the British Island of Bermuda by King George II as clergyman for the Church of England. Research performed by A.E.J. Hallbender, Keeper of Manuscripts, Guildhall Library, London, failed to disclose evidence that the Rev. William Swift held

any ecclesiastical preferment within the Diocese of London, and it was surmised that, prior to his departure for Bermuda in 1722, he was a roving curate or lecturer.

A copy of a letter dated 2 Feb. 1973, from A.E.J. Hollander, Keeper of Manuscripts Guildhall Library, London, is reproduced here, together with a list of Professional Record Searchers, and their addresses, so that anyone who may want to further research the Swift family in England may employ one of the professional researchers on the list: C.R. Humphery-Smith, Esq. Northgate, Canterbury, Kent, is from Kent where the Rev. William Swift's ancestors lived. They have been of some help in tracing the Swift lineage, but the work is long and exhaustive, and the hourly fee charged by the professionals makes this research quite expensive.

ST. PETER'S CHURCH, ST. GEORGE'S PARISH,  
BERMUDA, WHERE THE REV. WILLIAM SWIFT,  
CLERGYMAN FOR THE CHURCH OF ENGLAND,  
SERVED AS RECTOR FROM 1722 UNTIL 1728

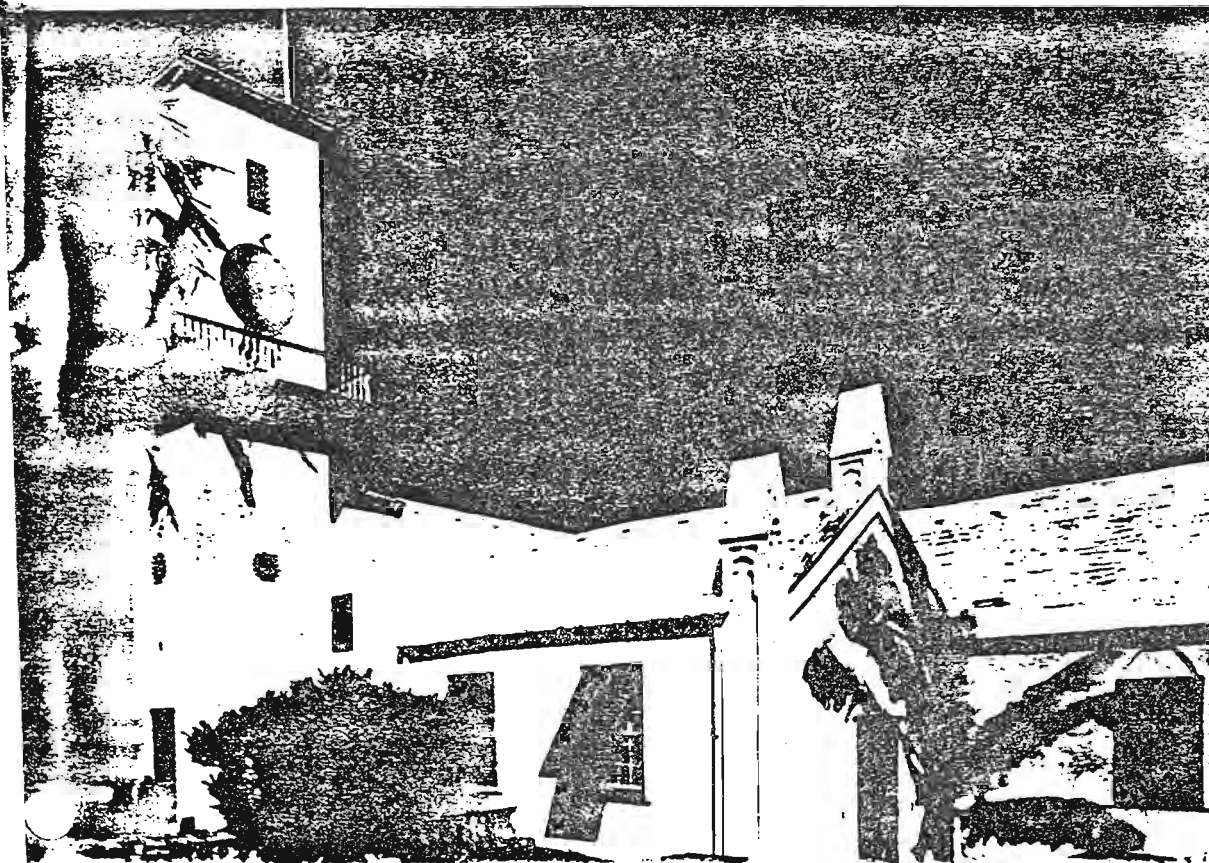


Fig. 9. St. Peter's Church, St. George's Parish, 1713. Services have been held on this site for 360 years, making this the oldest Anglican church in continuous use in the New World. This stuccoed limestone replacement of the 1619 wooden church was built with casement windows which were not replaced by the present sash windows for another half-century. The unusual clock tower and the transept on the extreme right, which now contains the main entrance, date from 1814. Within the church are the original cedar altar, in use since 1624; an ancient three-tiered pulpit; and communion silver presented by William III. (See ANTIQUES for February 1968, pp. 235-237.)

EXHIBIT

# 5

The Fulham Papers in the Lambeth Palace Library, London, American Colonial Section, Calendar of Indexes Oxford, 1965, p.p. 180 and 167, the exact repository reference; Fulham Papers XII. 124-7, 209-10, 215-6 and 227-8, constitute a history of the English clergy in the early days of the English colonies in Virginia. The original papers and documents are on file in the Lambeth Palace Library in London, but this writer recently discovered that microfilm copies of the original papers are on file in the Southern Collection, Wilson Library, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C. These papers, compiled by William Wilson Menrose Ph.D., Oxford at the Clarendon Press, give an account of the English clergy in early Colonial Virginia, including an account of the Rev. William Swift.

According to the Fulham Papers the Reverend William Swift, four years after graduating from Cambridge in 1717-18, was sent to Bermuda in 1722, by his Majesty, King George II, and while there, he was granted the "Kings Bounty" or "Ransom". After spending six lean years in Bermuda, he departed for Virginia, arriving there in 1728, and settling in St. Martin's Parish in that portion of Hanover County which was cut off in 1742, to form Louisa County. He was the first rector of the parish which included Old Fort Church in Hanover County, and Hollowing Creek Church, in what later became Louisa County, the latter surrounded by land owned by Chisholm Duke, ancestor of the George Washington Duke family of Durham, N.C., who contributed the land on which the church was built.

The Rev. William Swift obtained from George II, grants of two tracts of land in Goochland County, Va., one dated 17 Sept. 1731, for 400 acres on the north side of the James River on a branch of Deep Creek of Lickinghole, recorded in Land Book 14 page 329, and another dated 13 May 1732, for 400 acres on a branch of Deep Creek of Lickinghole, recorded in Land Book 14 page 444, Goochland County, Va. Photocopies of the original grants which are preserved in Virginia Archives, Richmond, Va., are shown here as Exhibit 3 AND 4

He sold one of the tracts just before his death, and his eldest son, William, along with his mother and her young children, occupied the other tract after the Rev. William Swift's death 24 March 1734.

Footnote: The area described in the two grants now constitutes an exclusive residential section of the City of Richmond.

The two eldest sons of the Rev. William Swift were born in Bermuda. William, the eldest, ancestor of this writer, was born there in 1723, and Thomas, his second son, was born there in 1725. Ref: D.A.R. Patriot Index page 663. A third son, Richard, was born 16 Aug. 1733, in Hanover County, Va. A daughter, Mary Swift, who married James George of Goochland County, Va. was born in Hanover County, but the year of her birth is not known.

According to the Fulham Papers, the Rev. William Swift and his family suffered severe hardship during their six years in Bermuda. Food and other supplies were scarce, prices were high, allowances for clergymen were small, and living conditions were primitive. Because of these adverse circumstances Swift persuaded Royal Governor Gooch of Virginia to transfer him to a parish on the Virginia mainland.



~~1655~~ Swift  
15<sup>th</sup> June  
GEORGE the Second. To all whome These Things shall come  
and Considerations but more Especially for and in Consideration of the  
Sum of Forty Shillings of good and Lawfull money for our use, paid to our Receiver Genl<sup>l</sup>  
of our Revenues in this our Colony and Dominion of Virginia We have given granted  
and confirmed and by these presents for us our Heirs and Successors do give grant and  
confirm unto William Swift of Hanover County Clerk one Certain Tract or Parcel  
of Land containing four hundred Acres lying and being on the branches of the Deep  
Creek of Lukens hole in the County of York land and bounded as followeth to wit  
Beginning at a Corner Pine of William Hodges Deceased Standing on the North Side  
of a branch of Amoses branch thence up the branch binding on Leonard Ballows Land  
West Thirty Eight Degrees North Twenty Eight Chains to his Corner pins on the said branch  
Thence West Twenty Six Degrees North Twelve Chains to a Corner Pine and thence  
Thence West Thirty three Degrees North Fifty Six Chains to a Corner pins Thence North

Thence West Thirty three Degrees North Fifty Six Chains to a Corner Pine Thence North  
 Fifteen Degrees East Sixty three Chains to a Corner Pine thence East five Degrees North  
 One hundred and Eighty Two Chains to a Corner Pine on William Spurlocks and thence  
 on his Line according to their Courses Ninety Eight Chains to a Corner Hickory on William  
 Hodges Land thence on the said Hodges line to the Place began at Willcall's. To have  
 holden. To be held. Yielding and paying as provided in the Warrant.  
 Witness our Trusty and well beloved William Gorch Esq: our Lieut. Governor and Commander  
 in Chief of our said Colony and Dominion of Williamsburg under the Seal of our said Colony  
 the thirteenth day of May One thousand Seven hundred and thirty two in the fifth year  
 of our Reign.

William Gorch

In the Fulham Papers, there are several letters from Gov. Gooch to Bishop Gibson concerning the Rev. William Swift. On letter dated 26 May 1728, states, among other things: "The last week came in hither the Rev. William Swift from Bermuda. He showed me his orders and a letter from your Lordship sent to him in 1726, directing him not to leave that Island until your Lordship had another supply that came - upon which I told him that I was sorry to find he had not complied with your Lordship's instructions. "He is much esteemed by those that are acquainted with him to be a gentleman very deserving. I must confess from the general character of that place where all sorts of provisions are very scarce and consequently dear, and the allowance to ministers but small. How he came to stay there so long as he did which, he said, was wholly owing to your Lordship's letter, that abated both my wonder and resentment, especially as he had a family to provide for, therefore, I hope your Lordship will not blame me if to relieve a man from such circumstances, I immediately sent him to a Parish in this country, St. Martin's, in Hanover County, where I am confident he will be very wise and faithfully discharge his duty in the care of Souls —". Gov. William Gooch to Lord Bishop Gibson, 20 May 1728.

James Blair, in a letter dated June 8, 1728, to Bishop Gibson stated, "Since my last letter there is lately come into the Colony from Bermuda a clergyman who seems promising. He has a wife and three children. I have a good character from a fine gentleman that knew him in past country. He gave a good description of the Island and of the family. His name is William Swift. The gentleman who is to deliver this to your Lordship, Mr. Randolph, is one of the Governor's of our College. He was one of the early scholars in it and has improved himself so much that he is now one of the most imminent lawyers —".

While this writer has not been able to determine the exact date of the Rev. William Swift's death, the year 1734, in which he died is set out in a letter dated 11 Aug. 1734, from Gov. Gooch, a part of which is quoted below:

"We have lately lost two members, the first, Mr. Swift, who came some years ago from Bermuda with a wife and several small children whom he has left in very poor circumstances, the other a Mr. Yates —".

Royal Governor Gooch in a letter dated 14 Jan. 1734, (Sec. 215-16 Fulham Papers) to Bishop Gibson, reported the death of the Rev. William Swift, and referred to him later in a letter dated 8 July, 1735, almost a year after Swift's death (Sec. 227-8 Fulham Papers.)

The so called "Fulham Papers," the originals of which are preserved in the Lambeth Palace Library, London, SE. I, include much important information on the Rev. William Swift. They were published by Professor W.W. Monross in his "Calendar of the Fulham Papers" preserved in the Lambeth Palace Library, American Colonial Section, Calendar of Indexes, Oxford, PP 180 and 186-87, repository reference - "Fulham Papers XII, 124-7, 209-10 and 227-8, microfilm copies of which are preserved in the Southern Collection, Wilson Library, University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N. C.



Gov. Gooch, in one of his letters preserved with the Fulham Papers, stated that he had removed Rev. Bailey from the parish for drunkenness, and that another clergyman was still a problem. According to legend, clergymen sent by the Crown to represent the Church of England in Virginia were equipped with only a few necessities of life, which consisted of a few cooking utensils, tableware, feather beds, a few chairs, a small copper still for use in distilling brandy for family use, and for visiting parishioners, and a multi-purpose walnut folding table with rollers designed for use as a dinner table, an ironing table, and a piece that could be folded and rolled against the wall where a leaf could be opened and the table used by the clergyman as a writing desk upon which to open his Bible and write his sermons.

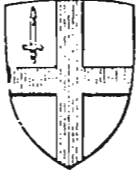
Living conditions were primitive in the early days of the pioneer English settlers in Virginia, and the living conditions of the English clergy were no exception. Houses, most of which were constructed from hand hewn logs were small, furniture was scarce and simple, and clergymen, as well as their parishioners, had few, if any, luxuries, but they learned to fully utilize and to preserve their meager household goods and other belongings, and to pass them down from generation to generation. Footnote: The walnut folding table which was one of the essential items of equipment brought over from England by the Rev. William Swift is still preserved by the Swift family.

The table, along with the small copper still, are recorded in the inventories of estates of the several generations of the Rev. William Swift's family, and the walnut folding table is now preserved in the home of this writer, a great, great, great, grandson of the Rev. William Swift

While the folding table is described in the inventory of this writers lineal ancestors down to Robert Swift, his father, who gave him the table before making a will, the small copper still appears to have been disposed of by this writers grandmother who inherited it by the will of her husband, Robert Swift, just before the War Between the States.

A small English Walnut Sugar Case, now preserved in the home of Herman Swift of Elon College, N.C., great, great, great, great, grandson of the Rev. William Swift, is thought to have been the property of the Rev. William Swift. While there is no record of the sugar case having been brought over from England by the Rev. William Swift, it is described in the wills and inventories of his son, grand son, and great grandson.

## Guildhall Library



City of London Libraries

London, EC2P 2EJ

01-606 3030

Our ref: AEJH/t1 Your ref:

Date: 2 February 1973

Dear Sir

The Rev. William Swift

With reference to your enquiry of 28 January, only a few of the questions concerning the above are answerable from the records in this Department's custody.

1. According to the relevant Register of Marriages of St Dunstan in the West (Guildhall Library, Ms. 10,347, unfol.) 'Ye Rev. Mr Wm Swift, batchelor, of the parrish of St. Pulchers (i.e. St. Sepulchre, Holborn) and Dinah (sic) Hodgkin of this parrish (i.e. St. Dunstan in the West) were married by licence' on June 12th, 1722. The marriage allegation, i.e. sworn statement of intent to marry made before a surrogate of the Vicar General of the Bishop of London for grant of a licence on June 6th preceding, states only that Swift was 26 years of age, and Dinah 25 years old and that licence was granted to Swift for the solemnization of marriage at St. Sepulchre (Ms. 10,091/60, fol. 467 r). Somewhat strangely, as you will see from the record given above, the marriage was solemnized at St. Dunstan in the West after a lapse of six days.

2. The year(s) of their birth(s) can only be inferred from the ages given in the allegation.

*City Librarian and Director of Art Gallery. Godfrey Thompson, F.L.A.*

Guildhall Library - Guildhall Art Gallery - City Business Library - St. Bride Printing Library.  
City Lending Libraries - Bishopsgate, Cannon Street, Cripplegate, St. Bride.

3. No particulars of their origin and parentage, and their ancestry, are readily available from the records (see below).

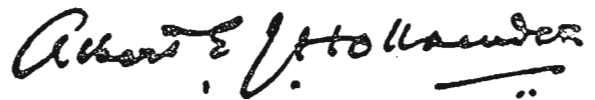
4. William Swift was ordained priest by Bishop John Robinson of London at St. Paul's Cathedral on December 20th, 1719 (Ms. 9535/3) having been examined for ordination to the order by Bishop Francis Atterbury of Rochester on December 5th preceding (Ms. 10,326A/Box 5, file 2).

5. He does not appear to have subsequently held any ecclesiastical preferment within the Diocese of London, and it can only be surmized that, prior to his departure to Bermuda, he was a 'roving' curate or lecturer. The so-called 'Fulham Papers' preserved at the Archives Department of Lambeth Palace Library, Lambeth Palace, London SE 1, include some not altogether unimportant information on him, and unless you are already familiar with it, I would advise you to consult Professor W W Manross's Calendar of The Fulham Papers in the Lambeth Palace Library: American Colonial Section, Calendar and Indexes, Oxford 1965, pp. 180 and 186-7, before getting in touch with the Librarian about the actual papers. The exact repositorial references are: Fulham Papers, XII. 124-7, 209-10, 215-6, and 227-8.

6. No adequate, or recent, parish history of St. Dunstan in the West exists and I can only refer you to two 19th century publications, namely: Theophilus C. Noble, Memorials of Temple Bar with some account of Fleet Street and of the parishes of St. Dunstan and St. Bride, London, 1869; and Andrew B. Suter, The Worthies of St. Dunstan, London, 1856. Both are rather slight and in any case out of date. About their availability in the USA I would not hazard a guess.

Finally, as to the origin, parentage and ancestry of William Swift and his spouse, I am afraid no answer can be given without a great deal of protracted research for which this Department has no staff. For your information, the recording of the parents, that is to say fathers, or widowed mothers, of marrying partners in parish registers, did not become obligatory before the General Registration Act came into force in 1837. This will indicate to you the width and depth of research to be carried out. I would, therefore, suggest that you avail yourself of the services of a professional record searcher and enclose, for your information, a list of such persons recommended by the Society of Genealogists. Those marked with an asterisk are personally known here and familiar with the Department's resources and procedure.

Yours faithfully



A E J Hollaender  
Keeper of Manuscripts

Franklin E Moak Esq  
Box 4055  
University  
Mississippi 38677  
USA

FOOT NOTE: ADDED BY THE AUTHOR (VES):  
THE FULHAM PAPERS HAVE BEEN REPRODUCED  
ON MICROFILM AND ARE ON FILE IN THE SOUTHERN  
COLLECTION, WILSON LIBRARY, UNIVERSITY OF  
NORTH CAROLINA, CHAPEL HILL, N.C. UNC REFER-  
ENCE DOCUMENTS DEPT. I-933-1151

LIST OF PROFESSIONAL RECORD SEARCHERS

(Recommended by the Society of Genealogists).

These searchers have been recommended by some of the Society's members. The Society regrets that it cannot make individual recommendations, and all arrangements should be made direct with the record searcher.

- G.D. Bark, Esq., 16 Northgate, Newark, Nottinghamshire.  
 D.H. Barron, Esq., 38 Huddersfield Road, Halifax, Yorks.
- \*C.W. Brand, Esq., ~~Hillier St., 2 Wolsley Road, Crouch End,~~  
 89 Park Avenue South, London, N.8.
- \*Brooks & Simpson Ltd., 5 Fenchurch Street, London, E.C.3.  
 C.A. Broomfield, Esq., North Sands, Salcombe, Devon.  
 E.R. Burdon, M.B.E., 29 Cambridge Avenue, Lincoln.
- \*E.F. Bunt, Esq., 8A Fulford Road, West Ewell, Surrey.  
 John Coker, Esq., 64 Warwick Crest, Arthur Road, Edgbaston,  
 Birmingham 15.
- \*Miss M. Flower, 2 Lammas Park Gardens, London, W.5.  
 Brian Frith, Esq., 26 Holmwood Drive, Tuffley, Gloucester.  
 Mrs. R.J. d'Arcy Hart, 21 Addison Avenue, London, W.11.  
 R.J. d'Arcy Hart, Esq., 21 Addison Avenue, London, W.11.  
 T.C. Kinniburgh, Esq., The Battery, The Bayle, Folkestone,  
 Kent.
- Lineage, Guildford Road, Ottershaw, Surrey.  
 Brian Loomes, Esq., The Dusty Miller, Low Laithe, Summerbridge,  
 Harrogate, Yorks.
- \*A.J. McMillan, Esq., Kents Meadow, Milton Avenue, Westcott,  
 Dorking, Surrey.
- A.W.D. Mitton, Esq., 239 Earls Court Road, London, S.W.5.  
 K. Myers, Esq., 4 Paythorne Close, Southwick, Sussex.  
 Mrs. J. Philps, The Maltings, Beccles, Suffolk.
- \*Mrs. R. Pinches, "Heraldry To-Day", 10 Beauchamp Place,  
 London S.W.3.
- \*C.R. Humphery-Smith, Esq., Northgate, Canterbury, Kent.  
 \*Mrs. Molly Tatchell, B.A., 22 Rowan Road, Brook Green,  
 London, W.6.
- \*The Rt. Hon. The Lord Teviot, 32 Dale Avenue, Hassocks,  
 Sussex.
- Rev. P.A. Welsby, Southgate, The Precincts, Rochester, Kent.  
 Dr. P. Smythe Wood, Clare Park, Ballycastle, Co. Antrim,  
 N. Ireland.
- A.E.A. Wright, Esq., Seahaze, Second Avenue, Frinton-on-Sea,  
 Essex.
- The Scots Ancestry Research Society, 20 York Place, Edinburgh  
 The Irish Genealogical Research Society, 82 Eaton Square,  
 London, S.W.1.
- \*Alan W. Rolfe, Esq., 10 Wyatt Park Road, London SW2 3TP.

Box 4055  
University, Mississippi 38677  
February 6, 1973

Dear Mr. Swift:

Today I received a letter from Dr. A. E. J. Hollaender, Keeper of Manuscripts of Guildhall Library in London. He very generously responded to my inquiry and I am pleased to enclose a copy for you to keep and use in whatever way you wish.

In essence, Dr. Hollaender's research reveals the following new information about The Rev. William Swift:

1. He was born in either 1695 or 1696. He was of the parrish of St. Sepulchre, Holborn, in London, at the time of his marriage. Whether this was a temporary or more permanent residence is not known.
2. William's wife, Diana (or Dinah) Hodgkin, was born in 1696 or 1697. She was from the parrish of St. Dunstan's in the West. This, I would conclude, can be reasonably assumed to have been her home parrish.
3. They were married at St. Dunstan's in the West on June 12, 1722.
4. William was ordained as a priest by Bishop John Robinson of London, on December 20, 1719, at St. Paul's Cathedral, in London. As you perhaps know, St. Paul's was the masterpiece of the great architect, Sir Christopher Wren. The work of building this great cathedral was finished only a few years before William Swift was ordained there.
5. William Swift was previously examined by Bishop Francis Atterbury of Rochester on December 5, 1719. Rochester is a town located in the County of Kent. The fact that William was examined by the Bishop there suggests that Rochester might well have been William's home. This was only about a year and a half after he graduated from Cambridge. If William was a native of Kent, he was undoubtedly related to Jonathan Swift (1667-1745), the writer and Dean of St. Patrick's in Dublin, Ireland. Dean Swift's grandfather, Thomas Swift, was from Kent and graduated from Cambridge in 1614-5. William Swift, father of Thomas, was also a resident of Kent when he entered Cambridge in 1584. He graduated in 1586-9. This William's father was a Thomas Swift who was clerk of Canterbury, Kent. All these names are on page 192, Alumni Cantabrigienses, a copy of which I have sent you.

6. There is some additional "not altogether unimportant information," as Dr. Hollaender expressed it in his letter, on William Swift to be found in the collection of the Archives Department of the Lambeth Palace Library in London. Dr. Hollaender gives the exact repositorial references, but suggests that a volume prepared by Prof. W. W. Manross be checked before writing to the librarian at Lambeth. I have checked our library at the University of Mississippi and fail to find the Manross volume here. Perhaps you could check some of the excellent libraries in the Raleigh-Durham area to see what is contained on pp. 180 and 186-7 of Manross's book before we contact the Lambeth Palace Library.

I hope all this is helpful to you. I will continue to pursue Kent clue on the Swift line. After a bit more research that I think I can do here and in the Memphis Library, it might prove worthwhile for me to write to C. R. Humphery-Smith, Esq., one of the professional researchers on the list enclosed in Dr. Hollaender's letter. Humphery-Smith lives at Canterbury, Kent, and could possibly shed further light on the matter.

Let me know your reaction. I trust that the winter is going well for you and that you are enjoying good health.

Sincerely,



Franklin E. Moak

enclosures

57

THE  
FULHAM PAPERS

LAMBETH PALACE  
LIBRARY

—  
AMERICAN COLONY SECTION  
CALENDAR AND INDEX

—  
COMPILED BY  
WILLIAM WILSON MADDOSS PHD

PROFESSOR OF CHURCH HISTORY LIBRARIAN  
P. UNDELIN  
Rector

OXFORD  
AT THE CLARENDON PRESS



as soon as possible, though he wishes that he were more deserving. — Smith, who arrived a while ago, is so unprepossessing that no parish will have him and is probably not strong enough to serve a country parish anyway. The governor has fixed him up with a lectureship in Williamsburgh, supported by subscription, and Blair pays him something for reading prayers. — Robinson, son of a member of the council, educated at Oxford, has been appointed Professor of Philosophy in William and Mary and will wait on the bishop for his approval.

124-5. Gov. William Gooch to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, May 26, 1728. William Swift came from Bermuda in spite of an order from the bishop to stay until a successor was sent. The governor cannot blame him too much, because of the high prices and inadequate salaries on that island, and has sent him to St. Martin's, Hanover County. Mr. Smith is still a problem. The governor removed Bayley from his parish for drunkenness, but he was so poor that he took pity on him and let him go to another parish on promise of reform. Bearer of this letter is John Randolph, a lawyer and one of the governors of the college, who can give the bishop a confidential account of ecclesiastical affairs in the colony.

126-7. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, June 8, 1728. Mentions Swift and introduces Randolph, whose chief business is to carry out the 'transfer' of the college, an arrangement which will increase the powers of the governors. (Cf. xl. 120-206.)

128-9. David Mossom to Bishop Gibson, July 3, 1728. Says he only left Marblehead because he could not live at peace with New England clergy who were stirred up by Checkley (cf. iv. 142-3 and other letters). Through influence of Col. Carter, President of the Council, he was appointed to St. Peter's, New Kent County. Praises Gooch and Blair. Letter is brought by William Nairn who is returning because he has the prospect of a good living in England.

130-1. Gov. William Gooch to Bishop Gibson, July 10, 1728. Commends Nairn who is promised a parish in Wiltshire. French settlers would like a minister who can preach in French, and S.P.G. aid, as they are too poor to support a minister fully. Now that Nicholson is dead, it is hoped that the affairs of the college can be satisfactorily arranged.

132. Receipt to William Dawson by E. Randolph for £15. 8s. 11d. for passage in the *Williamsburgh* to Virginia, Feb. 25, 1728(9).

132a. Receipt for wines supplied to Dawson by Benjamin Allen, Feb. 26, 1728(9). Endorsed by Robert Bright.

133. Joseph Smith to Bishop Gibson, Nansemond, Mar. 10, 1729. He was rejected by the first parish to which the governor sent him on the ground that his bodily weakness made him unfit for the work involved, but he has now been elected rector of Nansemond.

134-5. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, June 28, 1729. As no ships have come from London for several months, they are afraid that it is war. The bishop's letter on the instruction of slaves has had a good effect. Negroes are eager to become Christians, though he expresses some doubts as to their motives. 'Little Mr. Smith' has at last obtained a parish. Baylye is returning to

reputed to be his mistress, but to whom he claimed to have been previously married, though they had no certificate.

205-6. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, May 5, 1733. Having had Boyd with him for five weeks, he is favourably impressed with his character and convinced that the unfavourable reports against him were products of malice (cf. 178-9).

207-8. William Gooch to Bishop Gibson, June 20, 1734. Apologizes for not having found a post for Jonathan Gibson. Offered him the post of tobacco inspector, but he declined, though he obtained it for a friend. Only naval-officer post available would have required him to move from his plantation. He will give him a clerk's place when one is convenient to his residence.

209-10. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, Aug. 11, 1734. Introducing Col. Danbridge, a member of the council and naval lieutenant, who is going home to seek promotion. Blair has received a box of the bishop's pastorals translated into French. Reports death of Swift and Yates. Fox could have any vacant parish he wants, but prefers to remain at the college because of bashfulness. He has mislaid a letter of Mr. Powlet's who, he thinks, wanted to know if Mr. Hughes or Hewit (his uncertainty) and Dawson were alive and married. They are.

211-12. William Dawson to Bishop Gibson, William and Mary, Nov. 8, 1734. Reports death of Yates, whom he praises highly. He died July 26, 1734.

213-14. William Dawson to Bishop Gibson, William and Mary, Nov. 22, 1734. On petition from the college, the assembly has taken measures to check frauds which are depriving the college of its duties on tobacco and hides, and has granted it some other duties.

215-16. Gov. William Gooch to Bishop Gibson, Jan. 14, 1734(5). Grateful to the bishop for accepting his excuse for not doing something for Jonathan Gibson. Reports death of Yates, Smith ('not the little gentleman'), and Swift. DeButte has moved to Maryland, to which province Keith saw fit 'to retire with his guilt'. There are two newly erected parishes, making a total of seven vacancies. As the death of Archbishop Wake is reported imminent, Gooch hopes to hear of Gibson's promotion.

217-18. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, Jan. 15, 1734(5). It takes about a year after the erection of a new parish before it is ready to receive a clergyman, as the first year's revenues are usually given to erecting a church and obtaining a glebe. Four parishes will now be ready for clergymen by the time the bishop sends them. Keith was guilty of fornication with a gentlewoman whose family thought so ill of his character that they would not let her marry him. The new revenues will not be available to the college for several months. Blair suggests that Sir R. Walpole, or his brother, 'our auditor', might be induced to release other funds during the interim.

219-20. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, Mar. 24, 1734(5). The bishop has sent him two anonymous letters, one attacking the morals of the

clergy, especially in regard to drink, and the other saying that a dozen clergymen could be placed in the colony. He says that excessive drinking is too prevalent among the clergy, but not to the extent represented by the letter. He endeavours to curb it, with some success, by admonition. At the time the other letter was written there were only two vacancies, except for newly erected parishes not ready to receive a minister (cf. 217-18). As these parishes are now ready and there have been several deaths and removals, the number of vacancies is now high. He adds the name of Rodham Kenner to the list of clergy recently deceased. He is enclosing a list of parishes and incumbents (221-2). He is now in his eightieth year, but still active, though he employs Dawson to read prayers when he is indisposed. Deism is not highly prevalent in Virginia. Its principal leader, Nicholas Smith, died recently. They sent a schoolmaster, — Mead, home for ordination, but he took their money and never returned.

221-2. List of parishes and incumbents, Mar. 25, 1735. Enclosed with (219-20).

223-4. William LeNeve to Bishop Gibson, James City, July 1, 1735. Defends himself against unspecified charges in anonymous letter. William Stith, the bearer of this letter, can testify to his character.

225-6. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, July 7, 1735. Introducing Stith, master of the grammar school, who has been highly satisfactory, and promises an early return.

227-8. Gov. William Gooch to Bishop Gibson, July 8, 1735. He has seen the anonymous letter (cf. 219-20) and thinks the writer was probably trying to cover his own guilt. He reviews the accusations. Dicky has an excellent reputation. The governor once rebuked him for dressing too gaily, but he said it was the only coat he had. He has recently married well. LeNeve is susceptible to drink and occasionally overcome. Becket, who lives in the Northern Neck, is a bit rough and over-inclined to drink, but a devoted pastor. Swift is dead, and was so at the time of writing. Dunbar was wild, but has reformed since his marriage, two years ago.

229-30. Patrick Henry to Bishop Gibson, Sept. 4, 1735. Thanks the bishop for recommendations to governor and commissary which obtained him a parish in Virginia. Recommends — Pasteur, the bearer, for ordination.

231-4. James Blair to Bishop Gibson, Williamsburgh, Sept. 18, 1735. Introduces Pasteur, a graduate of William and Mary. Gives more detail about revenue that might be made available to the college. Revenue of province is derived partly from quitrents and partly from a duty of two shillings on each hogshead of tobacco. The quitrents are controlled by the Crown. The two-shilling tax provides the normal income of the provincial government. As there is a current surplus in this, he believes that the auditor-general of the plantations, Horace Walpole, would approve if the governor and council granted relief to the college out of this surplus. Anthony Gavin has arrived after an overland journey from Maryland, where his ship landed him. Keith obtained a recommendation from Gov. Gooch to the governor of Maryland, but Blair does not know how.

235-6. Gov. William Gooch to Bishop Gibson, Sept. 20, 1735. He will send Gavin to the parish vacated by Keith. Introduces — Pasture, candidate for

PART IVTHE DUKE AND SWIFT FAMILIES IN HANOVER,  
LOUISA, AND GOOCHLAND COUNTIES, VIRGINIA

The Swift family Lineage, and that of the allied Duke family in Hanover, Louisa, and Goochland Counties, Virginia, is recorded in the book, Henry Duke Councilor His Descendants And Connections, by Walter Garland Duke, The Dietz Press, Richmond, Va., 1949.

Special written permission has been given this writer by Mrs. Helen Duke of Route 1, Box 7, King George Virginia, to reproduce pages of the Walter Garland Duke book that relate to the Swift and allied families. Mrs. Helen Duke is the wife of Admiral Irving Terrell Duke, U.S.N., Retired, formerly of the Robert E. Lee Foundation, Stratford Hall, Stratford, Virginia. Ill health has forced Admiral Duke to turn over his interest in the book to his wife, Mrs. Helen Duke.

Pursuant to the written consent granted by Mrs. Duke, several, but not all, of the pages relating to the Rev. William Swift and his descendants and connections in Virginia are reproduced here from the Walter Garland Duke Book.

August 15, 1977

Dear Mr. Vance :

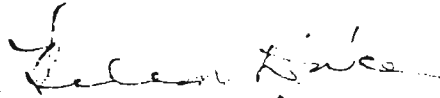
Please note we have moved from Stratford to King George, Virginia.

The book you requested in your August 10 letter was posted today. Thank you for the check.

Permission is granted for you to photocopy pages of the Duke book.

Admiral Duke is not in good health and has had to give up his interest in the family line.

Very truly yours,



Mrs. Irving Terrill Duke  
King George  
Virginia 22485



WALTER GARLAND DUKE  
JANUARY 21, 1864

# HENRY DUKE, COUNCILOR HIS DESCENDANTS AND CONNECTIONS

*Comprising Partial Records of  
Many Allied Families*

COMPILED FROM  
RELIABLE GENEALOGICAL SOURCES, FAMILY BIBLE RECORDS,  
AND AUTHENTIC INFORMATION

BY  
WALTER GARLAND DUKE

*"This will be manifest while people live:  
The number of their descendants will value it."*  
—Old Rustic Poem.

RICHMOND, VIRGINIA  
THE DIETZ PRESS, INCORPORATED

1949

## DESCENDANTS OF HARDIN BURNLEY DUKE<sup>5</sup> AND ELIZABETH SWIFT

*"He lives with his ancestry, and he lives with his posterity; to both does he consider himself involved in deep responsibilities."*

—Washington Irving.

5a **HARDIN BURNLEY DUKE<sup>5</sup>** (James,<sup>4</sup> Clevears Chisholm,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>), first child of James Duke<sup>4</sup> and Keziah Burnley, daughter of Capt. Hardin Burnley, of Hanover County, Va., was born in Louisa County, Va., July 1, 1760, and died in 1846 (will probated in Louisa County Court October 12, 1846) and Garland Burnley Duke<sup>6</sup> was appointed executor. He enlisted in the Revolutionary Army at the age of 16 and served four years, his enlistment being dated February 1, 1777, as first sergeant under Capt. Garland Burnley, his cousin, in the regiment of Col. Francis Taylor, Virginia Line, and continued in constant service until April, 1781, when he was regularly discharged. He was granted a pension of \$120 annually, under the law of June 7, 1832, by the Secretary of War, (Virginia House of Delegates Journal, December Session, 1834, Document 44, page 14.) He married April 18, 1783, Elizabeth Swift, born March 28, 1762 (see No. 2c-iv in Swift Lineage, page 358), who was the daughter of Richard Swift and wife Mary, who is believed to have been a daughter of Richmond Terrell, of Louisa County, Va. Richard Swift was a son of Rev. William Swift, the first rector of St. Martin's Parish, in that portion of Hanover County, Va., which, in 1742, became Louisa County. Hardin Burnley Duke<sup>5</sup> was appointed administrator of his mother's estate, who, after the death of his father, James Duke,<sup>4</sup> married Samuel Redd and died about November, 1823. He was also administrator in 1843 of the estate of his brother, Clevears Duke 3d.<sup>5</sup> The children of Hardin Burnley Duke<sup>5</sup> and Elizabeth Swift were:

- i Thomas Duke<sup>6</sup> (mentioned as 6a on page 131).
- ii William Duke,<sup>6</sup> married Sarah L. Richardson, daughter of David Richardson, publisher of the *Warrock-Richardson Almanack*. William Duke's will was probated in Louisa County March 14, 1854.
- iii James F. Duke,<sup>6</sup> married November 28, 1819, Eliza Sharp, daughter of Martin Sharp. They had two daughters:
  - a Sarah Ann Duke,<sup>7</sup> married June 18, 1845, William G. Richardson. Her sister married Thomas Richardson.
  - b Mary Elizabeth Duke,<sup>7</sup> married February 28, 1843, Thomas Richardson.
- iv Garland Burnley Duke<sup>6</sup> (mentioned later as 6d, page 136).
- v Richard Swift Duke<sup>6</sup> (mentioned later as 6e, page 151).
- vi Hardin Lunsford Duke<sup>6</sup> (mentioned later as 6f, page 152).
- vii Mary (Polly) Duke<sup>6</sup> (mentioned later as 6g, page 163).
- viii Elizabeth Burnley Duke,<sup>6</sup> married May 15, 1820, Joseph Nuckols. Their children were:

- a Pouncey Nuckols.<sup>7</sup>
- b Mary Elizabeth Nuckols,<sup>7</sup> married Jacob E. Willhite (marriage bond in Goochland County, Va., February 5, 1838).
- ix Anne (or Amy) Duke,<sup>6</sup> married October 4, 1811, John B. Armstrong. Their children were:
  - a Henry Armstrong.<sup>7</sup>
  - b Mary Armstrong,<sup>7</sup> married Robert Sharp.
  - c Miranda Armstrong.<sup>7</sup>
  - d Margaret Armstrong.<sup>7</sup>
  - e Amy S. Armstrong.<sup>7</sup>
  - f Richard Armstrong.<sup>7</sup>
- x Louisa Duke,<sup>6</sup> married December 18, 1818 David H. Sharp, son of Martin Sharp.

## Descendants of Thomas Duke<sup>6</sup> and Ann Overton Holladay

- 6a **THOMAS DUKE<sup>6</sup>** (Hardin Burnley,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Clevears Chisholm,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>), married January 8, 1818, Ann Overton Holladay, sister of Walter Holladay, of Louisa County, Va., and daughter of Thomas and Ann (Overton) Holladay. Thomas Duke<sup>6</sup> served in the War of 1812 under Capt. George Morris in the regiment commanded by Col. William Truehart. Died prior to October, 1852. Their children were:
- i Thomas A. Duke,<sup>7</sup> married Anne Wood, of City Point, Prince George County, Va. They had a daughter,
    - a Kate Duke.<sup>8</sup>
  - ii Ann Elizabeth Duke,<sup>7</sup> born January 25, 1819, and died June 30, 1880; married December 28, 1840, Luther Rice Swift,<sup>4</sup> born July 18, 1818, and died July 27, 1883, son of Timothy Terrell Swift,<sup>3</sup> a Baptist minister, born October 25, 1772, who married October 15, 1805, Susannah Nuckols, of Goochland County, Va., born April 26, 1790, and died January 7, 1820 (see No. 4b, page 371, Swift Lineage). Their children were:
    - a Susan Ann Swift,<sup>8</sup> born December 5, 1842, and died November 19, 1904; married February 12, 1867, Robert R. Nuckols, son of Pouncey and Mary S. Nuckols. No children.
    - b Thomasia Overton Swift,<sup>8</sup> born May 24, 1844, and died March 23, 1924; married March 22, 1860, Worthier Towne Swift,<sup>5</sup> her cousin, born November 6, 1837, and died November 1, 1920, son of David and Cordelia Adelaide (Brown) Swift. (See Swift Lineage, No. 4j-vi, pages 369-370.)
    - c Charles Meriwether Swift,<sup>8</sup> born January 26, 1846, and died May 1, 1920; married Mary Oliver, born April 1, 1846, and died February 10, 1925, daughter of Reuben and Emily Oliver, of Hanover County, Va. Their son,
      - (1) Robert Oliver Swift,<sup>9</sup> born November 30, 1883, and died June 27, 1921. He studied for the ministry and afterwards went blind.
 Their graves are at Duke's Chapel, near old Fork Episcopal

Church, on the road from Gum Tree to Beaverdam, Hanover County, Va.

d Richard Timothy Swift,<sup>9</sup> married September 2, 1872; to Laura Annie Harris, born September 12, 1845, and died in May, 1916. She was the daughter of Lewis M. and Martha A. Harris. Their children were:

- (1) Laura Maude Swift,<sup>9</sup> born January 11, 1874.
- (2) Blanche Harris Swift,<sup>9</sup> born in 1876 and died in 1883.
- (3) Alma Swift,<sup>9</sup> born April 3, 1878, and died February 14, 1903.
- (4) Clyde Hermione Swift,<sup>9</sup> born July 15, 1880; married November 19, 1907, Thomas Meredith Wilkinson, born January 11, 1880. Their daughter,  
1 Margaret Meredith Wilkinson,<sup>10</sup> born Feb. 1, 1912.

e Sarah Catherine Swift,<sup>8</sup> born May 31, 1849.

f Martha Gertrude Swift,<sup>8</sup> born February 15, 1851, and died August 4, 1906; married February 12, 1867, Henry David Nuckols, of Goochland County, Va., son of Joseph Nuckols and Phoebe Watkins. He was born October 10, 1836, and died June 13, 1913. She was his second wife. Their children:

- (1) Clifton Rice Nuckols,<sup>9</sup> born December 10, 1867, and died August 4, 1906; married December 19, 1893, Maria Johnnie Lee. They had four sons:  
1 Henry Nuckols.<sup>10</sup>  
2 Clifton Rice Nuckols, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> married May 6, 1938, Ruth Christian Spiller, daughter of William Rufus and Ida Robins Spiller.  
3 Morris Nuckols.<sup>10</sup>  
4 Kenneth Nuckols.<sup>10</sup>

(2) Lillian S. Nuckols,<sup>9</sup> born June 12, 1872; married October 9, 1890, Robert St. George Snead, who died May 22, 1929. Their children were:

- 1 Grace Thomas Snead,<sup>10</sup> born August 24, 1891; married November 15, 1911, William Moody Isbell. Their son,  
i Buford Cullen Isbell,<sup>11</sup> born May 15, 1913; married October 23, 1937, Helen Cecil Branch, born February 1, 1913. They have:  
a Buford William Isbell,<sup>12</sup> born May 15, 1942.
- 2 Gertrude Knight Snead,<sup>10</sup> born November 4, 1892, and died March 28, 1893.

g Eliza Morton Swift,<sup>8</sup> born June 18, 1855, and died July 16, 1930; married August 4, 1878, her cousin, Joseph Andrew Swift, born September 15, 1852, and died September 12, 1926, eldest son of Andrew Broaddus Swift and Marcia H. Carpenter (see No. 3i-i in Swift Lineage, page 370). Their children were:

(1) Andrew Broaddus Swift,<sup>9</sup> married July 10, 1907, Andromache Cosby, daughter of John Overton Cosby, born in 1849, who married in February, 1884, Lucie O. Waddy, daughter of John A. and Jemima Waddy (see Cosby Lineage, No. 13f-ii, page 321). Andromache (Cosby) Swift and her sister Cordelia were killed in an automobile accident. John Overton Cosby, their father, was the son of Wingfield Cosby and Cordelia Terrell, daughter of Nathaniel T. Terrell. Andrew Broaddus Swift<sup>9</sup> was born June 14, 1879, and married first July 10, 1907. The children of this first marriage were:

- 1 Hamil Newby Swift,<sup>10</sup> born July 25, 1908.
- 2 Andrew Cosby Swift,<sup>10</sup> born December 5, 1909.
- 3 Son, died in infancy.

Andrew Broaddus Swift<sup>9</sup> married March 16, 1940, his second wife, Mary King Terrell, daughter of William Edward Thomas Terrell and Florence Van Dickinson.

(2) Luther Rice Swift,<sup>9</sup> born June 11, 1880, married December 25, 1909, Eliza Nuel Sims, born in Louisa County, Va., August 17, 1878, and died November 27, 1936. Their children were:

- 1 Robert Nuel Swift,<sup>10</sup> born July 12, 1912, Richmond, Va.; married March 30, 1940, Frances Mae Ellett, born in Chesterfield County, Va., October 27, 1915. Their son,  
i Robert Nuel Swift, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> was born February 24, 1941, in Hopewell, Va.
- 2 Luther Wellford Swift,<sup>10</sup> born October 19, 1913, in Richmond, Va.; married June 6, 1937, Beulah Alma O'Neil, born June 29, 1905, in Wilson, N. C. Their daughter,  
i Mary Nuel Swift,<sup>11</sup> born December 29, 1940, in Hopewell, Va.
- 3 Frank Terrell Swift,<sup>10</sup> born December 24, 1914, in Richmond, Va.; married August 3, 1940, Marie Elizabeth Houghton, born in Warren County, Va. Their son,  
i Frank Terrell Swift, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> born October 28, 1941, in Hopewell, Va.

(3) Ann Elizabeth Swift,<sup>9</sup> born April 27, 1882; married May 5, 1925, William Samuel Williams, who died February 2, 1929. No children.

(4) Marcia Carpenter (Carrie) Swift,<sup>9</sup> born May 14, 1884; married January 22, 1919, Asa Griffin Park, born July 27, 1879, of North Carolina. Their children:

## HENRY DUKE, COUNCILOR

- 1 Asa Griffin Park, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> born June 24, 1921.  
2 Stuart Ryland Park,<sup>10</sup> born March 26, 1924.
- (5) Susan Beirne Swift,<sup>9</sup> born June 30, 1886; married October 4, 1925, Early Cleveland Clarke, born June 22, 1886.
- (6) Robert Swift,<sup>9</sup> born June 30, 1889, and died April 28, 1897.
- (7) Charles Richard Swift,<sup>9</sup> born April 14, 1894; married June 27, 1920, Daisy Belle Cook, born March 12, 1902. Their children:  
1 Gladys Ann Swift,<sup>10</sup> born September 17, 1921.  
2 Charles Richard Swift, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> born Feb'y 3, 1924.
- h Rosa Rice Swift<sup>8</sup> born February 13, 1857, and died January 10, 1922; married June 4, 1879, John Andrew Duke,<sup>7</sup> born October 18, 1849, and died May 29, 1941, aged 92 years, son of Hardin Lunsford Duke<sup>6</sup> and Harriet (Richardson) Waldrop, daughter of David Richardson, publisher of the *Warrock-Richardson Almanac*. (See No. 6f-v on page 152 of this lineage, and on pages 160-162 the descendants of John Andrew Duke<sup>7</sup> and Rosa Rice Swift<sup>8</sup> are listed.)
- iii Sarah Lewis Duke,<sup>7</sup> married March 8, 1854, Henry S. Lowry (second wife).
- iv Jemima H. Duke,<sup>7</sup> married October 16, 1845, Henry S. Lowry (first wife). Their children were:  
a Thomas Lowry,<sup>8</sup> died young.  
b Jemima Lowry,<sup>8</sup> died young.  
c Sallie Lowry,<sup>8</sup> married Hugh Loyall and went to Kentucky. Their daughter,  
(1) Hettie Loyall.<sup>9</sup>
- v Catherine M. Duke,<sup>7</sup> married October 10, 1844, William Benjamin Cocke and went to Kentucky. Their children were:  
a Ida Cocke,<sup>8</sup> married — Moore.  
b Edgar Cocke.<sup>8</sup>  
c Herbert Cocke.<sup>8</sup>  
d William Cocke, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> died young.  
e Ann Eliza Cocke.<sup>8</sup>
- vi Mildred Overton Duke,<sup>7</sup> married April 17, 1856, Samuel Reuben Nuckols,<sup>8</sup> son of Hardin Duke Nuckols<sup>7</sup> and Jane Ambler Jones and grandson of Reuben Nuckols and Mary (Polly) Duke<sup>6</sup> (see No. 7a-i, pages 163-164). Their children were:  
a Eugene Nuckols,<sup>8</sup> went to Texas with his father.  
b Newton Nuckols,<sup>8</sup> went to Texas with his father.  
c Virgil Nuckols,<sup>8</sup> lived in Trenton, Todd County, Ky.
- vii Luther W. Duke,<sup>7</sup> married Ella F. Coleman, of Spotsylvania County, Va. They removed to Paducah, Ky., and then to Texas. They had a son,

## HIS DESCENDANTS AND CONNECTIONS

- viii Frederick Lewis Duke,<sup>7</sup> married October 24, 1851, Mary A. Hope, sister of Marcia F. Hope who married Thomas Holladay Duke,<sup>7</sup> son of Richard Swift Duke<sup>6</sup> and Elizabeth Lewis Holladay (sister of Ann Overton Holladay who married Thomas Duke<sup>6</sup> (see No. 6a, page 131). The Hope sisters were daughters of Thomas A. Hope.



f Sue Elizabeth Reynolds,<sup>9</sup> born May 11, 1914; married Charles A. Morris, born August 9, 1910. Children:

- (1) Sharlene Elizabeth Morris,<sup>10</sup> born July 5, 1935.
- (2) Charles A. Morris, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> born December 30, 1936.
- (3) Mary Carolyn Morris,<sup>10</sup> born January 18, 1942.

iii Richard Rennolds,<sup>8</sup> born in 1858; never married and died in Richmond, Va.

iv Katherine Ellen Rennolds,<sup>8</sup> born February 24, 1864, and died February 8, 1948, and is buried beside her husband in the cemetery at Washington, N. C.; married Sidney Thomas Beckwith, of Lake Landing, Hyde County, N. C., February 22, 1888. Their children:

a Gladys Hamner Beckwith,<sup>9</sup> born June 10, 1889; married December 17, Hansford D. Tyler, of Miami, Florida. Children:

(1) Barbara Beckwith Tyler,<sup>10</sup> born April 26, 1919; married October 9, 1943, in Washington, D. C., Judson Martin Strickland, Concord, Ga.; married secondly, March 23, 1946, Louis Wilcox Thompson Lincoln, of Haverford, Pa. They live in Devon, Pa. Their daughter:

1 Barbara Tyler Lincoln,<sup>11</sup> born May 26, 1947.

(2) Hansford D. Tyler, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> born September 17, 1921. Lieut. USNR, Air Force. Married March 1, 1949, Rose Cushion, of Pittsburgh, Pa. They live in Miami, Fla.

(3) Mary Knight Tyler,<sup>10</sup> born March 21, 1926; married June 25, 1947, Walter Theodore Etzel, Jr., Miami, Fla.

b Terry Welborn Beckwith,<sup>9</sup> born in May, died September, 1895.

#### Descendants of

#### George Washington Duke<sup>7</sup> and Dorothea Lewis Swift

7e GEORGE WASHINGTON DUKE<sup>7</sup> (Garland Burnley,<sup>6</sup> Hardin Burnley,<sup>5</sup> James,<sup>4</sup> Clevears Chisholm,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>), born November 12, 1821, and died October 28, 1894; married October 5, 1851, Dorothea Lewis Swift, born February 19, 1833, and died December 28, 1906. She was the fifth child of Edmond Swift, born in 1788 and died in 1879, and his wife, Dorothea Lewis Smith. Edmond Swift served in the War of 1812 and was granted 1,000 acres of land in Ohio. He sold this for \$1.00 an acre. His wife was the second child of John Snelson Smith and Martha (Patsy) Bickerton Lewis, the latter being the fifth child of Benjamin Lewis, born in 1744, of King and Queen County, Va., and Martha (Patsy) Bickerton, and granddaughter of Zachary Lewis, of Spotsylvania County, Va., who married Mary Waller, daughter of Col. John Waller and Dorothy King. (See Swift Lineage, No. 4a-v, page 364.) The children of George Washington Duke<sup>7</sup> and Dorothea Lewis Swift were:

i Emma Duke,<sup>8</sup> born June 15, 1852, and died January 24, 1934; married April 29, 1875, Melville M. Tiller. Children:

a Annie Myrtle Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born May 5, 1876; married September 26, 1906, Ira Virgil Chick, of Mineral, Louisa County, Va. Their

children were:

(1) Virgil Wingfield Chick,<sup>10</sup> born August 15, 1897; married June 30, 1934, Virginia Edith Swift, born November 18, 1899, daughter of John Snelson Swift, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> and Lelia Alexander Bagby, who was the daughter of Alexander and Marcia Hazeltine (Carpenter) (Swift) Bagby (the latter the widow of Colonel Andrew Broaddus Swift. (See No. 4a-ii-c, page 362, and No. 3i-i, page 370 of Swift Lineage.) They live at Bumpass, Va., and have a daughter,

1 Virginia-Lee Chick,<sup>11</sup> born February 18, 1939.

(2) Annie Myrtle Chick,<sup>10</sup> born August 30, 1900; married June 4, 1922, William Francis Harris, born May 21, 1901. They live at Bumpass, Va. Their children:

1 William Francis Harris, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> born April 4, 1924.

2 Myrtle Anne Harris,<sup>11</sup> born May 21, 1926.

3 Gladys Wingfield Harris,<sup>11</sup> born December 16, 1927.

4 Helen Overton Harris,<sup>11</sup> born December 1, 1931.

5 Mabel Roberta Harris,<sup>11</sup> born July 3, 1934.

(3) Weldon Duke Chick,<sup>10</sup> born June 29, 1906; married June 29, 1936, Dorothy Meredith, born March 8, 1917, daughter of John G. Meredith and Frances Shelton. They have:

1 June Marie Chick,<sup>11</sup> born January 20, 1937.

2 Virgie Meredith Chick,<sup>11</sup> born October 17, 1944.

(4) Melville Tiller Chick,<sup>10</sup> born November 23, 1908; married July 3, 1939, Frances Herbert, of Richmond, Va. They have:

1 Shirley May Chick,<sup>11</sup> born May 2, 1941.

(5) Emma Roberta Chick,<sup>10</sup> born January 30, 1911; married July 11, 1936, George Minor Winn, born December 8, 1911. Children:

1 Doris Ann Winn,<sup>11</sup> born July 28, 1940.

2 Jane Meredith Winn,<sup>11</sup> born January 22, 1945.

b Fanny Mabel Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born September 15, 1879; married November 24, 1910, Eugene P. Myers. They live in Richmond, Va. No children.

c Melville Emmett Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born July 21, 1881; married December 31, 1919, Lela H. Dodson. He died February 27, 1927. No children.

d Emma Lee Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born August 26, 1882; married May 15, 1902, John R. Robertson. He died June 8, 1942. They lived in Richmond, Va., where their children were born, as follows:

(1) Marian Robertson,<sup>10</sup> born December 10, 1903, and died October 16, 1906.

(2) Annie Kathryn Robertson,<sup>10</sup> born April 20, 1910.

(3) Thomas Edward Robertson,<sup>10</sup> born November 1915; married October 19, 1941, Alice King, born No.

## HENRY DUKE, COUNCILOR

ember 19, 1915, daughter of John and Bertha Hastings.

- (4) Melville Wayne Robertson,<sup>10</sup> born September 5, 1920; married July 29, 1943, Margaret Louise Gravely, daughter of Benjamin William and Myrtle Gravely, of Richmond, Va.
- (5) James Stuart Robertson,<sup>10</sup> born May 7, 1922.
- e Ida Pearl Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born February 26, 1885, and died November 3, 1948; married March 3, 1910, Emmett Norwood Bailey, died August 17, 1946. Their children:
- (1) Mildred Louise Bailey,<sup>10</sup> born August 13, 1916; married October 13, 1939, Joseph Fuller Reed. They live in Honolulu, Hawaii, and have a daughter,  
 1 Terry Lee Reed,<sup>11</sup> born October 30, 1941.  
 2 Janet Lewis Reed,<sup>11</sup> born October 29, 1947.
- (2) Doris Norwood Bailey,<sup>10</sup> born August 30, 1918; married February 1, 1946, John Joseph Mulhern. They live in Philadelphia, Pa., and have a daughter,  
 1 Sharon Lynne Mulhern,<sup>11</sup> born April 30, 1948.  
 2 Pattie Louise Mulhern,<sup>11</sup> born May 16, 1949.
- f Janet Lewis Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born December 7, 1887, and died December 28, 1891.
- g Lena Franklin Tiller,<sup>9</sup> born November 10, 1891; married August 30, 1924, Raymond Crissman, of Richmond, Va. They lived in Mexico City. She died February 2, 1939. No children.
- ii Ida Duke,<sup>8</sup> born June 1, 1854, and died October 25, 1920; married January 31, 1878, William Arthur Gore, who died November 13, 1910. They lived in Williamsburg, Va. Their children were:
- a Daisy Leith Gore,<sup>9</sup> born September 29, 1878; married July 17, 1901, Edgar Howell Morris. He died February 17, 1935, and she died November 24, 1939. Their children were:
- (1) Harry Arthur Morris,<sup>10</sup> born October 27, 1905; married December 25, 1932, Nona Pearson. Their children:  
 1 Harry Arthur Morris, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> born August 13, 1933.  
 2 Barbara Ann Morris,<sup>11</sup> born January 4, 1936.
- (2) Ida Vivian Morris,<sup>10</sup> born March 19, 1911.
- (3) Edgar Howell Morris, Jr.,<sup>10</sup> born September 30, 1916.
- b Ida Margaret Gore,<sup>9</sup> born February 18, 1883; married October 16, 1907, Grover Cleveland Boxley. No children.
- c William Arthur Gore, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born July 28, 1885; married May 11, 1915, Emma Thomas Chiles, daughter of Samuel L. and Sarah Elizabeth Chiles and sister of Mrs. R. Cave Maddox, of Richmond, Va. Their children:
- (1) Robert Grayson Gore,<sup>10</sup> born September 3, 1916.
- (2) Lewis Frank Gore,<sup>10</sup> born April 7, 1919; married March 7, 1942, Billie Muriel Schaumberg, daughter of William F. Schaumberg and Lucy Kirby. Their children:

## HIS DESCENDANTS AND CONNECTIONS

- 1 Lewis Frank Gore, Jr.,<sup>11</sup> born June 26, 1943.  
 2 Robert Wayne Gore,<sup>11</sup> born June 10, 1946.
- d Lewis Frank Gore,<sup>9</sup> born January 31, 1892; married April 17, 1923, Mary Elizabeth Lawson. They had  
 (1) Thelma Marie Gore,<sup>10</sup> born February 15, 1924.
- iii Lewis Duke,<sup>8</sup> born June 2, 1855; married June 10, 1916, Annie Hill, born April 8, 1870, and died January 25, 1918. He died July 13, 1917. They are both buried in the family graveyard at the old home of Garland Burnley Duke,<sup>9</sup> near Bumpass, Va. No children.
- iv Leonora Duke,<sup>8</sup> born March 7, 1857. Never married. She died August 2, 1942, and is buried in the family graveyard at Garland Burnley Duke's old home near Bumpass, Va.
- v George Duke,<sup>8</sup> born June 13, 1859, and died January 26, 1863.
- vi Franklin Garland Duke,<sup>8</sup> born August 23, 1867, and married April 9, 1895, Edna Parrish, daughter of Frank J. Parrish and Sarah Rebecca Perkins and granddaughter of Thomas H. Parrish. She was a niece of Humphrey Parrish, of Louisa County, Va., who died in 1940, and his wife, Elvira Moss, whose daughters were Annie Parrish, who married Everett Carr Terrell, of Beavordam, Va., and died July 4, 1948 (see No. 4j-ii-(a), page 368 of Swift Lineage) and Mattie C. Parrish, who married David Everette Bumpass,<sup>9</sup> son of Charles Wesley Bumpass<sup>8</sup> and Pauline Celeste Isbell (see No. 7g-v, page 144 of this lineage). Franklin Garland Duke<sup>8</sup> and his wife have no children.
- vii Nellie Duke,<sup>8</sup> born October 4, 1872; married December 27, 1898, Benedict John Grasberger. Their children were:
- a Benedict Joseph Grasberger,<sup>9</sup> born April 9, 1900; married April 7, 1933, Frances Trevillian. They live in Ashland, Va., and have:  
 (1) Ann Cecilia Grasberger,<sup>10</sup> born July 19, 1940.
- b Mary Lee Grasberger,<sup>9</sup> born June 20, 1903.
- c Paul Vincent Grasberger,<sup>9</sup> born July 27, 1904, and died January 1, 1944.
- d Francis Nicholas Grasberger,<sup>9</sup> born November 13, 1906; married January 13, 1934, Hannah Maucher. They live in Baltimore, Md., and have:  
 (1) Francis Nicholas Grasberger,<sup>10</sup> born September 14, 1935.  
 (2) Hannah Agnes Grasberger,<sup>10</sup> born February 4, 1937.

Descendants of Mary Elizabeth Duke<sup>7</sup> and John Thomas Bumpass

- 7g MARY ELIZABETH DUKE<sup>7</sup> (Garland Burnley,<sup>8</sup> Hardin Burnley,<sup>8</sup> James,<sup>8</sup> Cleveats Chisholm,<sup>8</sup> Henry,<sup>8</sup> Henry<sup>8</sup>), born December 12, 1825, and died November 22, 1904; married October 6, 1847, John Thomas Bumpass, of Louisa County, Va., born about 1822 and died May 30, 1884, son of John Bumpass and Elizabeth Newton, whose children were:  
 Henry Overton Bumpass, married his cousin, Amelia Bumpass, of Hanover County.  
 John Thomas Bumpass, mentioned above.

DESCENDANTS OF  
AMEDIAH DUKE<sup>4</sup> AND THOMAS SWIFT

*"He who careth not whence he came careth not whither he goeth."*

4c AMEDIAH DUKE<sup>4</sup> (Cleaveas Chisholm,<sup>3</sup> Henry,<sup>2</sup> Henry<sup>1</sup>), born about 1747; married May 18, 1773, Thomas Swift, born in Bermuda about 1725, son of Rev. William Swift, born in 1696 and died 1734, who was a graduate of Cambridge University, England, and married Diana Hodgkins in St. Dunstan's in the West, London, Eng., and after emigrating first to Bermuda came to Virginia in 1728 and settled in St. Martin's Parish, Hanover County (afterwards Louisa when that county was formed from the western portion of the territory of Hanover in 1742) and was the first rector of that parish at old Fork Church from May 26, 1728, until his death March 24, 1734. Thomas Swift died in 1792 (see Swift Lineage, page 346, post). The children of his marriage to Amediah (Amy) Duke<sup>4</sup> were:

i Cleaveas Swift,<sup>5</sup> born about 1746 in Hanover County, Va., and died in 1796; married Ann — who died in 1838. Their children were:

a Charles Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Jane Banks Thompson and moved to western Tennessee after 1822. He died June 16, 1852. Their son,

(1) Francis Marion Swift,<sup>7</sup> born March 29, 1822, in Hanover County, Va., and died August 6, 1889, at Refugio, Texas; married November 1, 1860, Martha Jane Barlow, born February 18, 1840, and died December 16, 1927, at San Marcos, Texas, daughter of Mansfield and Esther Mann (Daniel) Barlow. Their daughter,

1 Alathea Swift,<sup>8</sup> married Henry Lockhart, Jr. They live at Longwoods, Talbot County, Md.

b Archibald Swift,<sup>6</sup> went to Tennessee.

c Thomas Swift,<sup>6</sup> married March 28, 1812, Ann Burch.

d William Swift,<sup>6</sup>

e John Swift,<sup>6</sup>

f Mary Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Thomas Keeran (or Kearns).

g Nancy Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Nimrod R. Chisholm.

h Sarah Swift,<sup>6</sup> married December 9, 1806, Elisha Jackson.

i Betsy Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Cornelius Chisholm. Marriage bond December 31, 1810. (South Carolina.)

j Maria Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Martin Baker V, son of Martin IV and Elizabeth (Swift<sup>5</sup>) Baker. He was her first cousin. Their children are listed in the Swift Lineage, page 351 post.

(The children of Cleaveas Swift<sup>5</sup> are possibly not listed in order of birth as dates are not mentioned and the custom in

early days was to record names of the sons prior to the daughters.)

ii Thomas Swift, Jr.,<sup>6</sup> of Hanover County, Va. (See Swift Lineage, pages 346-355, for continuation of his line.)

iii Elizabeth Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Martin Baker IV, of Hanover County, Va. Will dated June 11, 1821. Their children and descendants are listed on pages 349-355, Swift Lineage.

iv Mary Swift,<sup>6</sup> married prior to 1784 Gabriel Poindexter, born May 8, 1758, and died August 28, 1831, in Floyd County, Ind., son of Thomas Poindexter, born in Louisa County, Va. He married Lucy Jones, of Culpeper County, Va. She was the daughter of Gabriel Jones, Captain in the Navy during the Revolution. They removed to Woodford County, Ky. He was a brother of George Poindexter, born in Louisa County, Va., in 1779, who became Governor of Mississippi and afterwards United States Senator.

v Harriet Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Thomas Swift.

vi Rebecca Swift,<sup>6</sup> married William Swift, son of Richard Swift and Mary Terrell, daughter of Richmond Terrell, of Louisa County, Va. (See Swift Lineage, page 358 *et seq.*, where a list of their descendants is given.)

vii Peggy Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Thomas Swift, of North Carolina.

viii Amy Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Samuel Baker,<sup>4</sup> son of Martin Baker IV, and Elizabeth Swift<sup>5</sup> (see Swift Lineage, page 350).

68

## SIGNIFICANCE OF THE SYMBOLS

Arms were granted in very many instances for some deeds of merit or important event in the family history, though not always made a matter of record.

The chevron is claimed by some authorities as derived from the highest peak of the ancient saddle of the warrior, and by others it is supposed to simulate the gable of a house or the peak of a tent, but whatever the origin it is generally accepted as indicative of leadership and is still used in modern military insignia as a mark of rank or authority.

As to the three birds with which the shield is charged, it is not definitely known what birds they represent. Various birds are vested with different attributes. In shape they somewhat represent the raven or Cornish chough. While these in nature are sable in color, no doubt they are portrayed in silver, as it would not be permissible in English Heraldry to charge sable upon an azure field. The beak and claws being gules would carry out this supposition, as this is a distinguishing feature of the Cornish chough, much used in heraldry, and esteemed a "sentinel" of birds and symbolical of vigilance.

The sword in the crest would point to military prominence. This seems to correspond with the chevron of the shield. As to the ostrich feathers, plumes are said to have been used by King Stephen of England with the motto "No force alters their fashion", alluding to the fall of the feathers which cannot be shaken into disorder by the wind, and intimating that the wearer's integrity could not be shaken by the winds of adversity. This seems quite in keeping with the motto, "*In adversis idem.*"

Ancient heralds, in describing arms of the nobility, used names of the planets or precious stones, while certain modern writers claim certain attributes for the various tinctures, thus:

Argent: Silver, pearl, Luna, purity, and innocence.

Azure: Blue, sapphire, Jupiter, loyalty.

—From an authority on Heraldry.



Duke

69

## Swift

"Without genealogy the study of history is lifeless."—John Fiske.

"Record it for the grandson of your son."—Nicholas Vachel Lindsay.

- 1 WILLIAM SWIFT,<sup>1</sup> emigrant to Virginia in 1728, was born in England in 1696 and was a graduate of Cambridge University. He became a minister of the Church of England. He married in May, 1722, at St. Dunstan's in the West, Diana Hodgkin. Before coming to Virginia he went first to Bermuda, where his two eldest sons were born. Arriving in Virginia, he settled in St. Martin's Parish, in that portion of Hanover County which in 1742 was cut off to form Louisa County, and was the first rector of that parish which included Old Fork Church in Hanover County and Hollowing Creek Church in Louisa, the latter surrounded by land owned by Clevears Chisholm Duke<sup>2</sup> who contributed the land on which the church was built. There is no vestige of this church at present.

In a letter to the Royal Government in England, Governor William Gooch of Virginia endorsed Rev. William Swift, saying: "The last week came in hither Rev. William Swift from Bermuda. He is much esteemed by those acquainted with him and appears to be a Gentleman very deserving. . . . The allowance to Ministers is but small; how he could stay there as long as he did . . . especially as he had a family." (*Virginia Historical Magazine*. Vol. 32, page 222; Meade, Vol. I, 467.)

Rev. William Swift<sup>1</sup> was granted the King's bounty in 1722 and was granted land in Goochland County, Va. (Land Book 14, page 329, date 1731); 400 acres on the north side of the James River on branch of Deep Creek of Lickinghole, page 444; 400 acres on branch of Deep Creek of Lickinghole (another tract), date 1732. He sold one of the above tracts just before his death and his son William Swift<sup>2</sup> occupied the remaining tract. He died March 24, 1734. There is record of three of his sons, as mentioned below, although there may have been other children:

- i William Swift,<sup>2</sup> born in Bermuda about 1723; married December 30, 1756, Frances Waddy, and died in 1808 (*Douglass Register*). Their children were:

a William Swift,<sup>3</sup> born December 30, 1856.

b Anthony Swift,<sup>3</sup> born January 9, 1761.

c Richard Swift,<sup>3</sup> born April 2, 1767.

d Will Park Swift,<sup>3</sup> born January 3, 1769.

- ii Thomas Swift,<sup>2</sup> born in Bermuda about 1725 (mentioned later as 2b, page 346).

- iii Richard Swift,<sup>2</sup> born Aug. 16, 1733 (mentioned later as 2c, p. 358).



CAPTAIN IRVING TERRILL DUKE, U. S. N.

- iv Mary Swift,<sup>2</sup> married November 25, 1767, in Goochland County, Va., James George, Jr. (Goochland records.) Their children were:
- a Elizabeth George,<sup>3</sup> born March 10, 1768.
  - b Mary Watts George,<sup>3</sup> born May 15, 1770.
  - c Nancy George,<sup>3</sup> born February 4, 1773.
  - d James George,<sup>3</sup> born February 20, 1775.
  - e Frances George,<sup>3</sup> born March 22, 1777.
  - f Robert George,<sup>3</sup> born August 16, 1783.

#### Descendants of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah Duke

- 2b THOMAS SWIFT<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>), born in Bermuda about 1725; married May 18, 1773, Amediah (Amy) Duke,<sup>1</sup> born about 1747, daughter of Clevears Chisholm Duke,<sup>3</sup> of Louisa County, Va. (See Duke Lineage, pages 211 and 212.) Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> died in 1792.

There is on record at Louisa Courthouse, Va., in Book H, page 470, under date of April 12, 1784, the following: Indenture between "Clevears Duke, of the Parish of St. Martin's, county of Louisa, and Thomas Swift, of the County of Hanover and parish aforesaid, Witnesseth: that the said Clevears Duke, for and in consideration of the good will and natural affection which he hath and beareth unto the said Thomas Swift his son-in-law, hath granted and given and by these presents doth give and grant unto Thomas Swift one negro girl slave named Abba, to have and to hold said negro girl Abba of him the said Clevears Duke unto Thomas Swift, his heirs and executors and assigns, from henceforth forever, to his and their proper use and uses, and therewith do order and dispose as of their own proper estates, peacefully and quietly without any manner of trouble. . . . The said Clevears Duke hath put the said Thomas Swift in full and peaceful possession by virtue of these presents.

[Signed] CLEVEARS DUKE."

"Teste:

John Gunnell

Gable [Gabriel] Poindexter."

(All descendants of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah Duke<sup>1</sup> mentioned below should add 2 to their Swift generation numbers to maintain consecutive numbering in the Duke line.)

The children of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah Duke<sup>1</sup> were:

- i Clevears Swift,<sup>3</sup> married Ann — who died in 1833. Their children were:
  - a Charles Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Jane Banks Thompson and removed to western Tennessee after 1820. He died June 16, 1752. Their son,
    - (1) Francis Marion Swift,<sup>5</sup> born March 29, 1822, in Hanover County, Va., and died August 6, 1889, at Refugio, Texas; married November 1, 1860, Martha Jane Barlow, born February 18, 1840, and died December 16,

1927, at San Marcos, Texas, daughter of Mansfield and Esther Mann (Daniel) Barlow. Their daughter, 1 Alatheia Swift,<sup>6</sup> married Henry Lockhart, Jr., of Longwoods, Talbot County, Md.

- b Archibald Swift,<sup>4</sup> Tennessee.
- c Thomas Swift,<sup>4</sup> married March 28, 1812, Ann Burch.
- d William Swift.<sup>4</sup>
- e Mary Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Thomas Keeran.
- f John Swift.<sup>4</sup>
- g Nancy Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Nimrod R. Chisholm.
- h Sarah Swift,<sup>4</sup> married December 9, 1806, Elisha Jackson, and moved to Cumberland County, Va.
- i Elizabeth Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Cornelius D. Chisholm (South Carolina). Marriage bond dated December 31, 1810.
- j Maria Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Martin Baker V,<sup>4</sup> son of Martin Baker IV and Elizabeth Swift<sup>3</sup> (see No. 4d, page 351).  
(These children possibly not mentioned in order of birth.)
- ii Thomas Swift, Jr.<sup>3</sup> (mentioned below as 3b).
- iii Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> (mentioned later as 3c, page 349).
- iv Mary Swift,<sup>3</sup> married prior to 1784, in Virginia, Gabriel Poindexter, born May 8, 1758, and died August 28, 1831, son of Thomas Poindexter, of Louisa County, and Lucy Jones, of Culpeper County, daughter of Gabriel Jones, Captain in the Navy during the Revolution. Gabriel Poindexter was a brother of George Poindexter, who was an aide to General Jackson at the Battle of New Orleans in the War of 1812, was Attorney-General and in 1819-1821 Governor of Mississippi, United States Senator 1831-5, and died September 5, 1853, at Jackson, Miss. (See No. 11a-ii in Cosby Lineage, page 304, ante.) Gabriel Poindexter removed to Woodford County, Ky.
- v Harriet Swift,<sup>3</sup> married Thomas Swift.
- vi Rebecca Swift,<sup>3</sup> married William Swift<sup>3</sup> son of Richard Swift<sup>2</sup> and Mary (believed to have been the daughter of Richmond Terrell, of Louisa County, Va. (See No. 3b, page 358, where their children and descendants are listed; also see No. 4e-vi in Duke Lineage, page 212.)
- vii Peggy Swift,<sup>3</sup> married Thomas Swift, of North Carolina.
- viii Amy (or Amediah) Swift,<sup>3</sup> married Samuel Baker,<sup>4</sup> son of Martin Baker and Elizabeth Swift<sup>3</sup> (No. 3c-v, page 350).

#### DESCENDANTS OF THOMAS SWIFT, JR.,<sup>3</sup> AND FRANCES —

- 3b THOMAS SWIFT, JR.<sup>3</sup> (Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born July 4, 1760, and died August 25, 1830, near La Grange, Ky. He was a schoolmaster. He enlisted in Hanover County, Va., February 14, 1778, and served as a private in Capt. John Winston's company, Colonel Davies' regiment; was in the battle of Monmouth and was discharged March 17, 1779. He enlisted again and served six months as private in Capt. Price's company, Col. Holt Richardson's Virginia regiment, and was in the battle of Gates'

defeat. He was allowed a pension on his application of August 15, 1818, when he was aged 58 years and resided in Henry County, Ky. In 1820 he was in Shelby County, Ky., and the Census of 1840 shows him still there. He was executor of Martin Baker, of Gordonsville, Orange County, Va., who had married his sister, Elizabeth Swift.<sup>3</sup> He married December 27, 1781, Frances ——. Their children were:

- i Mary Swift,<sup>4</sup> born April 2, 1783.
- ii John Swift,<sup>4</sup> born February 26, 1784; married Eunice Parkhurst and went to Indiana. He was a cripple and could not walk. He died in 1821, leaving one son born in 1809.
- iii Anna Swift,<sup>4</sup> born June 5, 1787.
- iv Amy Swift,<sup>4</sup> born September 10, 1789.
- v Elizabeth Swift,<sup>4</sup> born January 15, 1792.
- vi Rebecca Swift,<sup>4</sup> born September 11, 1794; married — Kiphart.
- vii Clevears Swift,<sup>4</sup> born January 30, 1796; married first, in 1820, Sally Shuck, and married secondly, in 1844, Lavinia Carver. He removed to Missouri and died in Bolinger County and was buried in Byrd Cemetery, Cape Girardeau County, Mo. His son Thomas<sup>5</sup> and daughter Frances<sup>5</sup> were also buried there.
- viii Frances Swift,<sup>4</sup> born May 25, 1798.
- ix Thomas Swift III,<sup>4</sup> born October 14, 1800; married in Henry County, Ky., October 16, 1818, Nancy (widow of James Green). (*Shelby County Marriages*, Register Kentucky State Historical Society, page 137; also *Kentucky Genealogies and Historical Recorder*, Vol. 8, page 85.) She was born in 1800 and died in 1825 when their only child, Amanda Swift,<sup>5</sup> was born. He married secondly Priscilla ——. Their son, Dr. Lawrence Swift,<sup>5</sup> was educated as a physician and moved to St. Louis, Mo.

5 AMANDA SWIFT<sup>5</sup> (Thomas,<sup>4</sup> Thomas,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born in Adair County, Ky., August 12, 1825, and died July 13, 1915; married April 24, 1842, James Albert Stotts, born March 9, 1820, and died November 24, 1903, son of James Stotts (died January 24, 1856) and his wife Ann (died October 19, 1855). Children:

- i Joseph Green Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born January 24, 1843, and died September 10, 1869, unmarried.
- ii Emily Frances Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born February 4, 1845; married first, November 20, 1867, Andrew Thomas Garrison, and married secondly, February 24, 1885, William D. Tillotson.
- iii James Bramble Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born August 17, 1847, and died August 29, 1848.
- iv Martha Ann Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born December 26, 1849.
- v William Colwell Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born March 4, 1852, and died September 9, 1903.
- vi Mary Jane Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born July 10, 1854; married April 13, 1870, John C. Turk.
- vii Loretta E. Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born February 8, 1857; married December 22, 1878, William T. Stotts.
- viii Ginnetta Elizabeth Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born April 16, 1860; married August 12, 1888, Ellery C. Fenton.

- ix George Albert Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born October 25, 1862; married February 1, 1885, Dora B. Williamson.
- x Noah G. Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born August 27, 1896; married August 27, 1896, Ollie J. Riggs, and married secondly, April 25, 1916, Martha Ogle, who died January 20, 1923.
- xi Amanda Adeline Stotts,<sup>6</sup> born December 6, 1868, at Stotts City, Mo., and died July 13, 1915; married August 21, 1890, in Sarcoxia, Mo., Absalom Hedge Immell, born in Winchester, Ind., April 10, 1848, and died June 3, 1918, at Hot Springs, Fall County, South Dakota. His wife died February 16, 1936, at Dodge City, Kans., and was buried in "Home" Cemetery, Bucklin, Kans. Their children were:
  - a Cora A. Immell,<sup>7</sup> born Sept. 24, 1891; married William T. Kent.
  - b Lorenzo Absalom Immell,<sup>7</sup> born June 30, 1893.
  - c Aurilla Evelyn Immell,<sup>7</sup> born January 26, 1895; married Ralph Matthews.
  - d Alice Olive Immell,<sup>7</sup> born June 1, 1896; married Rally Mallory.
  - e Elizabeth Jane Immell,<sup>7</sup> born November 23, 1897; married in November, 1917, Dr. Noble E. Melencamp. He was a volunteer in World War I, serving as a captain of an ambulance company in the Medical Corps of the Fifth Division. She was a trained nurse, specializing in surgery, dietetics, psychiatry, and psychology. They live in Dodge City, Kans., and have one son,

(1) Noble E. Melencamp, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> student at Kansas University.

James Albert Stotts (mentioned ante) served in the Civil War. He owned much land around Stotts City, Mo., which was named for him. His son-in-law, Absalom Hedge Immell, who married his daughter Amanda, was a farmer and oil man and lived in Sedan, Mo., until 1910 and then went to Bucklin, Kans. He served six months in the Civil War. Mrs. Immell, the youngest of 11 children, could speak in French and German and was talented in music.

#### DESCENDANTS OF ELIZABETH SWIFT<sup>3</sup> AND MARTIN BAKER IV

- 3c ELIZABETH SWIFT<sup>3</sup> (Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), married Martin Baker IV, of Hanover County, Va., who was born between 1740 and 1759 and died in August, 1821—will dated June 11, 1821.

The genealogy of this branch of the Baker family dates from the arrival in Virginia of Martin Baker, a merchant from Plymouth, England, who took title to 650 acres in York County, Va., adjoining the lands of Capt. Nicholas Martiau, born in France in 1591. These lands were the site of the battle and surrender of the British Army under Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown, Va. Martin Baker's arrival in Virginia was about 1625. Fifty or sixty years later, the name Martin Baker is recorded as sheriff of New Kent County. This was probably Martin Baker, Jr.

Martin Baker III, of Hanover County, was probably born about 1715-20 and died in 1786. He married Temperance Walton and had eight

— children. He was a very wealthy man as the bond of his executors was fixed at \$100,000. The children were:

- i Martin Baker IV (mentioned below).
- ii William Baker, died in 1810.
- iii John Baker.
- iv Samuel Baker, married in 1750 Temperance Harris, daughter of William Harris, son of William Harris and Temperance Overton. They had a daughter, Temperance Baker, born in 1767 and died in 1861, who married George Massie, of Louisa County, Va., and Anne Baker, who married Wingfield Cosby, son of John Cosby and Martha Garland (see 11b in Cosby Lineage, page 322).
- v Mary Baker, married John Walton.
- vi Temperance Baker, married William Sharp.
- vii Jemima Keziah Baker, married Thomas Lane.  
(Probably not listed in order of birth.)

Martin Baker IV was born in Hanover County, Va., but moved to Richmond in early life and became a large real estate owner. He married Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah Duke (see No. 3-v, pages 85 and 87 of Duke Lineage). Their children were born and reared in Richmond. Later in life he removed with his family to Gordonsville, Orange County, Va., and died there October 5, 1835. Their children were:

- i Elizabeth Baker,<sup>4</sup> married Curtis Carter. She died in 1821. Their children were:
  - a Edwin Carter.<sup>5</sup>
  - b William Carter.<sup>5</sup>
  - c Rebecca Carter.<sup>5</sup>
  - d Elizabeth Carter.<sup>5</sup>
  - e Eliza Carter,<sup>5</sup> married Thomas White.  
(Possibly not mentioned in order of birth.)
- ii Thomas Baker,<sup>4</sup> married (wife's name not known). Children:
  - a George W. Baker.<sup>5</sup>
  - b Eliza Baker,<sup>5</sup> married Frederick Jude.
  - c Amanda Baker,<sup>5</sup> married Henry Richards.
  - d Evelina Baker,<sup>5</sup> married Drury Fox.
- iii Clevears Baker,<sup>4</sup> married January 3, 1797, Mary Elizabeth Mills, daughter of William Mills.
- iv Martin Baker V<sup>4</sup> (mentioned on next page as 4d).
- v Samuel Baker,<sup>4</sup> married Amy Swift,<sup>3</sup> daughter of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah Duke<sup>4</sup> (see p. 212, Duke Lineage). The children were:
  - a Amy Baker,<sup>5</sup> married — Hall.
  - b Elizabeth Baker,<sup>5</sup> married — Hall.
  - c Louisa Baker,<sup>5</sup> married — Hall.
  - d Harvey Baker,<sup>5</sup> married Janice E. —, born September 22, 1884, and died December 26, 1911.
- vi William Baker.<sup>4</sup>
- vii Mary Baker,<sup>4</sup> married John Brittain.

- viii Lucy Baker,<sup>4</sup> married William Ellet.
- ix Catherine Baker,<sup>4</sup> married John M. Moody.

#### DESCENDANTS OF MARTIN BAKER V<sup>4</sup> AND MARIA SWIFT<sup>4</sup>

- 4d MARTIN BAKER V<sup>4</sup> (Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born May 16, 1779, at Richmond, Va., and died in Gordonsville, Orange County, Va., October 5, 1835; married February 22, 1816, Maria Swift,<sup>4</sup> born August 2, 1793, in Louisa County, Va., and died June 19, 1857. She was the daughter of Clevears Swift<sup>3</sup> and Ann — and granddaughter of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah Duke<sup>4</sup> (mentioned previously). Their children (of whom only four lived to maturity) were:
- i John Marshall Baker,<sup>5</sup> born December 30, 1816 (mentioned as 5a, below).
  - ii Caius Marcellus Baker,<sup>5</sup> born June 4, 1818, and died Jan. 17, 1819.
  - iii Elizabeth Anne Baker<sup>5</sup> born July 22, 1819, and died September 29, 1820.
  - iv Benjamin Franklin Baker,<sup>5</sup> born November 2, 1820, and died December 19, 1848.
  - v Marion Helen Baker,<sup>5</sup> born April 14, 1823, and died June 6, 1837.
  - vi Clementine V. Baker,<sup>5</sup> born August 8, 1825 (mentioned later as 5f, page 355).
  - vii Martin Jefferson Baker,<sup>5</sup> born February 6, 1827, and died January 7, 1904; married Virginia Isabelle Shook who died August 12, 1903. They had thirteen children (all living to maturity), namely:
    - a Horace Franklin Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - b Maria Octavia Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - c Jacob Shook Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - d Charles Montgomery Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - e Clementine Marshall Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - f Martin Jefferson Baker, Jr.<sup>6</sup>
    - g Morris Grimes Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - h Henry Clay Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - i Caroline Virginia Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - j Sarah Elizabeth Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - k John James Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - l Mary Margaret Baker.<sup>6</sup>
    - m Virginia Isabelle Baker.<sup>6</sup>
  - viii Ann Maria Baker,<sup>5</sup> born April 13, 1828, and died October 14, 1865; married — Morris. No children.
  - ix Alexander Campbell Baker,<sup>5</sup> born February 30, 1830, and died July 4, 1830.

#### Descendants of John Marshall Baker<sup>5</sup> and Mary Esten Cooke

- 5a. JOHN MARSHALL BAKER<sup>5</sup> (Martin Baker V,<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born December 30, 1816, and died April 3, 1881, and was buried at his old home, Aspen Grove, Nelson County, Va. He married January 25, 1838, Mary Esten Cooke, born January 12, 1821, and died



December 2, 1873. He married secondly, April 7, 1875, Pauline Horsley, of Nelson County, Va. There were no children of the second marriage. The children of the first marriage were:

i Sallie Baker,<sup>6</sup> born December 15, 1838, and died at White Bird, Idaho, May 11, 1917; married in 1858 John Freeman, of Culpeper County, Va. They moved to Idaho and reared a large family of boys and girls who figured prominently in the settlement of the State of Idaho.

ii Henry Baker,<sup>6</sup> born October 29, 1840, and died in Geneva, Florida, February 10, 1926. He was born in Orange County, Va., but later lived in Nelson County, Va. He married January 6, 1869, Susan Randolph Hite, born February 5, 1844, and died in Florida in April, 1921. They were both buried in Geneva M. E. Church, Orange County, Fla. She was the third child of Isaac Irvine Hite and Susan Everard Meade, of Clarke County, Va. (See Hite Lineage, page 355.) There was only one living child of this marriage:

a Marshall Irvine Baker,<sup>7</sup> born January 9, 1872, and died September 15, 1923; married Mary Elizabeth Gilmore, born September 12, 1877, and died August 10, 1926. Their son,

(1) Thomas Meade Baker,<sup>8</sup> married July 2, 1932, Annie Cochran Graves. She was the daughter of John Temple Graves, a noted journalist, and was born at College Park (near Atlanta), Georgia, February 3, 1905. Their daughter:

1 Laura Meade Baker,<sup>9</sup> born September 9, 1937.

iii John Martin Baker,<sup>6</sup> born March 5, 1843, and died October 8, 1910; married January 8, 1871, Mary Rebecca Hite, born July 24, 1849, and died January 3, 1923. She was the daughter and sixth child of Isaac Irvine Hite and Susan Everard Meade, of Clarke County, Va. (See Hite Lineage, page 355.) John Martin Baker<sup>6</sup> and his wife are both buried in the cemetery of Oakwood M. E. Church, Fork Willis, Cumberland County, Va. Their children were:

a Howard Percy Baker,<sup>7</sup> born December 15, 1871 (mentioned later as 7a, page 353).

b Meade Hite Baker,<sup>7</sup> born June 15, 1876, and died September 11, 1926 (mentioned later as 7b, page 354).

c Mary Sue Baker,<sup>7</sup> born November 3, 1878, and died November 11, 1891.

d Irvine Marshall Baker,<sup>7</sup> born May 21, 1881, and died October 27, 1942; married June 4, 1907, Inez Lavone Abernathy, born September 29, 1888. Their children:

(1) Inez May Baker,<sup>8</sup> born May 14, 1908. She graduated at William and Mary College in 1929 and took a post-graduate course in Social Service and is now (1948) filling a position in Florida with the State and Government in Social Service work.

(2) Irvine Marshall Baker, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born January 8, 1912; mar-

ried October 24, 1936, Rachel Edna Goad, born October 15, 1914.

(3) William Abernathy Baker,<sup>8</sup> born May 4, 1915.

e Janet Meade Baker,<sup>7</sup> born July 19, 1885; married December 19, 1906, George du Saint le Sturgeon Stuart, born December 14, 1876 (of Scotch descent). Their children:

(1) George Meade Stuart,<sup>8</sup> born October 15, 1908; married July 18, 1931, Edith Augusta Samanske.

(2) John Henry Stuart,<sup>8</sup> born August 11, 1910.

(3) Howard Winston Stuart,<sup>8</sup> born September 16, 1912; married June 6, 1936, Margaret Amelia Otten.

(4) Frederick Herbert Stuart,<sup>8</sup> born October 2, 1914.

(5) David Marshall Stuart,<sup>8</sup> born September 15, 1924.

iv Isabelle Virginia Baker,<sup>7</sup> born March 24, 1878, and died May 19, 1934; married August 20, 1872, John Ross Rodgers who died December 30, 1929. Their children were:

a Mary Esten Rodgers,<sup>8</sup> born July 20, 1873; married June 15, 1898, Howard Percy Baker.<sup>7</sup>

b Ada Keith Rodgers,<sup>8</sup> born March 1, 1876.

c Harry Ross Rodgers,<sup>8</sup> born October 21, 1877.

d Isabelle Marshall Rodgers,<sup>8</sup> born July 15, 1881.

v Franklin Baker,<sup>7</sup> born November 25, 1850, and died about 1883; married Edmonia Mayo, daughter of Dr. Edwin C. Mayo. They had one child:

a Virginia Baker.<sup>8</sup>

vi Ernest St. George Baker,<sup>7</sup> born in April, 1857; married about 1882. Their children were:

a Keith Marshall Baker,<sup>8</sup> born about 1884; sheriff of Nelson County, Va.

b Olive Baker,<sup>8</sup> born about 1886.

c Ruth Baker,<sup>8</sup> born about 1889.

d Donald McDonald,<sup>8</sup> born about 1892.

e Ernestine Baker,<sup>8</sup> born June 16, 1898.

Descendants of Howard Percy Baker<sup>7</sup> and Mary Esten Rodgers<sup>8</sup>

7a HOWARD PERCY BAKER<sup>7</sup> (John Martin Baker,<sup>6</sup> John Marshall Baker,<sup>5</sup> Martin Baker V,<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> Thomas Swift,<sup>2</sup> William Swift<sup>1</sup>), born December 15, 1871; married June 15, 1898, Mary Esten Rodgers, born July 20, 1873. Their children:

i John Milton Baker,<sup>8</sup> born March 22, 1899; married November 2, 1934, Virginia Anne White, born November 2, 1908. Their children were:

a Janet Marion Baker,<sup>9</sup> born December 1, 1935.

b Peggy Ann Baker,<sup>9</sup> born October, 1938.

ii Robert Esten Baker,<sup>8</sup> born November 14, 1900; married January 4, 1922, Salley Guy Garrett, born March 4, 1898. Children:

- a Robert Esten Baker, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born September 7, 1923. He served in the United States Navy in the Pacific in World War II.
- b William Royall Baker,<sup>9</sup> born February 20, 1925; married July 4, 1946, Charlotte Page Irvin.
- c Howard Percy Baker,<sup>9</sup> born January 26, 1928.
- d Jeanne Guy Baker,<sup>9</sup> born May 31, 1929.
- e Julia Amanda Baker,<sup>9</sup> born December 13, 1930.
- iii Percy Gordon Baker,<sup>8</sup> born March 4, 1902; married August 9, 1937, Georgia Edwin Sutton, born in December, 1910.
- iv Isabel Virginia Baker,<sup>8</sup> born August 14, 1905; married September 19, 1935, George Taylor Cowherd, born July 3, 1896. They have:
  - a George Taylor Cowherd, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born January 19, 1928.
- v Aileen Marshall Baker,<sup>8</sup> born November 13, 1907; married June 17, 1933, Frederick Marshall Lynn, born June 17, 1933. She graduated at William and Mary College in 1929.
- vi Mary Randolph Baker,<sup>8</sup> born June 28, 1911; married April 29, 1931, Henry (Harry) Hooper Holman, born April 26, 1907. They have:
  - a Katharine Esten Holman,<sup>9</sup> born April 21, 1934.
- vii Florance Keith Baker,<sup>8</sup> born October 10, 1915; married Richard Silberstein. She graduated from William and Mary College in June, 1936, and specialized in Library Science.

Descendants of Meade Hite Baker<sup>7</sup> and Katherine Nesbit Shepherd

- 7b MEADE HITE BAKER<sup>7</sup> (John Martin Baker,<sup>6</sup> John Marshall Baker,<sup>5</sup> Martin Baker V,<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> Thomas Swift,<sup>2</sup> William Swift<sup>1</sup>), born June 15, 1876, and died September 11, 1926; married April 10, 1901, Katherine Nesbit Shepherd, born July 6, 1877. Their children:
  - i Dolly Madison Baker,<sup>8</sup> born April 8, 1902; married Alexander Lafayette Harroll, Jr., born June 18, 1894. They have:
    - a William Meade Harrell,<sup>9</sup> born June 8, 1930.
  - ii Mary Tyler Baker,<sup>8</sup> born December 16, 1903; married November 23, 1929, Frank Howard Baber, born December 16, 1890. Children:
    - a Frank Howard Baber, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born February 26, 1931.
    - b James Pendleton Baber,<sup>9</sup> born July 29, 1936.
  - iii Dixie Meade Baker,<sup>8</sup> born September 5, 1906; married James Wilson Owen, born August 18, 1896. She graduated from the University of Richmond. They have:
    - a Anne Hite Owen,<sup>9</sup> born October 16, 1936.
  - iv Katherine Boatwright Baker,<sup>8</sup> born November 29, 1908, and died December 9, 1928.
  - v Jacqueline Baker,<sup>8</sup> born July 21, 1911; married Jack Pepper. She graduated at Madison College, Harrisonburg, Va.
  - vi Meade Hite Baker, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born February 5, 1914. He attended Virginia Polytechnic Institute at Blacksburg, Va., and was afterwards killed in France in World War II.

- vii Moorman Shepherd Baker,<sup>8</sup> born November 27, 1916. He was wounded three times in France.

The first two girls of the family were graduates of the Teachers College at Farmville, Va.

Descendants of Clementine V. Baker<sup>5</sup> and Dr. Charles W. Beale

- 5f Clementine V. Baker<sup>5</sup> (Martin Baker V,<sup>4</sup> Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> Thomas,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born August 8, 1825, and died prior to 1889; married Dr. Charles William Beale, of Gordonsville, Va. Their children were:
  - i Charles L. Beale.<sup>6</sup>
  - ii Marion Harrison Beale,<sup>6</sup> married Francis Bradley Peyton, of Charlottesville, Va.
  - iii Mary Lee Beale,<sup>6</sup> born June 4, 1861; married John Perry Kite, of Somerset, Orange County, Va., born October 8, 1862. Their children:
    - a Mary Elizabeth Kite,<sup>7</sup> born October 30, 1887; married November 11, 1911, James Newton Wilhoit, born November 1, 1886. Their children:
      - (1) Marion Lee Wilhoit,<sup>8</sup> born August 6, 1916; married Robert Toombs Smith, of Georgia. They have:
        - 1 Robert Toombs Smith, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born May 19, 1943.
        - 2 Richard Lee Smith,<sup>9</sup> born August 23, 1947.
      - (2) James Newton Wilhoit, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born July 7, 1912; married Norma Wheeling. They have:
        - 1 Norma Elizabeth Wilhoit,<sup>9</sup> born July 27, 1941.
        - 2 James Newton Wilhoit III,<sup>9</sup> born July 13, 1944.
      - (3) Francis Beale Wilhoit,<sup>8</sup> born November 8, 1925.
    - b William Harrison Kite,<sup>7</sup> born April 7, 1891; married May 16, 1918, Rose Graves. They have:
      - (1) William Harrison Kite, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born July 28, 1921.
      - (2) Jacquelin Beale Kite,<sup>8</sup> born September 22, 1925.
    - c Virginia Beale Kite,<sup>7</sup> born January 21, 1893; married June 26, 1929, Alonzo Dewey Bazzarre, born July 4, 1898. They have:
      - (1) John Thomas Bazzarre,<sup>8</sup> born December 12, 1930.
  - iv William Herbert Beale.<sup>6</sup>
  - v Francis Marshall Beale.<sup>6</sup>
  - vi James Gordon Beale.<sup>6</sup>

Other children died young.

## HITE

1 HANS JOST HEYDT (or Baron Jost Hite) was a native of Aalen in Germany and emigrated to New York from Strasburg in 1710 with his wife, Anna Marie DuBois, a French Huguenot. He was a man of great wealth and came to America in his own ships, the brigantine *Swift* and the schooner *Friendship*. After settling at first in Kingston, N. Y., and later in Germantown, Pa., which place he founded, and being harassed by the Indians, he sold his holdings and removed to the then wilds of the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia where he bought 40,000 acres bordering the Shenandoah River.

In 1731 Host took as a partner a young Quaker, Robert McKoy. They later acquired 100,000 acres of land on the west side of the Massanutten mountain. This gave him and his partner 140,000 acres of the finest land in the beautiful Shenandoah Valley. At the point where the Valley Pike crosses the Opequon creek, he made his first settlements, just 125 years after the first English settlement at Jamestown in 1607. To Jost Hite and his partner, McKoy, belongs the honor of having established the first standard of civilization west of the Blue Ridge chain of mountains in the Shenandoah Valley.

2 The fifth child of Jost Hite and Anna Marie DuBois was Colonel Isaac Hite, born in 1722 and died in 1795. He married Eleanor Eltringe and they had seven children—namely, a boy drowned when 14 years old; Anna who married James Buchanan, of Falmouth, Va.; Mary; Eleanor, married John Williams; Rebecca, married Gen. William Aylett Boothe; Isaac, mentioned next as No. 3; and Sarah who married Gen. Jonathan Clarke.

3 ISAAC HITE, Major, born February 7, 1758; married in May, 1783, Nelly Conway Madison, daughter of James Madison, Sr., and sister of James Madison, Jr., President of the United States. They lived at Belle Grove, built in 1787. Major Hite was educated at William and Mary College in Williamsburg, Va., and was a member of Phi Beta Kappa Society of 1776 which was the first Greek letter fraternity in America. He enlisted as a private in the Revolution and rose to the rank of Major on the staff of General Washington. Seven of his grandsons lost their lives in the service of the Confederacy in the War Between the States. His children were:

- i James Madison Hite, died in infancy.
- ii Nelly Conway Hite, married Dr. Cornelius Baldwin.
- iii James Madison Hite (second of the name), born January 29, 1793, (mentioned later as No. 4).

After the death of Nelly Conway (Madison) Hite, his wife, on December 24, 1802, Major Hite married secondly, December 1, 1803, Ann Tunstall Maury, daughter of Rev. Walker Maury, of St. Paul's Church, Norfolk, Va., and their children were:

- iv Anne Maury Hite, married Philip Williams.
- v Isaac Fontaine Hite, married Maria Louise Davidson.

- vi Mary Eltridge Hite, married John Smith Davidson.
- vii Rebecca Grymes Hite, married Rev. John Loder.
- viii Walker Maury Hite, married Mary Eleanor Williams.
- ix Sarah Clarke Hite, married Mark Bird.  
(The latter two were born twins.)
- x Penelope Elizabeth Hite, married Raleigh B. Green.
- xi Hugh Holmes Hite, married Anne Randolph Meade.
- xii Cornelius Baldwin Hite, married Elizabeth A. Smith, Winchester.
- xiii Matilda M. Hite, married Dr. Alexander McDonald.

Major Isaac Hite died at Belle Grove November 24, 1836, and was buried at Long Meadow in the Hite Cemetery. His third child, son of his first wife, Nelly Conway Madison, was

4 JAMES MADISON HITE, was born at Belle Grove January 29, 1793; and died January 11, 1860, at his home, Guilford, Clarke County, Va. He married January 12, 1815, Caroline Matilda Irvine, of Lynchburg, Va., born September 5, 1789, and died March 11, 1877. Their children were:

- i Isaac Irvine Hite (mentioned later as No. 5a).
- ii Caroline Matilda Hite, born about 1822; married Major Alexander Baker, of Clarke County, Va., who served in the Confederate Army. There were ten children of this union.
- iii James Madison Hite, Jr., born about 1824; married Harriet Greene Meade, daughter of Col. Richard Kidder Meade, Jr., of "Turkey Hill", Clarke County, Va., and sister of Susan Everard Meade who married Isaac Irvine Hite, her husband's brother.
- iv Ann Eliza Hite, born about 1827; married Thomas Julian Skinner, of Stafford County, Va.

5a ISAAC IRVINE HITE, born February 9, 1820, at Guilford; married August 9, 1838, Susan Everard Meade, born April 30, 1821, daughter of Col. Richard Kidder Meade, Jr. Their children:

- i Anne Madison Hite, born March 30, 1840, and died Jan. 23, 1854.
- ii Isaac Irvine Hite, Jr., born November 16, 1841. He served in the Clarke County Cavalry and died of measles contracted in the Confederate Army at Manassas, July 7, 1861.
- iii Susan Randolph Hite, born February 5, 1844; married January 6, 1869, Henry Baker, of Nelson County, Va. (See No. 5a-ii, Swift Lineage, page 352.)
- iv George Washington Hite, born February 20, 1846, and died January 13, 1859.
- v William Meade Hite, born November 9, 1847. He joined the Clarke Cavalry, under command of Gen. J. E. B. Stuart, C. S. A., at Brandy Station, Va., on October 8, 1863, borrowed arms from a sick comrade on the day of the battle as his had not been issued him, went into the battle and was shot and died on the third day of the battle. He was only a boy, not 16 years old.
- vi Mary Rebecca Hite, born July 24, 1849; married January 18, 1871, John Martin Baker, brother of Henry Baker who married her sister Susan Randolph Hite. (See No. 5a-iii, page 352 of Swift Lineage, where their descendants are listed.)

### Descendants of Richard Swift<sup>2</sup> and Mary Terrell

- 2c RICHARD SWIFT<sup>2</sup> (William<sup>1</sup>), born August 16, 1733, in Hanover County, Va.; married Mary Terrell (?), believed to have been a daughter of Richmond Terrell, of Louisa County, Va. He died in 1784 and their children were:
- i Peggy Swift,<sup>3</sup> born September 26, 1756; married February 17, 1782, William Mills. They had:
    - a Richard Mills.<sup>4</sup>
    - b Ann Mills,<sup>4</sup> born March 2, 1784.
  - ii William Swift,<sup>3</sup> born March 19, 1758 (mentioned below as 3b).
  - iii Richard Swift, Jr.,<sup>3</sup> born January 18, 1760; married Elizabeth Rice on March 16, 1782 (Douglass Register).
  - iv Elizabeth Swift,<sup>3</sup> born March 28, 1762; married April 18, 1783, Hardin Burnley Duke,<sup>5</sup> son of James Duke<sup>4</sup> and Keziah Burnley. (See Duke Lineage, page 130, where follows a long line of their descendants.)
  - v Thomas Swift,<sup>3</sup> born April 3, 1764. He had a daughter who married Quarles Coodwin.
  - vi Polly Swift,<sup>3</sup> born April 24, 1766.
  - vii Nancy Swift,<sup>3</sup> born February 18, 1769.
  - viii Joseph Swift,<sup>3</sup> born April 20, 1770.
  - ix Timothy Terrell Swift,<sup>3</sup> born October 25, 1772 and died June 5, 1851 (mentioned later as No. 3i on page 390).
  - x John Swift,<sup>3</sup> born October 17, 1774, and died September 6, 1838; married Mary Anthony.
  - xi Jeany Swift,<sup>3</sup> married January 9, 1797, Joel Crenshaw.

### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM SWIFT<sup>3</sup> AND REBECCA SWIFT<sup>3</sup>

- 3b WILLIAM SWIFT<sup>3</sup> (Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born March 19, 1758, son of Richard Swift<sup>2</sup> and Mary Terrell; married his first cousin, Rebecca Swift,<sup>4</sup> daughter of Thomas Swift<sup>2</sup> and Amediah (Amy) Duke,<sup>4</sup> daughter of Clevears Duke<sup>3</sup> and Amy Cosby (see No. 9f-v in Cosby Lineage, page 313, and page 86 in Duke Lineage). Both William Swift<sup>3</sup> and his wife died the same night, in 1823. Their children (possibly not mentioned in order of birth) were:
- i Edmund Swift,<sup>4</sup> born in 1788 (mentioned later as No. 4a, page 359).
  - ii John Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Delia Crenshaw. They moved to Arkansas and had fifteen children.
  - iii Nancy Swift,<sup>4</sup> married November 22, 1826, James Johnson. Their children were:
    - a Clevears Johnson.<sup>5</sup>
    - b Mercer Johnson.<sup>5</sup>
    - c James Johnson, Jr.<sup>5</sup>
    - d Margaret Johnson.<sup>5</sup>
    - e Ann Johnson.<sup>5</sup>
    - f Rebecca Johnson.<sup>5</sup>

(Possibly not mentioned in order of birth.)

- iv Clevears Swift,<sup>4</sup> died at Hampton, Va., from fever, in War of 1812.
- v Mercer Swift,<sup>4</sup> died at Hampton, Va., from fever, in War of 1812.
- vi Mary (Polly) Swift,<sup>4</sup> died unmarried.
- vii Rebecca Swift,<sup>4</sup> married John C. Hawkins. No children.
- viii Amy Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Tarleton Chiles. They lived in Amherst County, Va. Their children:
  - a James Chiles.<sup>5</sup>
  - b Henry Chiles.<sup>5</sup>
- ix William Swift,<sup>4</sup> died without children.
- x David Swift,<sup>4</sup> born July 10, 1809 (mentioned later as 4j, page 367).

### Descendants of Edmund Swift<sup>4</sup> and Dorothea Lewis Smith

- 4a EDMUND SWIFT<sup>4</sup> (William,<sup>3</sup> Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), son of William and Rebecca Swift,<sup>3</sup> born in 1788; married Dorothea Lewis Smith, born October 10, 1800, and died August 20, 1855. Edmund Swift<sup>4</sup> was a private in the Louisa Troop of cavalry and served in the War of 1812 from March 19, 1813, to September 1, 1814. He was pensioned and granted 1,000 acres of land in the State of Ohio which he later sold at \$1.00 per acre. He died in 1879.

Dorothea Lewis Smith was descended from Christopher Smith, who was a merchant in Hanover County, Va., where he had been granted 600 acres of land. He died in 1730. He had two sons and possibly other children.

- i Charles Smith, born July 22, 1729, and died March 18, 1804; married April 13, 1762, Dorothea Lewis, born September 5, 1728. Their home was at Frederick Hall, Louisa County, Va. Her parents were Zachary Lewis II, born January 1, 1702, and died January 20, 1765, in Spotsylvania County, Va., and Mary Waller. Her eldest sister, Ann Lewis, married December 26, 1747, Chancellor George Wythe, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. Another sister, Betty Lewis, was the mother of General Lewis Littlepage, born December 19, 1762, in Hanover County, Va., and died July 19, 1802, who was honored and held in esteem by King Stanislaus Augustus, of Poland, holding many distinguished offices, one being that of Ambassador to Russia. He died at his home in Fredericksburg, Va., and is buried in the Masonic burial ground there. The children of Charles Smith and Dorothea Lewis were:
  - a Christopher Smith, born March 21, 1763, and died May 19, 1804; married Katharine Anderson. They had two children:
    - (1) Catharine Snelson Smith, married Frederick Harris, of Frederick Hall, Va., and had eight children.
    - (2) Nathaniel Anderson Smith, of "Ellerslie", Louisa County, Va., who married Laura (or Lavinia) Callis.
  - b John Snelson Smith, born September 6, 1773, and died October 17, 1815; married December 12, 1799, his first cousin, Martha (Patsy) Bickerton Lewis, born October 6, 1777, and died

April 10, 1863. She was the fifth child of Benjamin Lewis (born in King and Queen County, Va., June 16, 1744) and Martha (Patsy) Bickerton and granddaughter of Zachary Lewis and Mary Waller, of Spotsylvania County, Va. John Snelson Smith and his wife lived at "Walnut Hill", near Bumpass, Louisa County, Va. Their children were:

- (1) Dorothea Lewis Smith, born October 10, 1800; married Edmund Swift.<sup>6</sup> (See preceding page.)
- (2) Benjamin Lewis Smith, born June 18, 1802; married Ann M. Harris.
- (3) Martha Bickerton Smith, born August 6, 1804; married William Cooke.
- (4) Christopher S. Smith, born October 20, 1806, and died unmarried.
- (5) Charles Zachary Smith, born May 2, 1808, and died unmarried.
- (6) Alice Lewis Smith, born August 24, 1811, and died unmarried.
- (7) Ann Elizabeth Smith, born July 17, 1814, and died unmarried.
- (8) John Snelson Smith, Jr., born July 29, 1817, and died at Brownwood, Texas, May 27, 1901; married March 30, 1843, Paulina T. Doswell.

c Charles Smith, born November 18, 1788; unmarried.

The children of Edmund Swift<sup>4</sup> and Dorothea Lewis Smith were:

i Martha Bickerton Swift,<sup>5</sup> born August 23, 1818, and died March 20, 1856; married September 30, 1840, William Edwards Longan, born October 4, 1810, and died May 19, 1822. He was the son of Edmund D. Longan, born January 21, 1772, and died February 3, 1849, whose parents were Austin and Jean Longan (died June 28, 1793), of Hanover County, Va. Edmund D. Longan married first, January 15, 1800, Susanna Duke, and had a daughter, Susan J. Longan (died November 19, 1847), who married January 11, 1827, James E. Hardyman, of Charles City County, Va. After the death of his first wife, Edmund D. Longan married secondly, October 26, 1802, Sarah (or Sally) Edwards, born June 6, 1782, daughter of William and Hannah Edwards, of Orange County, Va. The children of the second marriage of Edmund D. Longan were:

a Susanna Jane Longan, born January 8, 1806.

b William Edwards Longan, born October 4, 1810 (mentioned above).

c John Duke Longan, born November 8, 1812; married December 22, 1840, Melcina L. Wingfield, born September 2, 1824 (daughter of Benjamin and Rebecca Wingfield, the latter dying at "Prospect Hill", Hanover County, April 11, 1841). Their children were:

- (1) Edmund Longan, born July 30, 1842.

(2) Benjamin Longan, born August 30, 1844.

d Thomas Adams Longan, born August 28, 1815; married Amanda Lewis Swift<sup>5</sup> (mentioned as ii, page 364).

e Joseph Henry Longan, born May 30, 1819, and died October 13, 1846.

The children of William Edwards Longan and Martha Bickerton Swift<sup>5</sup> were:

a Martha Lewis Longan,<sup>6</sup> born February 20, 1843, and died March 17, 1904; married November 30, 1858, Andrew Jackson Phillips. They had seven children:

(1) William Lancelot Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born June 13, 1860, and died in 1891.

(2) Nora Camm Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born in 1861.

(3) Andrew Jackson Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born in 1863 and died in 1890.

(4) Lewis Franklin Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born in 1866 and died in 1922; married in June, 1899, Carrie Sims. They had four children:

1 Virginius Lancelot Phillips,<sup>8</sup> born in 1900; married in June, 1922, Hazel Trice.

2 Benjamin Franklin Phillips,<sup>8</sup> born in 1906; married in March, 1931, Julia Sinclair.

3 Pattie Lewis Phillips,<sup>8</sup> born in 1903; married in June, 1926, W. H. Norton.

4 Andrew Jackson Phillips,<sup>8</sup> born in 1910 and died in 1927.

(5) Mattie Bickerton Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born in 1870 and died in 1942.

(6) Annie Nelson Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born in 187--.

(7) Longan Chastain Phillips,<sup>7</sup> born in 1881.

b Chastain Edwards Longan,<sup>6</sup> born April 21, 1946, and died February 23, 1874, unmarried.

c William Joseph Longan,<sup>6</sup> born June 25, 1853, and died October 1, 1914; married May 28, Ida Dudley Andrews, born in 1850 and died November 8, 1918, daughter of Robert Honeyman Andrews and Ann Dudley Harrison who were married March 6, 1849. The Longan children were:

(1) Cora Mabel Longan,<sup>7</sup> born March 24, 1875; married February 12, 1896, William Thomas Woolfolk, born January 8, 1867, and died June 3, 1929, son of Robert Ware Woolfolk, born January 8, 1832, and married December 1, 1860, Josephine Ryland Goodwin, born December 23, 1840, and died May 24, 1898. William Thomas Woolfolk and Cora Mabel Longan<sup>7</sup> had a son,  
1 Robert William Woolfolk,<sup>8</sup> born December 22, 1904.

(2) Chastain Andrews Longan,<sup>7</sup> born February 11, 1877; married March 29, 1913, Ruby P. Smith. No children.

(3) Willie Longan,<sup>7</sup> born January 4, 1879, and died Octo-

ber 19, 1910; married January 26, 1910, Wade Hampton Howard.

- (4) Annie Bickerton Longan,<sup>7</sup> born February 26, 1881; married May 29, 1907, Henry Melvin McGuire. Their son,

1 Gordon Page McGuire,<sup>8</sup> born August 22, 1919, and died March 6, 1938.

- (5) Frank Brook Longan,<sup>7</sup> born May 7, 1883, and died January 12, 1928; married September 26, 1908, Ellen Clayton Walker. They had a daughter,

1 Ann Katherine Longan,<sup>8</sup> born August 9, 1916; married James Gillespie.

- (6) Robert Coleman Longan,<sup>7</sup> born February 2, 1885; married October 23, 1913, Ellen Saunders. They have two children:

1 Robert Coleman Longan, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born August 9, 1914; married June 6, 1942, Alice Van Denbergh. They have:

i Robert Coleman Longan III,<sup>9</sup> born April 23, 1944.

2 William Joseph Longan,<sup>8</sup> born July 30, 1918.

- (7) Ellis Henderson Longan,<sup>7</sup> born April 29, 1888; married June 15, 1918, Evelyn Frances Giddings. They have:  
1 Virginia Miriam Longan,<sup>8</sup> born January 31, 1919.

- (8) Lindsay Gordon Longan,<sup>7</sup> born November 24, 1890, and died December 14, 1913.

- (9) Conway Longan,<sup>7</sup> born August 13, 1897; married June 29, 1916, Lucius Arthur Sims, son of Lucius Alexander Sims and Hannah Goode. They have a daughter,

1 Willie Augusta Sims,<sup>8</sup> born June 14, 1917.

- ii John Snelson Swift,<sup>8</sup> born November 16, 1821, and died November 23, 1877; married March 11, 1851, Mary Elizabeth Winston, born November 2, 1822, and died August 20, 1855. Their children were:

a Caroline Swift,<sup>9</sup> born January 21, 1852.

b William Swift,<sup>9</sup> born October 19, 1853; moved to Fayette County, W. Va., and married Lizzie Hughes. Their children were:

(1) Mary Swift,<sup>7</sup>

(2) Grace Swift,<sup>7</sup>

(3) William Swift,<sup>7</sup>

(4) Charles Swift,<sup>7</sup>

c John Snelson Swift, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born June 23, 1855, and died near Bumpass, Va., March 25, 1939, aged 84; buried at Bethany Church, Louisa County; married May 7, 1885, Lelia Alexander Bagby, born December 10, 1865, daughter of Marcia Hazel-

tine (Carpenter, Swift) Bagby, widow of Col. Andrew Broaddus Swift (see No. 3i-i, page 370 of this lineage, where will be found a list of descendants of her first marriage. Her second marriage was to Alexander Bagby, born 1800 and died in 1878, and Lelia Alexander Bagby was the only child. The children of her marriage to John Snelson Swift, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> were:

- (1) Harry Marcha Swift,<sup>7</sup> born February 16, 1886; married June 23, 1915, Mary Duggins, who died March 17, 1945. No children. He lives at Buckner, Va.

- (2) Kate White Swift,<sup>7</sup> born November 4, 1887; married first October 17, 1906, Lorenzo Brockman Saunders, born December 15, 1853, and died January 28, 1930, son of J. W. and Elvira Saunders. She married secondly Mr. Whitlock. Children:

1 Marvin West Saunders,<sup>8</sup> born August 3, 1907, and died January 10, 1947; married November 11, 1939, Anna Pollard Mundy, born June 25, 1916.

2 Lelia Katherine Saunders,<sup>8</sup> born October 8, 1912.

- (3) Fred Alexander Swift,<sup>7</sup> born July 11, 1889, and died January 14, 1918.

- (4) Mary Anne Swift,<sup>7</sup> born August 20, 1891; died April 4, 1893.

- (5) Annie Lee Swift,<sup>7</sup> born March 23, 1893; married December 3, 1917, Ollie C. Busbee, born 1891. They live at Orchid, Louisa County, Va., and have two children:

1 Larkin Alexander Busbee,<sup>8</sup> born July 15, 1918.

2 John Dodd Busbee,<sup>8</sup> born June 11, 1929.

- (6) John Snelson Swift III,<sup>7</sup> born April 17, 1896, and died January 3, 1927; married December 8, 1920, Ruby B. Brooks, daughter of John and Lucy Brooks. They had a daughter,

1 Marcia Anne Swift, born August 11, 1923; married in 1944 Edwin R. Hollins.

- (7) Marcia Louise Swift,<sup>7</sup> born February 16, 1898; married November 27, 1926, Charles Paschal Carmichael. They live in Richmond, Va., and have a daughter,

1 Marcia Lee Carmichael,<sup>8</sup> born October 5, 1931.

- (8) Virginia Edith Swift,<sup>7</sup> born November 18, 1899; married Virgil Wingfield Chick June 30, 1934. He was born August 6, 1897, son of Ira Virgil Chick, of Mineral, Louisa County, Va., and Annie Myrtle Tiller,<sup>9</sup> daughter of Melville M. Tiller and Emma Duke,<sup>8</sup> eldest child of George Washington Duke,<sup>7</sup> and Dorothea Lewis Swift,<sup>8</sup> mentioned later as 4a-v in this lineage.

(See page 140 of Duke Lineage, No. 7c-1-a.) They live at Bumpass, Va. Their infant son died September 22, 1935. They have a daughter,

2 Virginia Lee Chick,<sup>8</sup> born May 14, 1939.

- (9) Ena Elizabeth Swift,<sup>7</sup> born April 10, 1902; married April 24, 1924, Elvin Lewis Cocke, born in 1895, son of John A. and Mary L. Cocke. They have a daughter,  
1 Annie Swift Cocke,<sup>8</sup> born May 14, 1931.

iii Amanda Lewis Swift,<sup>5</sup> born January 21, 1827; married November 30, 1847, Thomas Adams Longan, born August 28, 1815, brother of William Edwards Longan who married her sister, Martha Bickerton Swift,<sup>5</sup> and son of Edmond D. Longan and Sarah Edwards. Their children:

- a Florence Conway Longan,<sup>6</sup> died unmarried.  
b Ella Lewis Longan,<sup>6</sup> died unmarried.  
c Sallie Bickerton Longan,<sup>6</sup> died unmarried.

iv William Zachary Swift,<sup>5</sup> born May 3, 1832 (mentioned below as 5d).

v Dorothea Lewis Swift,<sup>5</sup> born February 19, 1833, and died December 28, 1906; married October 5, 1851, George Washington Duke,<sup>7</sup> born November 12, 1821, and died October 28, 1891. (See No. 7c in Duke Lineage, page 140, where a full list of their descendants is given.)

vi Anne Rebecca Swift,<sup>5</sup> born February 19, 1833.  
(The last two children were twins.)

#### DESCENDANTS OF WILLIAM ZACHARY SWIFT<sup>5</sup> AND ELIZA MARGARET THOMAS

5d WILLIAM ZACHARY SWIFT<sup>5</sup> (Edmund,<sup>4</sup> William,<sup>3</sup> Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), 4th child of Edmund Swift<sup>4</sup> and Dorothy Lewis Smith, born May 3, 1832, and died January 7, 1918; married February 3, 1857, Eliza Margaret Thomas, born June 4, 1838, daughter of William Chisholm Thomas and Malinda Pollard Isbell (see note on page 367 of this lineage). William Zachary Swift<sup>5</sup> enlisted April 27, 1861, as a private in Company G, 23d Virginia Regiment C. S. A., Captain Clayton C. Coleman. Their children were:

i Ina Swift,<sup>6</sup> born November 6, 1857, and died July 3, 1935; married July 1, 1880, Gilbert Clendon, of Glen Falls, New York, born May 2, 1857, son of George and Mary (Hunt) Clendon, of Dover, Kent County, England. Their children were:

a Minnie Eliza Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born May 2, 1881; married James Northington Baldwin, of Richmond, Va., September 1, 1909. He was born April 2, 1877, and died April 3, 1942. Their children were:

- (1) Mary Belle Baldwin,<sup>8</sup> born May 20, 1911; married October 28, 1938, Richard Fairfax Byram, of Norfolk, Va.  
(2) James Gilbert Baldwin,<sup>8</sup> born May 3, 1913; married August 2, 1941, Ellen Douglass Gee, born December

18, 1917, daughter of Charles C. Gee and Julia Wright. They live in Richmond, Va., and have:

1 James Gilbert Baldwin, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born May 28, 1947.

- (3) Ina Clendon Baldwin,<sup>6</sup> born July 12, 1915; married October 10, 1936, Clyde Maynard Powell, of Fredericksburg, Va. They have:

1 Clyde Maynard Powell, Jr.,<sup>9</sup> born July 6, 1938.  
2 Bonnie Page Powell,<sup>9</sup> born May 7, 1946.

- (4) Amy Cottrell Baldwin,<sup>6</sup> born February 27, 1918; married September 12, 1942, Burnal Thomas Whitefield, Jr., born July 14, 1916, son of Burnal Thomas and Effie (Payne) Whitefield. They have a daughter,

1 Amy Diana Whitefield,<sup>9</sup> born March 30, 1944.

2 Burnal Thomas Whitefield III,<sup>9</sup> born February 2, 1947.

- (5) George William Baldwin,<sup>6</sup> born August 14, 1920; married November 9, 1942, Mary Elizabeth Amos, born July 16, 1920, daughter of James Robert Amos and Bertie Belle Meade.

- (6) Margaret Anne Baldwin,<sup>6</sup> born February 1, 1923, and died February 2, 1931.

b Ina Swift Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born January 21, 1883; married March 22, 1939, Harvey Westwood Gills, son of Joseph Andrew Gills, of Powhatan County, Va. They live at Glenwood Farm, Henrico County, Va.

c Annie Littlepage Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born May 2, 1885, died October 29, 1891.

d George William Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born March 29, 1888; married June 8, 1921, Ruth Strayhorn. He served as 2nd lieutenant of infantry in World War I. Their children:

(1) Catherine Virginia Clendon,<sup>8</sup> born August 8, 1923, in Yokohama, Japan.

(2) Ruth Elizabeth Clendon,<sup>8</sup> born November 18, 1924, in Englewood, New Jersey.

(3) George William Bewley Clendon,<sup>8</sup> born May 24, 1930, in Englewood, New Jersey.

e Amy Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born November 18, 1891, and died November 23, 1891.

f Margaret Louise Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born June 19, 1893; married December 26, 1917, Rev. LeNoir Valentine Lee, born June 28, 1893. He is a minister of the Episcopal Church. Their children are:

(1) LeNoir Valentine Lee, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born October 30, 1918, in Richmond, Va.

(2) Clendon Hunt Lee,<sup>8</sup> born August 27, 1919, in Houston, Texa.

- (3) Warden Sperry Lee,<sup>6</sup> born December 31, 1921, in Houston, Texas.
- (4) David Gilbert Lee,<sup>6</sup> born February 26, 1928, in Austin, Texas.
- (5) Lewis Swift Lee,<sup>6</sup> born November 19, 1933, in Dallas, Texas.
- g Dorothy Lewis Clendon,<sup>7</sup> born January 16, 1897; married February 21, 1925, Logan Robins Ritchie. They live in Baltimore, Md. Their children:
- (1) Logan Robins Ritchie, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born March 19, 1933.
- (2) Gilbert Clendon Ritchie,<sup>8</sup> born June 4, 1935, and died December 15, 1939.
- ii Callie Harrol Swift,<sup>6</sup> born October 23, 1859; married Bernard Brauer. Their children were:
- a Callie Brauer,<sup>7</sup> married in May, 1886, James G. Garrett, of Norfolk, Va. No children.
- b Harrol Brauer,<sup>7</sup> married Miss Gregory. Their children:
- (1) Charles Brauer.<sup>8</sup>
- (2) Harrol Brauer, Jr.<sup>8</sup>
- c Eliza Pearl Brauer,<sup>7</sup> born December 8, 1890, died March 21, 1940; married October 4, 1911, Stacy F. Garrett, born November 4, 1888, and died October 8, 1919. The children were:
- (1) Stacy F. Garrett, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> married September 28, 1940, Hazel Lucille Hall. They live in Charlottesville, Va. They have a son,
- 1 Stacy F. Garrett III,<sup>9</sup> born November 11, 1944.
- (2) Lewis Swift Garrett,<sup>8</sup> married October 19, 1940, Eunice LeGrande Watkins, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John Benjamin Watkins, of Midlothian, Chesterfield County, Va. They live in Petersburg, Va., and have a daughter,
- 1 Jean Watkins Garrett,<sup>9</sup> born January 9, 1943.
- (3) Callie Virginia Garrett,<sup>8</sup> married September 18, 1940, Howard Gordon, Jr. They have:
- 1 Howard Gordon III,<sup>9</sup>
- 2 Shirley Dean Gordon,<sup>9</sup> born June 16, 1945.
- d Otie Swift Brauer,<sup>7</sup> born January 6, 1892.
- e Dean Boshier Brauer,<sup>7</sup> born November 24, 1898; married October 20, 1925, Margaret Somers Pennell, daughter of Charles Ernest Pennell and Adeliza Bessie Starke. They have:
- (1) Dean Gray Brauer,<sup>8</sup> born May 19, 1928.
- (2) Beverly Graeme Brauer,<sup>8</sup> born January 16, 1930.
- iii Robinette Thomas Swift,<sup>6</sup> born in February, 1867; unmarried.
- iv Annie Victoria Swift,<sup>6</sup> born in July, 1869; married David Blakely. No children.

- v William Zachary Swift, Jr.,<sup>6</sup> born December 11, 1871; married Elizabeth Slaughter Johnson, widow. No children.
- vi Dean Swift,<sup>6</sup> born March 17, 1872, and died November 14, 1925, unmarried.

The children of William Chisholm Thomas and Malinda Pollard Isbell (see No. 5d, page 364 of this lineage) were:

- i John M. Thomas, married Sarah Mitchell.
- ii William Jefferson Thomas, married Ann Elizabeth Saunders.
- iii Martha Jane Thomas, married James Parsons.
- iv Robert N. Thomas, married Emeline Saunders, daughter of David Jason Saunders, of Louisa County, Va. They lived in Richmond, Va. Their daughter,
- a Emeline Thomas, married first Joseph Pleasants; secondly, Morris Hawes, son of G. Percy Hawes, of Richmond, Va. A daughter of the first marriage was:
- (1) Margaret Pleasants.
- v Eliza Margaret Thomas, born June 4, 1838; married February 3, 1857, William Zachary Swift<sup>6</sup> (see No. 5d, page 364 of this lineage) where follows a list of their descendants).
- vi Sarah Ann Thomas, married John T. Tyler.
- vii Victoria A. Thomas, married Dr. Richard Morris Bagby. She died May 31, 1922. Their son, Julian Clyde Bagby, married April 19, 1892, Lucia E. Duke,<sup>8</sup> born September 12, 1873, daughter of Jabez Franklin Duke<sup>7</sup> and Ann Elizabeth Walton (see No. 7c-ii in Duke Lineage, page 157, where follows a list of their descendants). Another son was Everett Conway Bagby, born in 1907 and died in 1941.
- viii Julian Pendleton Thomas, born in Louisa County in the house in which the family of Hardin Lunsford Duke, Jr., now lives; married first Clay Saunders, daughter of David Jason Saunders, and married secondly Antoinette Pleasants, of Richmond, Va. He was for many years principal of the John Marshall High School in Richmond. A daughter of the first marriage was
- a Ruby Coleman Thomas, married first Mr. Storrs, then secondly Dr. A. E. Taurman, of Richmond. She died July 27, 1941.
- ix Betty Caroline Thomas, married William Cobb, son of Dr. William Chisholm Cobb.

*Descendants of David Swift<sup>4</sup> and Cordelia Adelaide Martha Brown*

- 4j DAVID SWIFT<sup>4</sup> (William,<sup>3</sup> Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), tenth child of William Swift<sup>3</sup> and Rebecca Swift,<sup>3</sup> born July 10, 1809, and died October 23, 1883 (see 2b-vi, page 359 of this lineage). He married Cordelia Adelaide Martha Brown, born February 9, 1817, and died October 1, 1881. Their children were:
- i Rebecca Swift,<sup>5</sup> married Thomas Harris.
- ii Ann C. Swift,<sup>5</sup> married John David Terrell, of Beaverdam, Hanover County, Va. Their children:



- a Everett Carr Terrell,<sup>6</sup> married November 17, 1897, Annie C. Parrish, (died July 4, 1948), daughter of Humphrey Parrish (died in 1940) and Elvira Moss, and sister of Mattie C. Parrish who married David Everette Bumpass, of Mineral, Louisa County, Va. (see 7g-v-c, pages 144-145 of Duke Lineage). They had no children. Their home was at Beaverdam, Hanover County, Va.
- b Frank Terrell,<sup>6</sup> died unmarried.
- c Mary Terrell,<sup>6</sup> married William Beasley. They had a daughter,  
(1) Mary Swift Beasley.<sup>7</sup>
- d Cordelia Terrell.<sup>6</sup>
- e Lillian Terrell.<sup>6</sup>
- iii Amy Swift,<sup>6</sup> married February 25, 1877, William Jack Christmas, son of Charles N. and Sarah Christmas. Children:
- a David Emory Christmas,<sup>6</sup> born in 1879; married December 30, 1936, Fannie Diggs, daughter of John Diggs, of Louisa County, Va.
- b Mattie Christmas,<sup>6</sup> born March 10, 1881; married March 31, 1908, Hardin Lunsford Duke, Jr.,<sup>6</sup> who died, son of John Andrew Duke<sup>7</sup> and Rosa Rice Swift<sup>6</sup> (see No. 7e-ii, page 160 of Duke Lineage). Their home was in Louisa County, Va. Their children were:
- (1) Amy Swift Duke,<sup>7</sup> born December 12, 1909, and died February 19, 1910.
- (2) Lucy Overton Rice Duke,<sup>7</sup> born April 23, 1912.
- (3) William Emory Duke,<sup>7</sup> born September 5, 1914; married December 26, 1934, Viola Thomas Eddleton, born June 17, 1917, daughter of L. E. Eddleton and Sadie Inez Lane. Their children:
- 1 Sadie Lou Duke,<sup>8</sup> born May 8, 1936.
- 2 Martha Hardin Duke,<sup>8</sup> born February 20, 1938.
- 3 William Emory Duke, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born May 2, 1939.
- 4 David Thomas Duke,<sup>8</sup> born September 10, 1942.
- 5 Eugenia Lee Duke,<sup>8</sup> born October 20, 1944.
- (4) Rebecca Elizabeth Duke,<sup>7</sup> born November 17, 1916; married February 29, 1940, William Reid Ware. Their children:
- 1 William Reid Ware, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born May 2, 1942.
- 2 Martha Lunsford Ware,<sup>8</sup> born September 6, 1944.
- 3 David Alfonso Ware,<sup>8</sup> born April 10, 1947.
- (5) Lunsford Andrew Duke,<sup>7</sup> born May 12, 1919; married June 17, 1939, Lillian Louise Moody, born September 8, 1918, daughter of Melvin Bruce Moody and Barbara Noel, of Beaverdam, Hanover County, Va. Their children:
- 1 Barbara Bruce Duke,<sup>8</sup> born October 18, 1941.
- 2 Lunsford Andrew Duke, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born August 9, 1944.

- iv Virginia A. Swift,<sup>6</sup> married June 23, 1870, Benjamin Hickerson Sims, son of John S. and Louisa A. Sims. Their children were:
- a Aubrey Sims,<sup>6</sup> moved to Arkansas.
- b Mary Moseley (Pattie) Sims,<sup>6</sup> married Frank Cosby, of Louisa County. No children.
- c Cordelia Adelaide Brown Sims,<sup>6</sup> unmarried.
- d Carrie Sims.<sup>6</sup>
- e Asa Hickerson Sims.<sup>6</sup> Lives on Long Island, New York.
- f Bennie Virginia Sims,<sup>6</sup> born November 10, 1880; married Randolph Wickham Allen, born September 19, 1883, of Richmond, Va. Their children:
- (1) Benjamin Randolph Allen,<sup>7</sup> physician; married March 2, 1934, Virginia Lucinda Nuckols, born September 3, 1913, daughter of Herbert Duke Nuckols and Virginia Maude Sargent, and granddaughter of Oswald Herbert Nuckols and Cecelia Zorilda Boorwright. (See Duke Lineage, No. 8h-ii-b, page 174.) They live in Richmond, Va., and have a son,  
1 Benjamin Randolph Allen, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born Oct. 11, 1935.
- (2) Robert Allen,<sup>7</sup> professor, University of Virginia.
- (3) Bertram Allen.<sup>7</sup>
- g Reuben Mills Sims,<sup>6</sup> married Blanche Hanna.
- h Ola Bernice Sims,<sup>6</sup> unmarried.
- i Alfred Elmore Sims.<sup>6</sup>
- j Lucien Mortimer Sims,<sup>6</sup> married Nellie Carpenter, of Unionville, Orange County, Va. Their children:
- (1) Virginia Bernice Sims.<sup>7</sup>
- (2) Nellie Jean Sims.<sup>7</sup>
- (3) Wilfred Mortimer Sims.<sup>7</sup>
- v Patsy M. Swift,<sup>6</sup> married May 29, 1879, Lucien M. Sims, son of John S. and Louisa A. Sims and brother of Benjamin Hickerson Sims who married her sister Virginia. Their daughter,  
a Anestes Sims,<sup>6</sup> married Littleton Harding. Their children:
- (1) Elizabeth Harding.<sup>7</sup>
- (2) Littleton Harding, Jr.<sup>7</sup>
- vi Worthor Towne Swift,<sup>6</sup> born November 6, 1837, and died November 1, 1920. He lived in the house formerly owned by Richmond Terrell and was buried near there. He married March 22, 1865, Thomasia Overton Swift,<sup>6</sup> his cousin, born May 24, 1844, and died March 23, 1924, daughter of Luther Rice Swift<sup>6</sup> and Ann Elizabeth Duke (see No. 4b-ii, page 371 of this lineage, and No. 6a-ii-b, page 131 of Duke Lineage). Their children were:
- a Worthor Chester Swift,<sup>6</sup> died in infancy.
- b Charlotte Swift,<sup>6</sup> married in 1866 George W. Palmer, of New York State. They lived at Massaponax, Spotsylvania County, Va. No children. She died October 16, 1939, and was buried in the Swift burial lot at Bethany Church, Louisa County, Va.

- c David Swift,<sup>6</sup> born August 11, 1873, and died November 7, 1943. He married December 20, 1900, Irma Hope Bumpass,<sup>9</sup> born February 20, 1874, daughter of Charles Wesley Bumpass<sup>8</sup> and Pauline Celeste Isbell, of Louisa County, Va. (See No. 7g-v-b, page 144, Duke Lineage.) Their children:
- (1) Stuart Carlton Swift,<sup>7</sup> born February 14, 1902; married June 25, 1948, Virginia Harris Perkins, born April 5, 1913, daughter of William Overton Perkins and Jane Goodwin Harris.
  - (2) Grace Hope Swift,<sup>7</sup> born September 22, 1904. She served as a lieutenant in the Waves, stationed (1945) in Washington, D. C.
  - (3) Russell Overton Swift,<sup>7</sup> born September 15, 1906. He was a first lieutenant and pilot in the Army Air Corps and was wounded in action in Europe in World War II. He married September 11, 1948, Charlotte Adams Richardson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. John D. Richardson of Warsaw, Va.
  - (4) Pauline Celeste Swift,<sup>7</sup> born March 1, 1911; married at Emporia, Va., September 30, 1943, Marvin Griswold Slate, Jr., U.S.N.R., son of Mr. and Mrs. Marvin G. Slate, of Emporia.

#### DESCENDANTS OF TIMOTHY TERRELL SWIFT<sup>3</sup> AND SUSANNA NUCKOLS

- 3i TIMOTHY TERRELL SWIFT<sup>3</sup> (Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), ninth child of Richard Swift<sup>2</sup> and Mary Terrell, daughter of Richmond Terrell, of Louisa County, Va. He is mentioned as No. 2c-ix, page 358 of this lineage and born October 25, 1772; married first, October 15, 1805, Susanna Nuckols, born April 26, 1790, and died January 7, 1820; married secondly, September 5, 1821, in Goochland County, Va., Temperance O. Jones. He was a Baptist minister. His first wife was a daughter of Pouncey Nuckols. Their children were:
- i Andrew Broaddus Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Marcia Hazeltine Carpenter (see No. ii-c, page 360 of this lineage). He died in November, 1856. Their children were:
    - a Mary Anne Swift,<sup>5</sup> married June 18, 1872, Rev. Granville Lipscomb. They moved to Tennessee.
    - b John Timothy Swift,<sup>5</sup> unmarried.
    - c Joseph Andrew Swift<sup>5</sup> (mentioned later as 5c, pages 373-374).
    - d William Henry Swift<sup>5</sup> (mentioned later as No. 5d, page 374).
  - ii Luther Rice Swift,<sup>4</sup> born July 18, 1818 (mentioned later as 4b, pages 371-372).
  - iii Susan Swift,<sup>4</sup> married — Walton. They had a son,
    - a Charles Walton,<sup>5</sup> killed in the Civil War.
  - iv Eliza Swift,<sup>4</sup> married Joseph Wash, son of Thomas Wash and Susannah Smith Fox, daughter of John Fox and his wife, Grace Young, of Louisa County, Va. Susannah Smith Fox was born

February 20, 1767, and married January 4, 1785. The children of Joseph Wash and Eliza Swift<sup>4</sup> were:

- a Edward Wash,<sup>5</sup> married Susan Walton, daughter of Norman Walton and his wife, Miss Johnson. They lived near Fork Church, Louisa County, Va., on the old Terrell place. He lost an arm in the Confederate Army. Their children were:
  - (1) William Timothy Wash,<sup>6</sup> married Lucy Overton Harris, daughter of William Tyler Harris and Anne Overton Harris, his cousin, daughter of Abner and Lucy Bacon Harris. They lived at Vigor, Va. No children.
  - (2) Fannie Wash,<sup>6</sup> unmarried.
  - (3) Emma Wash,<sup>6</sup> unmarried.
  - (4) Charles Wash,<sup>6</sup> accidentally killed in Chicago, Ill.
- b James Wash,<sup>5</sup> married first Mary Turner and married secondly Mal Philpotts. Children of the first marriage were:
  - (1) Joseph Wash,<sup>6</sup> married Miss Lacy.
  - (2) Timothy Wash.<sup>6</sup>

#### *Descendants of Luther Rice Swift<sup>4</sup> and Ann Elizabeth Duke<sup>7</sup>*

- 4b LUTHER RICE SWIFT<sup>4</sup> (Timothy Terrell,<sup>3</sup> Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born July 18, 1818, and died July 27, 1883; married December 22, 1840, Ann Elizabeth Duke,<sup>7</sup> born January 25, 1819, and died June 30, 1880, daughter of Thomas Duke<sup>6</sup> and Ann Overton Holladay, the latter being the daughter of Thomas and Ann (Overton) Holladay and sister of Walter Holladay, of Louisa County, Va. (See No. 6a-ii under Descendants of Hardin Bunley Duke<sup>5</sup> and Elizabeth Swift<sup>3</sup> (page 131 of Duke Lineage and 2c-iv ante, page 358 of this lineage). Their children were:
- i Susan Ann Swift,<sup>5</sup> born December 5, 1842, and died November 19, 1904; married February 12, 1867, Robert R. Nuckols, son of Pouncey and Mary S. Nuckols. No children.
  - ii Thomasia Overton Swift,<sup>5</sup> born May 24, 1844, and died March 23, 1924; married March 22, 1865, Worthier Towne Swift,<sup>5</sup> her cousin, born November 6, 1837, and died November 1, 1920, son of David Swift<sup>4</sup> and Cordelia Adelaide Martha Brown. (See No. 4j-vi, page 369 of this lineage, where follows a list of their descendants; also see No. 6a-ii-b, page 131 of Duke Lineage.)
  - iii Charles Meriwether Swift,<sup>5</sup> born January 26, 1846 and died May 1, 1920; married Mary Oliver, born April 1, 1846, and died February 10, 1925, daughter of Reuben and Emily Oliver, of Hanover County, Va. Their son,
    - a Robert Oliver Swift,<sup>6</sup> born November 30, 1883, and died June 27, 1921. He studied for the ministry and afterwards went blind. His grave and those of his parents are at Duke's Chapel, just beyond old Fork Episcopal Church, on the road from Gum Tree to Beaverdam, Hanover County, Va.
  - iv Richard Timothy Swift,<sup>5</sup> born November 14, 1848, and died January 21, 1917; married September 2, 1872, Laura Annie Harris, born

September 12, 1845, and died in May 1916. She was the daughter of Lewis M. and Martha A. Harris. Their children:

- a Laura Maude Swift,<sup>6</sup> born January 11, 1874. Lives in Richmond, Va.
- b Blanche Harris Swift,<sup>6</sup> born in 1876 and died in 1883.
- c Alma Swift,<sup>6</sup> born April 3, 1878, and died February 14, 1903.
- d Clyde Hermione Swift,<sup>6</sup> born July 15, 1880; married November 19, 1907, Thomas Meredith Wilkinson, born January 11, 1880. They live in La Crosse, Va. Their daughter,
  - (1) Margaret Meredith Wilkinson,<sup>7</sup> born February 1, 1912; married Frank E. Anderson, of Los Angeles, Calif.
- v Sarah Catherine Swift,<sup>6</sup> born May 31, 1849, and died Mar. 20, 1868.
- vi Martha Gertrude Swift,<sup>6</sup> born February 15, 1851, and died August 4, 1906; married February 12, 1867, Henry David Nuckols, of Goochland County, Va., son of Joseph Nuckols and Phoebe Watkins. He was born October 10, 1836, and died June 13, 1913. She was his second wife and their children were:
  - a Clifton Rice Nuckols,<sup>6</sup> born December 10, 1867, and died August 4, 1906; married December 19, 1893, Johnnie Maria Lee. They had four sons:
    - (1) Henry Nuckols.<sup>7</sup>
    - (2) Clifton Rice Nuckols, Jr.,<sup>7</sup> married May 6, 1938, Ruth Christian Spiller, daughter of William Rufus and Ida Robins Spiller.
    - (3) Morris Nuckols.<sup>7</sup>
    - (4) Kenneth Nuckols.<sup>7</sup>
  - b Lillian S. Nuckols,<sup>6</sup> born June 12, 1872; married October 9, 1890, Robert St. George Snead, who died May 22, 1929. Their children were:
    - (1) Grace Thomas Snead,<sup>7</sup> born August 24, 1891; married, November 15, 1911, William Moody Isbell. Their son,
      - 1 Buford Cullen Isbell,<sup>8</sup> born May 15, 1913; married October 23, 1937, Helen Cecil Branch.
    - (2) Gertrude Knight Snead,<sup>7</sup> born November 4, 1892, and died March 28, 1893.
- vii Eliza Morton Swift,<sup>6</sup> born June 18, 1855, and died July 16, 1930; married August 4, 1878, her cousin, Joseph Andrew Swift<sup>6</sup> son of Andrew Broaddus Swift<sup>4</sup> and Marcia B. Carpenter and grandson of Timothy Terrell Swift<sup>3</sup> and his first wife, Susannah Nuckols. (For a list of their descendants see pages 373 and 374 following.)
- viii Rosa Rice Swift,<sup>6</sup> born February 13, 1857, and died January 10, 1922; married June 4, 1879, John Andrew Duke,<sup>7</sup> son of Hardin Lunsford Duke<sup>6</sup> and Harriet (Richardson) Waldrop, daughter of David Richardson, publisher of the *Warrock-Richardson Almanac*. John Andrew Duke<sup>7</sup> was born October 18, 1849, and died May 29, 1941, aged 92 years. (See No. 6f-iii, page 152 of Duke Lineage, and, on pages 160-162, the descendants of John Andrew Duke<sup>7</sup> and his wife, Rosa Rice Swift,<sup>6</sup> are listed.)

Descendants of Joseph Andrew Swift<sup>6</sup> and Eliza Morton Swift<sup>6</sup>

- 5c JOSEPH ANDREW SWIFT<sup>6</sup> (Andrew Broaddus,<sup>4</sup> Timothy Terrell,<sup>3</sup> Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born September 15, 1852, and died September 12, 1926; married August 4, 1878, Eliza Morton Swift,<sup>6</sup> his first cousin, daughter of Luther Rice Swift<sup>4</sup> and Ann Elizabeth Duke.<sup>7</sup> (See No. 4b-vii of this lineage, page 372, and No. 6a-ii, Duke Lineage, pages 131-134.) Their children were:
    - i Andrew Broaddus Swift,<sup>6</sup> born June 14, 1879; married July 10, 1907, Andromache Nelson Cosby, born January 1, 1886, daughter of John Overton Cosby and Lucie Overton Waddy (see No. 13f-ii, page 319 of Cosby Lineage, ante). She and her sister, Cordelia Burnett Cosby, were killed in an automobile accident near Richmond, Va. John Overton Cosby, their father, was the son of Wingfield Cosby and Cordelia Terrell, daughter of N. T. Terrell. After the death of his first wife, Andrew Broaddus Swift<sup>6</sup> married on March 16, 1940, Mary King Terrell, daughter of William Edward Thomas Terrell and Florence Van Dickinson. The children of the first marriage were:
      - a Hamil Newby Swift,<sup>7</sup> born July 25, 1908.
      - b Andrew Cosby Swift,<sup>7</sup> born December 5, 1919.
      - c Son, died in infancy.
    - ii Luther Rice Swift,<sup>6</sup> born June 11, 1880; married December 25, 1909, Eliza Nuel Sims, born in Louisa County, Va., August 17, 1878, and died November 27, 1936. (See Cosby Lineage, No. 13d-v, page 318 ante.) Their children:
      - a Robert Nuel Swift,<sup>7</sup> born July 12, 1912, in Richmond, Va.; married March 30, 1940, Frances Mae Ellett, born October 27, 1915, in Chesterfield County, Va., daughter of Joseph Marcellus Ellett and Nellie Mae Horner. Their children:
        - (1) Robert Nuel Swift, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born February 24, 1941.
        - (2) Doris Mae Swift,<sup>8</sup> born April 2, 1945.
        - (3) Douglas Roger Swift,<sup>8</sup> born November 17, 1946.
      - b Luther Wellford Swift,<sup>7</sup> born October 19, 1913, in Richmond, Va.; married June 6, 1937, Beulah Alma O'Neill, born July 29, 1905, in Wilson County, N. C., daughter of Stephen O'Neill and Mary Virginia Williamson. Their children:
        - (1) Mary Nuel Swift,<sup>8</sup> born December 29, 1940.
        - (2) Judy Ann Swift,<sup>8</sup> born July 19, 1942.
    - c Frank Terrell Swift,<sup>7</sup> born December 4, 1914, in Richmond, Va.; married August 3, 1940, Marie Elizabeth Houghton, born in Warren County, Va. Their children:
      - (1) Frank Terrell Swift, Jr.,<sup>8</sup> born October 28, 1941.
      - (2) Elizabeth Louise Swift,<sup>8</sup> born October 12, 1943.
- The three brothers mentioned above reside in Hopewell, Va where all of the children were born.

- iii Ann Elizabeth Swift,<sup>6</sup> born April 27, 1882; married May 5, 1925, William Samuel Williams, who died Feb. 2, 1929. No children.
- iv Marcia Carpenter (Carrie) Swift,<sup>6</sup> born May 14, 1884; married January 22, 1919, Asa Griffin Park, born July 27, 1879, of North Carolina. Their children:
  - a Asa Griffin Park, Jr.,<sup>7</sup> born June 24, 1921.
  - b Stuart Ryland Park,<sup>7</sup> born March 26, 1924.
- v Susan Beirne Swift,<sup>6</sup> born June 30, 1886; married Oct. 4, 1925, Early Cleveland Clarke, born June 22, 1886. They live in Richmond, Va.
- vi Robert Swift,<sup>6</sup> born June 30, 1889, and died April 28, 1897.
- vii Charles Richard Swift,<sup>6</sup> born April 4, 1894; married June 27, 1920, Daisy Belle Cook, born March 12, 1902. Their children:
  - a Gladys Ann Swift,<sup>7</sup> born September 17, 1921; married August 11, 1945, Martin Warren Vaughan.
  - b Charles Richard Swift, Jr.,<sup>7</sup> born February 3, 1924.

Descendants of William Henry Swift<sup>6</sup> and Elizabeth Meredith Walton

- 5d WILLIAM HENRY SWIFT<sup>6</sup> (Andrew Broaddus,<sup>4</sup> Timothy Terrell,<sup>5</sup> Richard,<sup>2</sup> William<sup>1</sup>), born in 1856 and died August 16, 1927; married February 16, 1887, Elizabeth Meredith Walton, born in 1858, daughter of William J. and Sally M. Walton. She died December 28, 1934, aged 76. Their children were:
  - i William Henry Swift, Jr.,<sup>6</sup> born January 15, 1888; married in 1929 Rose Porter Sale, of Jacksonville, Fla. Their son,
    - a Kenneth Roderick Swift,<sup>7</sup> was born about 1931.
  - ii Marcia Carpenter Swift,<sup>6</sup> born April 7, 1889; married December 3, 1913, Zachariah Ellis Perkins, born September 15, 1888, son of Alphonso Napoleon and Indiana M. Perkins, of Shelfar, Louisa County, Va. They had a son,
    - a Henry Napoleon Perkins,<sup>7</sup> born September 8, 1915; married September 28, 1940, Anne May Eddleton, born December 24, 1921, daughter of Henry Denzel Eddleton and Annie Myrtle Nuckols, daughter of David Hardin Nuckols and Nannie Talley, of Hanover County, Va. (See No. 8a-vi of Duke Lineage, page 155 ante.)
  - iii Sallie Lee Swift,<sup>6</sup> born December 5, 1891; married about 1915 Robert William Wash, son of Andrew Melville Wash and Nannie Turner, of Louisa County, Va. Their children were:
    - a Elizabeth Atwood Wash,<sup>7</sup> born July 23, 1916.
    - b Robert William Wash, Jr.,<sup>7</sup> born in December, 1924.
    - c William Melville Wash,<sup>7</sup> born in February, 1927.
    - d Sallie Lee Wash,<sup>7</sup> born in January, 1934.
  - iv John Walton Swift,<sup>6</sup> born June 15, 1894; married Juanita Jones. Their children:
    - a Juanita Walton Swift,<sup>7</sup> born in 1924.
    - b Elizabeth Sherwood Swift,<sup>7</sup> born in August, 1936.

- v Andrew Clyde Swift,<sup>6</sup> born January 15, 1896.
- vi Granville Lipscomb Swift,<sup>6</sup> born August 23, 1897; married Mary Adelaide Murray, born about 1906.
- vii Mary Ann Swift,<sup>6</sup> born December 22, 1899; married August 18, 1928, Claude Duke Perkins,<sup>6</sup> born February 5, 1901, son of William Shepherd Perkins, of Apple Grove, Louisa County, Va. (son of John W. and Susan W. Perkins), and Ilma Duke,<sup>6</sup> daughter of Jabez Franklin Duke,<sup>7</sup> and Ann Elizabeth Walton (see No. 7c-iii-a in Duke Lineage, pages 157-158. They have a son,
  - a Claude Duke Perkins, Jr.,<sup>7</sup> born November 17, 1935.

55

Walter Garland Duke in his book has given an excellent and comprehensive genealogical history of the Duke family in Virginia and in North Carolina, along with the Swift family in Virginia. He mentioned William Swift, the eldest son, and his marriage to Frances Waddy in Virginia, but he made no reference to the fact that William and his family removed to North Carolina ca. 1770, where he established himself as a successful planter, judge of the Orange and Caswell County Court and Quarter Sessions, and as High Sheriff of Caswell County. He failed, also, to mention the fact that one Thomas Swift, thought to have been the second son of the Rev. William Swift, had a land grant in 1760 on Sandy Creek in Orange, now Randolph County, N.C. and who is thought to have lived there for a short period in the early 1760's.

Some of the names, dates, and ages of several members of the Swift family recorded in the Walter Garland Duke publication, pages of which are reproduced in this booklet, appear to be incorrect, due, perhaps, to typographical error or to errors in transcribing names, dates, etc., from the source material.

Some confusion likely has resulted from the fact that in some instances father, son, and nephew have the same given name and, in the absence of a middle name or the suffix "Jr." or "Sr.", the father, having a given name such as "Thomas" or "John", easily could have been mistaken for his son or nephew having that same given name, since middle names apparently had not come into use at that time.

The following are some examples of what appear to be errors or inconsistencies in the names and dates recorded by Mr. Duke in his book:

On page 345 Mr. Duke stated that William, son of the Rev. William Swift, was born in Bermuda ca. 1723; that he married 30 Dec. 1756, Frances Waddy; and stated, incorrectly, that their son, William Swift, was born 30 Dec. 1856, and cites as reference, The Douglas Register. The Douglas Register of Goochland County, Va., states on page 301 — "There was born to William Swift and wife, Frances Waddy Swift, a son, William Swift, 30 Dec. 1756, who was baptized 20 Feb. 1757." The name "William" appears to have been incorrectly copied by the Rev. Mr. Douglas from the church records, and should have read "John" Swift instead of "William". (Elsewhere the Register states that William Park Swift was born 3 Jan. 1769, and there is a statement by the Rev. William Douglas that the birth date of the first born rather than the date of marriage is recorded in the Register as the date of marriage, and that no records were maintained by the Church of the marriage of parishioners.)

William Swift in his will, reproduced here as Exhibit 5 in this booklet, named "John" Swift as his eldest son. It is possible that his name was "John William", but it is not probable since a younger son, "William Park" Swift, was named in his will.

On the basis of the statement by the Rev. William Douglas that the date of the first born was recorded in his register as the date of marriage, it can be assumed that William Swift and Frances Waddy were married ca. 1754-5 instead of 30 Dec. 1756 as shown in Mr. Duke's Book.

The other children of William (1723-1808) and Frances (Waddy) Swift named by Mr. Duke on page 345 of his book are Anthony, Richard, and Will Park Swift.

The children of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift according to William Swift's will were:

1. John Swift.
2. Anthony Swift.
3. Richard Swift.
4. Will Park Swift.
5. Thomas Swift.
6. George Alexander Swift.
7. Sarah (Swift) Williamson.
8. Mary (Swift) George.
9. Frances Swift.
10. Susannah (Swift) Harris.
11. Margaret (Swift) Williamson.

As was customary at the time his will was written, the male members of the family were named first, and in the date order of their birth, while the female members were named last and in the date order of their birth.

In the first paragraph on page 346, Mr. Duke named Mary Swift, (Married James George, Jr. 11-25-1767) as the daughter of the Rev. William Swift. According to a power of attorney dated Sept. 1805, copy of which is shown as Exhibit 6, appointing Robert George, son of the deceased James George, as attorney for William Swift and Molly George, widow of James George, to sell their interest in land in Goochland County, Virginia, it appears that "Molly" rather than "Mary", was the daughter of the Rev. William and Dianah Swift, and that she married James George, Sr., rather than James, Jr. It appears further from William Swift's will that it was his daughter, Mary, rather than his sister, who married James George, Jr., and that his sister, Molly, married James George, Sr. of Goochland County, Va., or else she married James' brother, Robert George. The Douglas Register records Mary Swift's marriage to James George (not James Jr.) both of Goochland County, Va. on 28 Nov. 1767. Perhaps "Molly" was Mary's nickname and that their son, James Jr., married Mary Swift, granddaughter of the Rev. William Swift.

On pages 211 and 346, Mr. Duke stated that Thomas Swift, born ca. 1725 in Bermuda, married 18 May 1773, Amediah (Amy) Duke, born ca. 1747, daughter of Cleavers Chisholm Duke of Louisa County, Va., and that Thomas died in 1792. He stated further that their first born son, Cleavers Swift, was born ca. 1746 in Hanover County, Va., which date was one year before the year 1747, given as the date on which Amediah (Amy) Duke was born. He stated on page 211 that Cleavers Swift, born ca. 1746 in Hanover Co., Va. and died in 1796, married Ann, who died in 1838, and that Cleavers was the first child born to the marriage of Thomas and Amy (Duke) Swift. Mr. Duke further stated on page 347 that Thomas Swift, Jr., born 4 July 1761, died 25 Aug. 1830 near Lagrange, Kentucky, was the second child of Thomas and Amy (Duke) Swift.

It is obvious that Cleavers Swift, born 1746, and Thomas Swift, Jr., born 1760, were not the sons of Amy (Duke) Swift if she was not born until 1747, and if she and Thomas Sr., were not married until 1773. There is good reason to speculate that Amy Duke was the second wife of Thomas Swift; that Cleavers, Thomas, Jr., and perhaps other children of Thomas Swift mentioned by Mr. Duke on pages 346 and 347 of his book, were children of Thomas and his first wife. There also is some reason to believe that this

Know all men by these presents that I William Swift of the County of Caswell State of North Carolina having for a number of years past had the care & maintenance of Molly George Widow Petitioner of James George dec'd of Guilford State of Virginia do hereby nominate, constitute & appoint Robert George son of the said Dec'd my true & Lawfull attorney for me the said Molly George in and in my name & for ever to ratte with the Esqy Delegatus of the said Dec'd as to her right of Dower & whatever the S<sup>d</sup> Attorney does in the name of Esqy in and in my name respecting the estate of the aforesaid James George dec'd I oblige myself to stand to & abide by, in writing whomever I have hereto set my hand & seal this 30<sup>th</sup> day of Septor 1805 -

William Swift Dec'd

Henry Swift  
Thomas Williamson

At a Court of Worthy sipping held for Guilford County at the Court house on Monday the 21<sup>st</sup> day of October 1805 - This power of Attorney was presented in Court and proved by the Oaths of Henry Swift to be the act and deed of William Swift a party thereto, and ordered to be recorded

John W. Miller Esq

The original sent to  
Robert George Miller Esq

This deed of release made this 14<sup>th</sup> day of November in the year  
1803 one thousand eight hundred and five between Robert George and  
for William Swift & Molly George widow of James George dec<sup>d</sup> of the one part  
and Edmund Anderson of the other part, witnesseth that the said Robert  
George by virtue of a power of attorney executed to him by the said William  
Swift for himself & the said Molly George bearing date the 30<sup>th</sup> day of Sept<sup>r</sup>  
1803 doth record in the County court of Goodshew for and in consideration of

the sum of one dollar to him in hand paid by the said Edmund Anderson the  
receipt whereof he doth hereby acknowledge both aforesaid, confines, and  
quit claim to & by these presents doth release confines & quit claim to all the  
right title or interest which the said William Swift & Molly George or  
either of them, may have in or to the tract of land within conveyed, in right  
of the claim which the said Molly may have to & down thereon or otherwise  
to the said Edmund Anderson his heirs & assigns present, clear of the claim or  
claims of the said William Swift & Molly George & their heirs - In testimony  
whereof the said Robert George as att<sup>r</sup> in fact for the said William Swift  
& Molly George hath hereunto set his hand & affixed his seal the day  
and year first above written

Teste

Robert George



Thomas Swift may have been the Thomas Swift who obtained a land grant in Orange (now Randolph) County, North Carolina in 1761, and whose son, Thomas Swift, Jr., (1755-1816) married Margaret Patterson. There is on file in North Carolina Archives a land grant dated 2 Oct. 1760, from John Earl (Lord) Granville, conveying to one Thomas Swift 260 acres of land, called "Swifts Choice", on Sandy Creek in that part of Orange County N.C. that was cut off in 1771 to form Guilford County and later cut off from Guilford County in 1777 to form Randolph County. A photocopy of the warrant and survey plat by W. Churton, Surveyor, dated 20 July 1760, are shown as Exhibit 7.

While this writer has not researched the Thomas Swift line of the Rev. William Swift family, there is some reason to speculate that this Thomas may have been the son of the Rev. William and Dianah (Hodgkin) Swift, who was born ca. 1725 in Bermuda.

The D.A.R. Patriot Index of The American Revolution records:

1. Thomas Swift, Sr., b. ca. 1724-27, d. 1792, Married Amediah Duke, Patriotic Service, Va.
2. Thomas Swift, Jr., b. 7-4-1760, d. 8-25-1830, married Frances \_\_\_\_\_?, Private, Va.
3. Thomas Swift, Jr. b. 1755, d. 1816, m. (1) Margaret Patterson, m. (2) Mary Burnett, Patriotic Service, N.C.

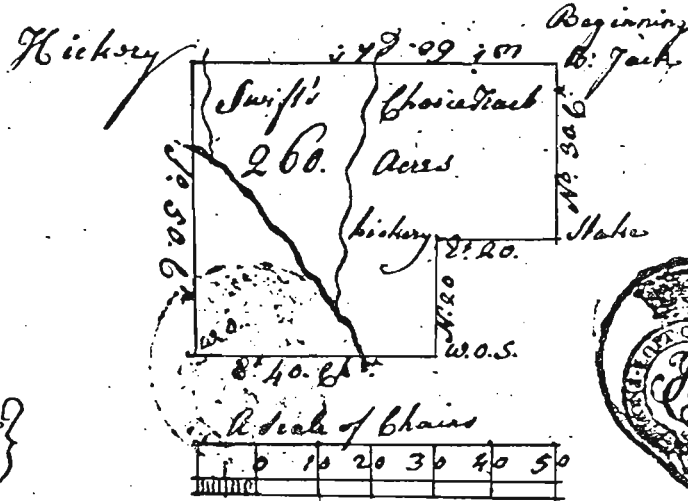
The List of Soldiers of N.C. In American Revolution, by Wilburn, carries a notation that Thomas Swift - Patriot born 1755- died 1816 - 1st. wife, Margaret Patterson - Buried Sandy Creek Baptist Church Cemetery, Randolph County N.C. Ref: N.S.D.A. National No. 2544 and 255334.

One Thomas Swift is recorded in the old Swift Family Bible records compiled by Memory Aldridge Lester. The Bible from which this record was taken is owned by Mrs. Pattie Gardner Gwaltney, Reidsville, N. C.

Because of the fact that there were three Thomas Swifts born between the years 1755 and 1760, and because members of the Swift family are known to have traveled back and forth frequently between Virginia and North Carolina during the last quarter of the 18th century, extensive research might be required to determine whether they all were descendants of the Rev. William Swift.

Theodore Roosevelt in Volume one of his six volume history, The Winning Of The West, refers to one Thomas Swift and two Frenchmen, who in ca. 1767 operated a silver mine and smelting furnace on the Red Bird fork of the Kentucky River, but were forced by the Indians to abandon the enterprise. Tradition holds that Thomas Swift, brother of William, crossed over the mountains into Indian territory after the death of his first wife, but was driven back by the Indians and returned to his old home in Virginia.

This writer recalls having heard his father, Robert B. Swift, (1837-1923) of Caswell County, N.C., recount stories of the experiences he and George Washington Duke (1820-1905), of Orange County N.C., encountered while hauling tobacco in wagons to the Caswell County town of Milton, N.C., and to Durham, shortly after the close of the War Between The States. During the course of these reminiscences, my father sometimes referred to his great-great uncle, Thomas Swift, and his great-



N<sup>o</sup>. Carolina  
Orange County

This plan represents a tract of Land Surveyed for the Swift on the Waters of Sandy Creek called Swift's Choice beginning at a black Jack on Herman Husband's line then running W<sup>t</sup>. 60<sup>o</sup> 30' to a Hickory tree 50<sup>o</sup> 60' to a White Oak then N<sup>o</sup>. 40<sup>o</sup> 60' to a White Oak again then W<sup>t</sup>. 20<sup>o</sup> 60' to a Hickory then S<sup>t</sup>. 20<sup>o</sup> 60' to a stake on Husband's line then along his line N<sup>o</sup>. up and crossing the bars of a branch 30<sup>o</sup> 60' to the beginning containing two hundred and sixty Acres of Land Surveyed the 20<sup>th</sup> July 1760

W<sup>o</sup>. Churton

Ch<sup>o</sup>. Lee  
Tho<sup>o</sup>. Wolborn  
Essex

great aunt, Amy (Duke) Swift, and his great uncle "Billy" (William Park) Swift.

After the Battle of Alamance in 1771, one Thomas Swift, along with others from the Sandy Creek Church area of what later became Randolph County, is thought to have joined James Robertson and his little band of settlers from the Wake County area near where the capital city of Raleigh now stands, and crossed over the mountains where Robertson and his band of Watauga settlers, according to Theodore Roosevelt, drafted the first written constitution, and established in 1772, the first independant self governing colony in North America. There is no proof, however, that this was the Thomas Swift who, in 1773, married Amediah (Amy) Duke of Louisa County, Virginia, or that this Thomas was the son of the Rev. William and Dianah Swift of Hanover County, Virginia.

There were many descendants of the Rev. William and Dianah (Hodgkin) Swift in Virginia, some of whom still reside in Louisa County and in other Virginia Counties in the vicinity of Richmond. Most of the Rev. William Swift's descendants in Virginia prior to the year 1949 are recorded in the book Henry Duke, Councilor, His Descendants And Connections, by Walter Garland Duke, Dietz Press, Inc., 1949, Richmond, Va. Copies of which may be ordered from Irving T. Duke, Robert E. Lee Memorial, Assoc., Inc., Stratford Hall, Stratford, Va., 25558, or from Mrs. Irving (Helen) T. Duke, King George, Virginia, 22485 (present address). Price \$15.00 postpaid. The book was reprinted in 1971 and consists of some 452 pages including an index. In addition to the chapter on the "Swift Lineage", many references to the Swift family and their intermarriages with members of the Duke family are to be found through the entire book.

PART VEarly Members of The Swift FamilyIn Virginia and In North CarolinaCHILDREN OF THE REV. WILLIAM AND DIANAH (HODGKIN) SWIFT

1. William Swift - born ca. 1723 in Bermuda, died 1808, Caswell County, N.C. Married Frances Waddy, Goochland Co., Va., ca. 1754-5.
2. Thomas Swift - born ca. 1725 in Bermuda, died 1792, Va., married Amedia (Amy) Duke 1776. (Amy Duke may have been second wife)
3. Mary (Molly?) Swift - born \_\_\_\_\_ Hanover County, Va. Married James George 25 Nov. 1767, Goochland County, Virginia.
4. Richard Swift - born 16 August 1733, in that part of Hanover County, Virginia that was cut off in 1742 to form Louisa County. He married Mary Terrell - and died in 1784.

There may have been other children, but no record of their birth, marriage, death, wills, or estates, has been found by this writer.

As was stated in Section III of this booklet, William Swift (1723-1808), the eldest son of the Rev. William (1696-1734) and his wife, Dianah (Hodgkin) Swift (b. 1695), was only eleven years old when his father died in 1734. William, along with his widowed mother, Dianah, and her small children, continued to live on the 400 acre tract of land that his father had retained in Goochland County after selling the other 400 acre tract just before he died.

According to a letter from Governor William Gooch, the widow and her young children were left in poor circumstances after the Rev. William Swift's death, with the oldest child, William, age eleven, having the important responsibility of looking after the plantation and of supporting the family. William remained on the plantation and took care of his widowed mother and the children until the children all became of age, or were married.

It was not until ca. 1754 that William, at the age of ca. 32, married Frances Waddy of Goochland County, Va. Ref: Douglas Register, Goochland County, Va. The date on which William's mother, Dianah, died is not known, and this writer has not been able to find a record of where she or her husband, the Rev. William Swift, were buried.

The Rev. William Swift sold 200 acres from one of his 400 acre tracts of land in Goochland County, Va. to John Hodges by deed dated 10 May, 1733, and he sold the remaining 200 acres of that tract to William Depriost by deed dated 1st. April 1734. These two sales appear to have been made during his terminal illness and shortly before his death.

It is known from Gov. Gooch's letters, preserved in the Fulham Papers, referred to previously in this booklet, and from the Inventory And Appraisal of the Effects of the Rev. William Swift, filed 14 Dec. 1734, Hanover Co. Virginia court, that he must have died in Hanover County, Va. shortly

John & Ned Howard Huntington and Richard Egan

An Inventory and Appraisal of the Estate of his Reverend Mother in Law Dorcas

To 13 Head of Cattle	L 12	To a Pair of Shoes	1.6
To 96 rods	15	To a Coat	15
To 4 yearlings	1	To 20 Bags and Good	5.6
To 18 Head of Small Cattle	4 5	To his wearing Apparel	2 15
To 6 old Iron Chairs	2	To a Fund of Wood	2 6
To an old Cedar Table	1 5	To 4 Yards of Carpet	1
To 1 old Double Gun	1 15	To 1 Fashion Bed and Furniture	6
To 1 old Carbine	2 10	To 1. Wagon	7 6
To 10 Cattle	4 2	To a Pair of Old Shoes	1 6
To 3 Eggs on Books	6	To a Parcel of Books	5
To a quantity of Cattle	2	To a Pair of Shoes	5 5
To a quantity of Eggs	4	To a Horse	3 5
To a Sa. C.	2	To 1 Bed and Furniture	10
To a D. or a Pair of Shoes	12	To 2 Shirts	1 4
To 1/2 D. or a D.	3	To 1/2 D. or a D. of Old Goods	7
To 1/2 D. or a D. of Goods	6	To a Parcel of Shoes and Tools	5
To a Parcel of Old Tools	3 8	To 2 Boots and Socks	1 9

Witness my hand and seal this 10th day of June 1794

To 2 Bunches Cattle	2	To 2 Lots and Hays	5
To 3 Bunches Cattle	12	To Lumber in the Dairy	6
To a Parcel of Old Cattle	2	To a Parcel of Cattle and Salt	8
To 2 Fryng Cows 1 Gridiron	5	To 1 Box Iron and Wood washing Tools	5
To 5 Iron Pots and 2 Hods	1	To 10 Old Gunpowder	3
To a Parcel of Old Iron	13	To 6 To 9 Old Iron Axes 100 Bushels	6
To 4 Old Gubbing Hoes	3	To 100 named Pulley 3 Gunpowder	4
To a Parcel of Old Lumber	2	To 6 Iron and Iron	25
To a Wash	3	To a Negro Stand and 2 Iron	25

SWIFT

Edith A. D.

SOME PAGES MISSING

SWIFT AND COMPANY

1875  
Inventory

A Public Inventory and Appraisal of the Goods of the late John Smith Esq.

to a Cart	2-15-0
to a Gunstone	0-2-6
to 2 pair beds	0-1-6
to a parcel of Linen	0-11-0
to 537 lbs of Lard	33-12-4
to a Water Jug	0-2-0
to a pair of Fire Tongs	0-2-6
	<u>37-6-10</u>

present to an Order of Honor by Lord Brougham 4<sup>th</sup> Dec 1784

This inventory and appraisal was made in obedience to the order of the 11<sup>th</sup> March 1785 by us whose names are hereunto subscribed

Rich<sup>d</sup> Bullock  
Thomas Hark  
Jas<sup>o</sup> Rice

All a Seal held for Honor by Lord Brougham the first day of May 1785

This public inventory of the appraisals of the Goods of the late John Smith Esq. was returned to the Court as ordered to be recorded

Test Aug. Graham C.

222-222-222

172

To Messrs Messrs Maudslayi & Co. 15  
 To Messrs Messrs Maudslayi & Co. 15  
 To Messrs Messrs Maudslayi & Co. 20  
 To Messrs Messrs Maudslayi & Co. 30  
 To Messrs Messrs Maudslayi & Co. 15

Received from the County of Hampshire the sum of £1000 on the 15th day of December 1734

The above sum was lent to the County of Hampshire by Messrs Maudslayi & Co. as was brought before the Court on the 15th day of December 1734 and was lent to the County of Hampshire by Messrs Maudslayi & Co. as was brought before the Court on the 15th day of December 1734

Thomas Pitt  
 Esq. of London  
 Thomas Hart

A Court held for the County of Hampshire the second day of January 1734  
 John Aug. Graham Esq. Cui  
 John Pitt Esq. J. C.



after he sold the last 200 acre tract of land on 1st. April 1734, to William Depriost.

It is not known whether the Rev. William Swift left a will. The Clerk of the Hanover County, Virginia Court advised this writer that the Hanover County records prior to 1865 were burned during the War Between the States. Apparently some of the records were salvaged since this writer has obtained a photocopy of the Inventory and Appraisal of the Effects of the Rev. William Swift, made from the original document preserved in Virginia Archives, in Richmond, a copy of which is shown here as Exhibit 8.

Copies of the Land Grants describing two 400 acre tracts of land on Lickinghole Creek in Goochland Co., Virginia, in 1731 and 1732, respectively are shown elsewhere in this booklet as Exhibits 3 and 4.

William Swift, son of the Rev. William Swift and his wife, Frances, and family continued to live on the 400 acre tract of land which the Rev. William Swift retained in Goochland County, Va., until ca. 1770-71, when they removed to Orange County, North Carolina, and settled on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks in what now is S. West Caswell County.

Proof that this was the William Swift of Goochland County, Va., son of the Rev. William and Dianah (Hodgkin) Swift of Hanover County, Va., is found in deeds from William Swift describing land that once was a part of a land grant to the Rev. William Swift, and in a power of attorney executed by William Swift of the County of Caswell, State of N.C., dated 30 Sept. 1808, stating that he has had the care and maintenance of Molly George, widow of James George of Goochland Co., Va., and appointing Robert George his lawful attorney for himself and his sister, Molly George, to settle with the legatees of the deceased James George. Footnote: Molly George was the daughter of the Rev. William Swift.

A copy of the power of attorney, the original of which is on file in Goochland County, Va., is shown here as Exhibit 6.

#### CHILDREN OF WILLIAM AND FRANCES (WADDY) SWIFT

According to William Swift's will dated 5 May 1804, recorded Sept. Court 1808, in Will Book E, Folio 429, Caswell County, N.C., William Swift and his wife, Frances, had the following children:

1. John Swift, born 30 Dec. 1756, Goochland County, Va.
2. Thomas Swift, born ca. 1758, Goochland Co., Va.
3. Anthony Swift, born 9 Dec. 1761, Goochland Co., Va.
4. Richard Swift, born 2 April 1767, Goochland Co., Va.
5. William Park Swift, born 3 Jan. 1769, Goochland Co., Va.
- \* 6. George Alexander Swift, born ca. 1770, Goochland Co., Va., or in Orange County, N.C.
7. Sarah (Swift) Williamson, born ca. 1763, Goochland Co., Va.
8. Mary (Swift) George, born ca. 1765, Goochland Co., Va.

\*This writer's great grandfather.

9. Frances Swift, born ca. 1771, Orange County, N.C.
10. Susannah (Swift) Harris, born ca. 1768, Goochland County, Va.
11. Margaret (Swift) Williamson, born ca. 1775, Orange Co., N.C.

The William Swift will, written in his own handwriting, and manually signed by him on 4 May, 1804, probated Sept. 1808, term Caswell Co., Court and recorded in Will Book E, page 429, Caswell County, N.C. is preserved in North Carolina Archives, a photocopy of which is shown here as Exhibit 5.

The date 1770-71, on which William Swift and his family removed to North Carolina can only be surmised from the fact that he sold his interest in the 400 acre tract of land on Lickinghole Creek in Goochland County, Va. in September and in December, 1770, and acquired land on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks adjoining the lands of Captain Richard Simpson and Tyree Harris, Sr., in that part of Orange County, N.C. that was cut off in 1777 to form Caswell County.

Land records in Goochland County, Va. disclose that William Swift and his wife, Frances, of Goochland County, Va. on 4 Dec. 1770, conveyed to William Miller of that county 380 acres of land lying in Goochland County. The deed states that this is a part of a large tract of land granted to the Rev. William Swift from his Majesty, George II, by patent dated 30 May 1732. William and Frances Swift of Goochland County, Va., earlier on 17 Sept. 1770, had sold to William Holman 40 acres of land, part of which was from this tract that was granted to the Rev. William Swift in 1732.

The sale of these two tracts in 1770 apparently divested William and his wife, Frances (Waddy) Swift, of all of their interest in lands in Goochland County, Va.

Copies of the two deeds are shown as Exhibits 9 and 10.

Will

In the Name of God Amen, William Swift of the County  
 Mind but Calling to Mind the Mortality of my Body & that it is of  
 Last Will & Testament in manner & form following, that is to say &  
 it and my body I commit to the Earth to be buried in a decent  
 here after Nominate & appoint and as to such worldly goods as  
 Bequeath the same in manner & form following that is to say my  
 Imprius, I give and bequeath to my son John Swift one Negro  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my son Thomas Swift one Negro  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my son Anthony Swift one  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my son Richard Swift one Negro  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my son William Park Swift one  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my son George Alexander Swift  
 one Negro and Negro ~~boy~~ Named James. Also the house house  
 Waters of County line Creek Containing Two hundred <sup>fifty</sup> Acres of la  
 Dead one Looking Glass and half dozen wrofor chairs & half doz  
 Carpenters Tools one Folding Table and four cows and Calfs to him  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my Daughter Sarah Williamson one  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my Daughter Mary George one  
 Item, I give and bequeath to my Daughter Francis Swift  
 Named Jersey and Two feather beds & furniture one square  
 Two cows & Chest of Draw, to her, her heirs or Assigns for



Item, I give and bequeath to my Daughter Susanna Park

Item, I give and bequeath to my Daughter Margaret Williamson

Among her Children as follows to wit. Stanley to

have one Shilling Sterling, and William Williamson is to

Five pounds. and Park Williamson is to have Twenty five

Item, I lend to my well beloved wife Frances Swift During

to be Equally Divided Among her Children as follows

Richard Swift William Park Swift George Alexander

their Heirs or Assigns for ever. . . . .

Lastly, I constitute and Ordain my well Beloved Wife

George Alexander Swift my Executors. of this my last

and every other Will by me heretofore made Declared

Witness whereof I do hereunto set my Hand and

hundred and four

Executed in presence of

John Pinnix Clerk

George Barker (Suzer)

State of North Carolina  
Forsyth County, to wit

The Court  
do hereby proceed in open Court

James and George  
Witnesses there to

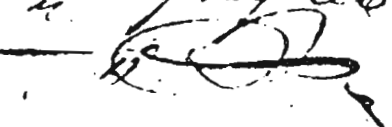
be recorded at the  
Court qualified Executors to the

of the Testator's last Will  
of the same T. W. James Esq.  
qualified Executor here to

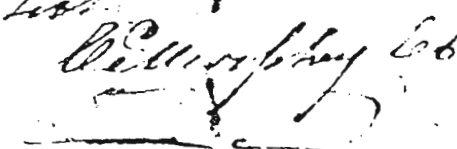
Negro woman named Phillis, to her, her heirs or assigns for ever  
 a One Hundred pounds to the said Phillis  
 to have Twenty five pounds and Archibald Colman is to  
 have Twenty five pounds and Peggy Russell is to have twenty  
 pounds

Natural life all the Ballance of my Estate & after her Decease to  
 wit) my sons John Swift Thomas Swift Anthony Swift  
 My Daughters Susanna Harris and Frances Swift to  
 Frances Swift my Executrix, and my son Thomas Swift  
 will and Testament, Looking and Disannulling all  
 this and no other to be my last will and Testament in  
 my seal this fifth day of May one thousand Eight

William Swift

Court 1808  
 copy this will was  
 by the Order of John  
 in the Subscribing  
 nature witness to  
 was Swift George &  
 William Murphy Esq  


Recorded book E folio 429

Wm Murphy Esq  


Edw. 1<sup>st</sup> # 9

This Indenture made this Seventeenth Day of September in the year of our Lord one thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy Between William Swift and Frances his wife of the County of Gloucester of the one part and William Holman of the County aforesaid of the other part Witnesseth that the said William Swift and Frances his wife for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty pounds Current Money of Virginia to them in hand paid by the said William Holman the Receipt whereof is enclosed and Acknowledged have granted bargained and sold and by these do grant Bargain and sell unto the said William Holman his heirs and assigns forever one certain tract or parcel of Land containing Forty Acres of Land Beginning on the New Road that leads to Lewis's Mill at Corner Pointers at the said Ford running thence south of West one Degree west one hundred and Twenty three poles to a Corner five and a half Acres at William Holmans own Corner Thence North Sixty eight Degrees west one Hundred and twenty pole to a Spanish oak on the North side of the said Road And thence to the place where it began at and all Acres building woods Under woods ways Wells brooks Common's Lands Meadows and

EXHIBIT NO. 9

and Appurtenances whatsoever to the same any part thereof in any wise belonging or Appertaining and  
 the Reversion and Reversions Remainder and Remainders thereof and of Every part thereof with  
 the appurtenances and all the Estate Right Title and Interest properly Claim and Demand &  
 whatsoever of them the said William Swift & Frances his wife and of every of them in &  
 to all and singular the herein before granted promises with the appurtenances unto the  
 said William Holman **To have and to hold** and all singular the premises  
 aforesaid the appurtenances unto the said William Holman his heirs and assigns to the  
 only use and behoof of the said William Holman his heirs and assigns forever and the said  
 William Swift and his heirs all and singular the said premises with the appurtenances  
 against him the said William Swift and his heirs and against all and every other  
 person and persons whatsoever unto the said William Holman his heirs and assigns  
 shall and will for ever warrant and Defend By these presents In Witness whereof  
 the said William Swift and Frances his wife have hereunto set their hands and affixed  
 their Seals the Day and year first above Written.

William Swift Seal

Frances Swift Seal

Received this 1<sup>st</sup> Day of September one thousand seven hundred and seventy the Sum  
 of Twenty pounds the Consideration for the land and premises within mentioned.

William Swift



At a Court held for Goochland County September the 17<sup>th</sup> 1770.

William Swift and Frances his wife acknowledged this deed to be their acts & deeds & the said William acknowledged the receipt endorsed w<sup>ch</sup> were ordered to be Recorded. Then the said Frances (she being first privately examined) relinquished her right of dower in the land by this deed conveyed w<sup>ch</sup> was also admitted to Record.

A Copy - Teste

*Margaret V. Henley*

Margaret V. Henley, Deputy Clerk  
Goochland Co. Circuit Court.

Teste. *Val. Wood*

To all to whom

This Indenture made this fourth day of December in the year of our Lord  
One thousand seven hundred and seventy between William Swift of the County of Gooch=  
land of the one part and William Miller of the same County of the Other part  
Witnesseth that the said William Swift for and in consideration of Two hundred and  
twenty five pounds Law full money of Virginia by him the said William Miller to him  
the said William Swift in hand paid before the sealing and Delivery hereof the  
receipt whereof he the said William Swift doth hereby Acknowledge and More of both  
Acquit and discharge the said William Miller his heirs Executors and Administrators  
Both Granted Bargained and sold and by these presents doth Grant bargain sell Enfeoff  
and Conform unto the said William Miller his heirs and Assigns One Certain Tract or  
parcel of Land lying and being in the said County of Goochland containing three  
Hundred and sixty Acres be the same more or less and is thus Bounded Beginning at Pointers  
on Lot Charles Lewers new Road running thence to a corner pine and white oak, thence  
west thirty three Degrees North fifty six chains to a corner pine thence North fifteen degrees  
East sixty three Chain to a corner pine thence East five Degrees North One hundred and  
Eighty two chains to a corner pine on William Spurlock's Land thence on his lines according  
to their courses Ninety Eight Chains to a corner Hickory on William Hodges Land thence on  
the said Hodges Line to Pointers on the new Road called Lewers thence up the said Road  
to the place began at which said Land is part of a larger Tract Granted to William  
Swift by patent Barring date the thirtieth Day of may or thousand seven hundred and

Witness  
W  
M



No word with the said William. And he was sworn on Administration. And the premises and Every part thereof are free and Discharged from all Manner of Incumbrances and that the said William. Under his heirs and Assigns and notwithstanding Any Act or thing by him the said William Swift his heirs and Assigns or Any other person Committed done or Suffered shall and Lawfully may forever hereafter have hold use Occupy and Enjoy the same and every part thereof with the Appurtenances without the Lawfull Let Molestation or violation of him the said William Swift his heirs or Assigns or Any other person whatsoever. In witness whereof the said William Swift to these presents hath hereunto set his hand and Affixed his seal the Day and year Above written.

William Swift Seal

Sealed & Delivered  
 in presence of  
 Messrs Murray,  
 George Richardson,  
 Thomas Riddle,  
 John Holland Junr.

Memorandum That on the day of the date of the within written Indenture full and possible sense and profession of the within mentioned premises with the Appurtenances was had and taken by me the within William Swift and by me given and delivered to the within mentioned William. Under According to the force and form of the within

My freedom That on the day of the date of the within written Indenture, the Appurtenances was—  
seign and possession of the within mentioned premises with the Appurtenances was—  
had and taken by me the within William Swift and by me Given and delivered  
to the within mentioned William Miller According to the force and form of the within  
written Indenture.

William Swift

Witnesses present—

Alex<sup>r</sup> Murray

George Richardson

Thomas Cuddle

John Holland Jun<sup>r</sup>

Received on the Day of the Date of the within written Indenture of the within William  
Miller Two Hundred and Twenty five pounds Lawfull money of Virginia being the

Consideration money within Expressd.

Alex<sup>r</sup> Murray

George Richardson

Thomas Middle

John Holland Jun<sup>r</sup>

William Swift

At Court held for Goodland County December the 14. 1770.

Wm. Swift Clerk of the Court for the County of Goodland

91.

his acts and deeds which were ordered to be Recorded. Then Frances his Wife (She being first  
privately examined) Relinquished her right of dower in the lands by this deed conveyed  
which was also admitted to Record. A Copy - Teste

*Margaret V. Henley*  
Margaret V. Henley, Deputy Clerk  
Goochland Co. Circuit Court

Teste. *Wm. Wood*

111

PART VI

North Carolina Descendants Of The Rev. William Swift

William Swift (1723-1808), planter, Judge, Revolutionary War Patriot, Caswell County, North Carolina, was the eldest son of the Rev. William Swift (1695-1734), graduate of Cambridge University, England (1717-18), ordained Priest St. Paul's Cathedral, London, 20 Dec. 1719, and his wife Dianah Hodgkin, married 12 June 1722, at St. Dunstan's in the West, and sent by his majesty, George II, to Bermuda in 1722, as clergyman for the Church of England, and who transferred from Bermuda to Hanover County, Virginia in 1728, where he settled in St. Martin's Parish in that portion of Hanover County that was cut off in 1742 to form Louisa County, where he served as the first rector of the parish which included Old Fort Church in Hanover County and Hollowing Creek in Louisa County. Footnote: Cleavers Chisholm Duke, ancestor of the Dukes of Durham, N.C., contributed the land on which Hollowing Creek Church was built.

The Rev. William Swift died in Hanover County, Va. in 1734, but the date of the death of his wife, Dianah, is not known, nor is the place of their burial known.

While the Hanover County Clerk advised this writer that the Rev. William Swift's will, if any, was destroyed when the Hanover County Court House was burned by the Union army during the siege of Richmond in the War Between the States, the inventory and appraisal of his personal property and effects is preserved in Virginia Archives in the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va. <sup>ELSEWHERE</sup> A photocopy of the original inventory and appraisal is reproduced here as Exhibit 8.

LINEAGE

Children Of The Rev. William and Dianah Hodgkins Swift

1. WILLIAM SWIFT (1723-1808) was born in Bermuda ca. 1723. He married ca. 1755, Frances Waddy of Goochland County, Virginia. (Ref: Douglas Register, Goochland County, Va.) He removed, along with his parents, to Hanover County, Virginia in 1728, and emigrated to Orange (now Caswell) County, North Carolina ca. 1770-71, and settled on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks, and died there in 1808.
2. THOMAS SWIFT (1725-1792), was born in Bermuda ca. 1725, and removed to Hanover County, Virginia, with his parents in 1728. According to Walter Garland Duke, he married 18 May 1773, Amedia (Amy) Duke, (b. 1747) daughter of Cleavers Chisholm Duke of Louisa County, Va. He died in 1792. (Ref: Henry Duke Councilor, His Descendants and Connections, by Walter Garland Duke). Footnote: This marriage is not recorded in the Douglas Register, and it is the opinion of

some members of the Swift family that this Thomas Swift removed to Orange (now Randolph) County, North Carolina and settled on Sandy Creek where, in 1760, he received a land grant of 260 acres of land called "Swift's Choice". If this was the Thomas Swift who married Amedia (Amy) Duke, she must have been his second wife.

3. RICHARD SWIFT (1733-1784), born in Hanover County, Virginia. He married Mary Terrell of Louisa County, Va. Footnote: For a list of their children and grandchildren, see page 358, Henry Duke Councilor, etc. by Walter Garland Duke, copy of which is reproduced elsewhere in this booklet.
4. MARY (MOLLY) SWIFT, born \_\_\_\_\_, married James George of Goochland County, Va., 25 Nov. 1767. (Ref: Henry Duke Councilor, etc.)

There may have been other children born to the Rev. William and Dianah Hodgkin Swift, but no record of other children has been found by this writer.

It was pointed out in a previous section of this booklet that the Rev. William Swift received the Kings Bounty (Ransom) in 1731, and that he obtained a land grant of 400 acres of land in 1731 and a grant of another 400 acres in 1732. Both grants were for land situated on Lickinghole Creek in Goochland County, Va. in what now is an exclusive residential section of the city of Richmond, Va. Photocopies of the two grants are shown elsewhere in this booklet as Exhibits 3 and 4.

### Swift Family Lineage (Continued)

#### Some of the Descendants of William (1723-1808) and Frances

#### Waddy Swift of Caswell County, N. C.

1. JOHN SWIFT, son of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift was born 30 Dec. 1756, Goochland Co., Va. (Ref: Douglas Register), married 26 June 1792, Lydia Hoggard of Caswell Co., N.C. (Ref: Caswell County Marriage Bonds). John Swift obtained a land grant of 313 acres of land on Moon's Creek in Caswell County, N.C. (Ref: N.C. Land Grant No. 1123, Entry No. 822 entered 14 Jan. 1795, issued 14 November 1795. Recorded in Book 89, page 256 - File No. 1160.) John and Lydia (Hoggard) Swift had a son:
  - A. John Swift, who married, 4 May 1815, Phoebe Jefferson Mott, daughter of Dr. Joseph and wife, Winifred Webb (Clark) Mott. (Ref: Caswell County Marriage Bonds.) Footnote: Phoebe Jefferson Mott was the great granddaughter of Field Jefferson whose brother, Peter, was Thomas Jefferson's father. Phoebe Jefferson, the youngest daughter of Field Jefferson, married Captain Alexander Clark, officer in the American Revolution, and member of the N.C. Assembly, and their daughter, Winifred Webb (Clark), married first, Dr. Joseph Mott, and their daughter, Phoebe Jeff-



erson Mott, married John Swift. Dr. Joseph Mott died shortly after Phoebe was born, and his widow, Winifred Webb Clark Mott, married, secondly the Rev. William Britton Meroney, a Presbyterian minister whose last ministerial charge was Bethesda (formerly Hart's Chapel) in southwest Caswell County, N.C. He died 1st. Aug. 1816, and was buried in the old Bethesda Church Burying Grounds. His grave, which is plainly marked, was visited and photographed by this writer in 1975, but he was not able to find a grave marker for his widow, Winifred, or one for his step-daughter, Phoebe. A letter concerning John and Phoebe Jefferson Swift dated 7 July 1930, addressed to this writer from Mrs. Katherine Todwick Morphy (Mrs. James Morphy) of Wood Norton, Germantown, Philadelphia, Penn., a photocopy of which is reproduced here as Exhibit 11, may be of interest to the descendants of John and Phoebe Jefferson Swift, who migrated to the state of Georgia in the middle eighteen hundreds.

2. Thomas Swift, son of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, was born 19 May, 1759, Goochland County, Va., He married Peggy (\_\_\_\_), b. 26 August 1762. He received a grant of 551 acres of land on Moone's Creek, Caswell County, N.C., 18 May 1787, recorded in Book 68, North Carolina Land Grant Office. Grant No. 882, File 885.

Thomas Swift's will recorded 1816 in Book G, page 148, Caswell County, N.C. Registry names as legatees, wife, Peggy; children, Henry (or Harvey), Robert, John, Wesley, Milton, William B., Thomas, Susannah, Sidney, and Polly Tate.

In addition to those named in his will, Betsy Shelton, wife of William Shelton, and Lucinda Swift, are all named as children of Thomas Swift in a petition filed with the court for diversion of the Thomas Swift land.

The Swift family Bible owned by Mrs. Pattie Gwaltney Gardner of Reidsville, North Carolina, names as children of one Thomas Swift, (probably Thomas Jr.); Betsy, b. 2 January 1784; Harvey, b. 8 May 1785; Penny, b. 23 October 1788; Susannah, b. 8 September 1792; and John, b. 4 May 1794.

3. ANTHONY SWIFT, son of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, was born 9 Jan. 1761, in Goochland County, Va. Ref: Douglas Register. He married 19 Aug. 1789, Elizabeth Brown, sister of Jethro Brown, whose son, Bedford, of Caswell Co. N.C., served as U.S. Senator prior to the War Between the States. Ref: Caswell County, N.C. Marriage Bonds.

4. RICHARD SWIFT, son of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, was born 2 April 1767, in Goochland Co., Va. Ref: Douglas Register. He married 2 Nov. 1787, Catherine Moss (or Moore) of Caswell Co., N.C. Ref: Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds.

5. William Park Swift, son of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, was born 3 Jan. 1769, in Goochland Co., Va. Ref: Douglas Register. He married, 31 Dec. 1792, Sally Tate of Guilford Co., N.C. Ref: Guilford County Marriage Bonds.

Children of William Park and Sally Tate Swift

- (a) Mary (Polly) Swift, married 30 March 1816, John Lea of Caswell Co. N.C.  
Ref: County Marriage Bonds (Caswell).
- (b) Susannah Swift (\_\_\_\_\_?).
- (c) Fanny Swift, m. (\_\_\_\_\_?) Williamson.
- (d) John Swift (\_\_\_\_\_?).
- (e) George Swift (\_\_\_\_\_?).
- (f) Sally Swift (\_\_\_\_\_?).
- (g) Anthony Swift (\_\_\_\_\_?).  
Ref: William Park Swift's will.

6. George Alexander Swift, (ca. 1770-1839), (See more about George Swift on a future page of this booklet), was the son of William and Frances Waddy Swift. Footnote: The place and date of his birth have not been verified, but there is reason to believe that he was born in Orange, now Caswell County, N.C. (ca. 1770-71). He married Sarah \_\_\_\_\_? Probably Sarah Williamson of Caswell Co., N.C., but no record of his marriage has been found by this writer.

George and Sarah Swift had the following children:

- (a) Frances W. Jeffrey, born Caswell Co., N.C., (\_\_\_\_\_?) married Isaac Jeffres, 10 Aug. 1827. Ref: Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds, and George Alex. Swift's Will.
- (b) William P. Swift, born Caswell Co., N.C., married Nancy Stokes, 1st Oct. 1821. Ref: Will of George Alex. Swift, and Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds.
- \* (c) Robert Swift, born 3 June 1807, Caswell Co., N.C., married Jane Garrett 18 Jan. 1831, daughter of Thomas and Susan Garrett of Caswell Co., N.C. Ref: Robert Swift Bible Records. Deed of land from William Simpson of Fairfax County, Virginia to his son-in-law, Thomas Garrett of Caswell Co. N.C., husband of his daughter, Susan. See also William Simpson's Bible Records.
- (d) Thomas S. Swift, born Caswell Co., N. C. \_\_\_\_\_?, married 9 August, 1847, Lucinda Cox, Caswell Co., N.C. Ref: Swift Bible Records, Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds.
- (e) Martha Ann Sellers, born Caswell Co., N.C. \_\_\_\_\_? married William Sellers 19 Aug. 1836. Ref: Swift Bible Records, Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds.
- (f) George A. Swift, born \_\_\_\_\_ Caswell County, N.C., married 14 Dec. 1847, Elizabeth Rudd of Caswell Co., N.C. Ref: Swift Bible Records, Caswell Co., N.C. Marriage Bonds.
- (g) Peggy Swift.
- (h) Sarah Swift, married 18 Nov. 1826, Solomon Rice of Caswell Co. Ref: George Alexander Swift will, Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds.

\* This writer's grandfather. See more about George Swift on a future page of this booklet.

- (i) Emeline Eliza Swift, married James C. Snipes 27 May 1847, Caswell County, N.C. Ref: George Alexander Swift's will, and Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds.
- (j) Edward R. Swift.

- 7. Sarah Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, was born ca. 1763? She married Findley (or Pindley) Williamson of Caswell County, N.C. Ref: William Swift's will.
- 8. Mary Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, born Goochland County, Va., married 1797, James George, Jr., of Goochland County, Va. Ref: Goochland Co., Va. Marriage Bonds; Douglas Register; William Swift's will; also Power of Attorney from Wm. Swift to James George.
- 9. Frances Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, born Caswell County, N.C. Married 2 Jan, 1811, Robert Orr, Caswell Co., N.C. Ref: Caswell Co., N.C. Marriage Bonds, and William Swift's will.
- 10. Susannah Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, born Goochland County, Va. ca. 1768? Married 1st, 18 April 1785, Colonel Tyree Harris, Jr., Caswell County, N.C., son of Tyree Harris, Sr., Colonial High Sheriff of Orange Co., N.C., and his wife, Mary Ann, daughter of Capt. Richard Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C. Col. Tyree Harris, Jr. and his wife, Susannah, moved to Davidson County, Tenn. where Col. Harris died in 1801. His widow, Susannah (Swift) Harris, married secondly, Arthur Drew, brother of the Rev. John Drew of Pitt County, N.C. Ref: Notes from Records of Albemarle County by Maybelle Delema, Virginia Historical Magazine; Caswell Co. Marriage Bonds; and William Swift's will.
- 11. Margaret Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, married a Mr. Williamson.

A photocopy of William Swift's will, the original of which is preserved in North Carolina Archives, is recorded elsewhere in this booklet as Exhibit 5 ...

Wood-Norton,  
Waynes Avenue and Johnson Street,  
German Town, Philadelphia, Pa.

July 27, 1930.

Dear Mr. Swift:

Your most courteous  
letter of June eighteenth reached  
me, and I thank you for your  
interest. I will not go further  
words tell you just why I  
endeavored to locate Swift  
and Basella. Your branch

of the Swift family, and perhaps  
that of the the Bodwell family  
mentioned — though I would have  
to see his family record for  
a few generations to know  
positively — descends through  
channels the same as mine

on the Virginia Jefferson  
line. You might go to the  
Bible giving much of the  
Swift, or the immediate  
ancestry of the branch to which

you belong. <sup>3</sup> I not only place you  
 by location, but through your mentioning  
 your uncle Mr George Swift. I connect-  
 ed with him long years ago - about  
 twenty-five - He was then very much  
 interested in genealogy (something I  
 have always loved) but in latter  
 years his interest did not seem  
 so vital. He went, as you probably  
 know, to Tulsa, Oklahoma, but Kathryn's  
 father Malone wrote me a year or  
 two ago that he was in, or near, Asheville  
 N. C. - Had a "Boys Camp" I believe.  
 Kathryn's mother must have been  
 his sister - She, Mrs Jeter, lives in  
 Greensboro, N. C. - She recently lost  
 her son Philip Jeter. His see Folger of  
 Charlotte <sup>is Kathryn's first cousin</sup> Phoebe Jefferson M old, the daughter  
 of Doctor Joseph M old (who only lived  
 about three years after he married)  
 and Winifred Webb Clark. I never  
 traced this marriage - I rather expected  
 Mr George Swift or some of the others

To do that, because I was not  
vitaly concerned with that record  
- though I would like to have it,  
I think it is better before

1794 - because his widow

Winifred Webb Clark not married  
secondly Rev. William Britton  
Murray - my ancestor.

Winifred was the daughter  
of Phoebe Jefferson and  
her husband Captain Alexander  
Clark, Am. Rev. & member V.C. Browne's party.  
- son of William  
Clark - a man of means, and of

The Virginia's Clark family.  
Phoebe spent much of her young  
life in Albemarle Co. Va. -  
family had tin saws etc. was  
married at the President's home  
- which is the "Shickell" - in -

119  
fortunately the Shickell records and  
also Albemarle records for this  
period were destroyed by fire.

William Clark and his son  
Alexander settled in Chatham  
Co. N. C. - I have recent reason  
to believe that Surrey Co. - holds  
something about the Wall connection.  
(which is said by my family

tradition to have been a New York State family originally) - The first census of U.S. gives two Joseph Matts near Fayetteville or Threshbush. I knew the Meroney name should appear there and finally found through a misprint it was under Meroney for Chatham Co. N. C. - I had photostats made in Washington D. C. of original leaf of census and found it Meroney there - and the name of Joseph Matt just above that of William B. Meroney (who was in 1790 just of age) - He afterwards married the widow of Joseph Matt - I know he was Dr Joseph Matt, but where he graduated I know not. Fayetteville had, as you know, a terrible fire, but I do not know if all the old records were destroyed or not. I have spent many years, off and on, and hundreds of dollars unearthing things allowed to get buried by carelessness and wide scattering of families. Other

falls have <sup>7</sup> been interested  
but not sufficiently to assist  
in the insurance! I have  
had to go slowly, and once  
my marriage I have not  
learned to put my husband  
to much expense about it, as  
we have no children - yet,  
I worry at it when I can.

You may be interested  
to hear that the Jefferson  
law water company neglected has  
been worked but - one

P.S.

10

I'm reading you this letter I  
find I have written in a  
rather confused way, but I have  
been ill, and have had several  
troubles with my right arm.

My G. Meeman as young  
girl lived in Lowell Co. - her  
father's last ministerial charge  
was Bethesda Church, near  
Greenville, N.C. - his tomb  
is there (he died Aug. 1, 1816) in  
fairly good condition. Some of the  
family of James Powell, her  
husband, lived in Lowell Co. -  
was whither or not descendant?



descendants worked for eighteen years (she died recently - but material will be published), one forty years and I off and on for quite a number.

This ancestry, the paternal, of the President (the maternal was more or less worked out long ago) is one of the very longest and most aristocratic in genealogical records. If you get your matr record established you will have the right to about every "Society" there is. "Order of the Crown" - Benning - Sons of Colonial War - Sons of Revolution - Founders and Patriots - About a dozen different things - First Families of Virginia and so on. One daughter (Mary G.) of Rev. William Patton Mearns and his wife, <sup>who</sup> Winifred Webb Clark Mott, married James Boswell (I think this is the Boswell's mother was named Moss). These Boswells were originally so the noted Boswell

family of Lunenburg Co., Va.

- a branch migrated into North Carolina. Of the Mr. Brawell, in the town in Yanceyville is of the many honey Brawell groups. (What she lived in Rowan Co. the part that became Davis Co. N. C.) he would share the rights you have, though Phoebe Jefferson Matt (the daughter of Winny Well-Clark and Dr. Joseph Matt) who married John Swift. My father the son of Colonel John Alexander (my name) was named John Swift in your account.

Hoping you will be able to help me.

Katherine Sedwick M. in orthography  
(Mrs William Jones in orthography.)

do not know."

Phoebe Jefferson (who married Captain Alexander Clark) was a younger daughter of Field Jefferson (brother to Col. Peter Jefferson father to the President). Field's

plantation of Monroeville of course was called Occaneechee and was in Lunenburg Co., Va., the part that became Mecklenburg about the time of his death. Phoebe was by the first wife Mary Francis Robertson.

In the last year I discovered there had been a faded old print of "Occaneechee" - I have a charming photograph - The place was burned after it passed into the hands of strangers.



Exhibit # 12

*Docket for September Court*

*1777*  
*1778*

CASWELL

County Court  
Minutes

1777-~~1778~~

C.R.  
20-001

*1777*

*1778*

*1779*

*1. 01*

*5. 1*

*10. 4*

*1. 10*

*2. 10*

Exhibit No 12

Ejectment #12

State of N. Carolina  
Caswell County

At our Inferior Court  
of Pleas & Quarter Sessions, begun & held at  
the house of Mr. Thomas Douglas, on Tuesday  
the tenth day of June, in the year of our  
Lord, One thousand Seven hundred & Twenty Seven.  
(In the sixth year of our Independence).

A Commission was produced from his  
Excellency the Governor, wherein the following  
persons were appointed <sup>for holding Courts and</sup> Justices to keep the peace  
within the said County, to wit, James Saunders,  
John Payne, Thomas Rice, George Moore, James  
Saulsbury, William Moore, John Atkinson, Alder  
Wood Parks, James Rice, William Hubbard, George  
Toole, Jeremiah Gordon, John Douglas Thomas, Harris  
Robert Dickson, Stephen Moore, John Moore Esq.  
3 Archibald Murphy & Edw. Benton

Exhibit # 12

I did from John Allen  
 to Robert Dickson for one  
 hundred & two acres of land was bought  
 by the wife of William White at the  
 Michigan Convention ordered to be conveyed

The Court adjourned to Court in Court

John A. Wilson  
 Robert Dickson  
 William Smith

PART VIIDescendants Of The Rev. William SwiftIn Caswell County North Carolina

William Swift, eldest son of the Rev. William and his wife, Dianah Hodgkin Swift, removed from Goochland County Virginia, ca. 1770, and settled on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks in that part of Orange County that was cut off in 1777 to form Caswell County. The exact date that William and his family arrived in North Carolina is not known. However, records disclose that they were residing in Orange (now Caswell) County before the outbreak of the War of the Revolution, and that William Swift was serving as justice on the governing board of Orange County before the northwestern section of Orange, in which he resided, was cut off in 1777 to form Caswell County.

Records further disclose that he served as justice on the first governing board of Caswell County in 1777, after it was cut off from Orange, and continued to serve for many years as justice of the court. The original minutes of the first meeting of the justices of the Caswell County Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions, beginning on Tuesday the 16th day of June 1777, and ending in September 1777, as they were written in long-hand and manually signed by Jno. Atkinson, Robert Dickens, and William Swift, are preserved in North Carolina Archives, Raleigh, N.C.

A photocopy of the first and last two pages of the original minutes of the first session of the Caswell County Court of Pleas and Quarter Session held June-September 1777, bearing the manual signatures of Justices Jno. Atkinson, Robert Dickens, and William Swift, is shown here as Exhibit 12. Footnote: The photocopy is of the original minutes recorded by the Clerk of the Court at the time the actions were taken, and according to law, were verified and signed by three justices at the close of the session, but for some unknown reason, probably due to an error in copying, the names of Fred Brooks and William Swift, two of the judges attending the July-Sept., 1777 session (one of whom, William Swift, signed the minutes), were omitted when later on the minutes were transcribed from the original signed minute docket on to a bound Minute Book.

As stated elsewhere in this booklet, William Swift and his family must have removed to North Carolina sometime during the year 1770 when William disposed of the last of his land holdings in Goochland County, Virginia.

Photocopies of the deeds from William Swift disposing of the land in Goochland County, Virginia, are shown here as Exhibits 9 & 10.

It is a well known fact that William Swift and his family ca. 1770, settled on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks, on lands adjoining Capt. Richard Simpson, Tyree Harris and others, in that part of Orange County that was cut off in 1777 to form Caswell.

While a portion of the land on which William Swift settled ca. 1770 is still owned by some of his lineal descendants, the recorded deed or land grant conveying the land to him apparently was lost or destroyed along with other Orange County records, including Court Records, during the Regulator Uprising in 1771, or else during the War of the Revolution when Hillsborough, the Orange County seat of government, was occupied by Cornwallis and his British and Tory Armies. Footnote: Tradition says that the records of Orange County were buried just prior to the occupation of Hillsborough by Cornwallis and his British and Tory Armies in order to keep them from being confiscated, and that many of the records rotted and never were recovered. While the deed, or land grant, conveying the land on which William Swift settled ca. 1770, does not appear to be extant, several deeds executed after the close of the War of the Revolution describe lands adjoining the lands of William Swift for which the deed or land grant appears to have been lost or destroyed.

Apparently the land entry records for Orange County for the period 1768 to 1793 were lost or destroyed. The Registration Deed Book for Orange County includes a list of the deeds and grants that were authorized by the Court to be recorded from the year 1752 until 1768 when, according to tradition, the current records during the Regulator Uprising or just before Cornwallis' Occupation of Hillsborough, were buried and never recovered. The Court Minutes of 1793 disclose that registration of deeds and grants was resumed in 1793. Court records authorizing registration of deeds and grants for the period 1768 to 1793 are missing, and it appears that the record of deeds and grants executed during that period may be limited to those instruments that were held and brought in by the owners later on after the Revolution for re-registration.

Caswell County, which was formed from Orange in 1777, permitted the holders of deeds and grants to lands, included in the area that was cut off from Orange, to re-enter the instruments for registration in the newly formed Caswell County land records, and many of the land owners affected, re-entered or re-registered their deeds and grants in Caswell during the years 1778-1779, shortly before the opening of the North Carolina Land Grant Office in the office of the Secretary of State in 1779.

William Swift, along with many other owners of land in the newly formed county of Caswell, re-registered his deeds and grants in Caswell in 1788 and 1789.

Among some of the land owners in Southwestern Caswell who re-entered their lands for registration in 1788-1789 were Thomas, Nathaniel, and David Hart, Aaron Pinson, Richard Simpson, and others, whose land grants were issued as far back as 1753, or earlier, had their deeds and land grants re-entered and re-recorded in Caswell Co.

Unfortunately the date on which the deeds or grants were issued was omitted, and only the date on which the instrument was re-entered for registration was shown. This is somewhat confusing to the researcher in that the date shown in the records as 1778 or 1779 may actually be the date on which a deed or land grant that was issued as far back as 1763, or earlier, was re-entered and re-registered in Caswell County, instead



of the date on which the deed or grant was executed.

William Swift Land Re-Entries In Caswell County, N.C.

The following are some, but not all, of the Land Entries or re-entries by William Swift in Caswell County Land Entry Records 1778-1795, (SS 949.1, Office of Archives and History, Raleigh, N.C.)

Entry No. 1002, "William Swift enters 100 acres of land joining the lines of Roger Atkinson on the waters of Haw River (all woodland) 16 March 1779".

Entry No. 1194, "William Swift enters 100 acres of land joining the lines of George Simmons and Oldham on the waters of Stoney Creek, (all woodland) 21 Sept. 1779".

Entry No. 1208, "William Swift enters 200 acres of land joining the line of James Oldham and others on the waters of Stoney Creek, (woodland) 13 Oct. 1779".

Entry No. 1215, "William Swift enters 150 acres of land on the waters of Country Line Creek joining the lines of Edward Hoggard, David Hart, George Oldham, and others (woodland) 20 Oct. 1779."

Entry No. 1222, "William Swift enters 150 acres of land joining the lines of Robert Allison, the Orange County line, and others on the waters of Haw River, 30 Oct. 1776."

Entry No. 1224, "William Swift enters 100 acres of land joins Thomas Scott, Allison, and others on the waters of Haw River 30 Oct. 1779."

Entry No. 1225, "William Swift enters 150 acres of land joining the lines of Spencer, Moses Oldham, and others, on the waters of Haw River - 30 Oct. 1779."

Land Grants to William Swift

The following land grants to William Swift are on record in the N.C. Land Grant Office of the Secretary of State, Raleigh, N.C.:

"William Swift, Caswell County, N.C., Grant No. 315, Grant Book 47, page 206, File No. 315, 100 acres of land in Caswell County, N.C., on the waters of Haw River Crossing both sides of Stoney Creek, 20 July, 1779. Signed R.C. Caswell!"

"William Swift, Caswell County, N.C. Grant No. 1062, File No. 1103, Entry No. 1149, Book 79, page 313, 250 acres of land on the waters of Country Line Creek."

"William Swift, Caswell County, N.C. Grant No. \_\_\_\_\_? File No. 925 - Book No. 68 page 98, 218 acres of land adjoining and south of the tract of 280 acres granted to William Swift on the waters of Stoney Creek, Aug. 18, 1798 - plat on file no. 925" - R.C. Caswell."

"William Swift, Caswell County, N.C. Grant No. \_\_\_\_\_ File No. 962, Book No. 68, Page 113, 150 acres of land on the waters of Haw River - 1789 - R.C. Caswell."

"William Swift, No. 970, 218 acres. Entered 18 Aug. 1787, Issued 1 Mar. 1780, Book 68, Page 116, Stoney Creek."

"William Swift, Caswell County, N.C. Grant No. 917, File No. 970, Book 68, page 116, 280 acres of land on the waters of Stoney Creek - Joins John Pepper, Tyree Harris, James Oldham, Nathaniel Reed, Robert Sorrell, and J.P. Williamson. Aug. 18, 1787, R.C. Caswell."

"William Swift, Caswell Co., N.C. Grant No. \_\_\_\_\_, File No. 962, Book 68, page 113, 152 acres of land on Waters of Haw River, 1789 R.C. Caswell".

"William Swift, Caswell Co. N.C., Grant No. 970, 218 acres. Entered 18 Aug. 1787, Issued 1 Mar. 1780, Book 68, Page 116, Stoney Creek."

Warrents for these grants were issued shortly after Caswell was erected from Orange in 1777, and these warrants, with the survey plats are preserved in the N.C. Land Grant Office of the Sec. of State Raleigh, N.C., and photocopies of some of the plats are shown here as Exhibits \_\_\_\_\_

The following deeds to William Swift entered after Caswell County was formed in 1777 are on microfilm in the "Search" room, Office of Archives and History, Raleigh, N.C:

Tyree Harris, Jr. to William Swift, EX 14 land on both sides of the south fork of Stoney Creek, joins Richard Simpson and Tyree Harris, including houses and orchards - Consideration 131 pounds - Recorded in Book F at Page 139, Caswell County, N.C. Registry - April Court 1789.

This is said to have been the homeplace of Tyree Harris, Sr., where he and his wife, Mary Anne (Simpson) Harris, daughter of Capt. Richard Simpson, lived while he was serving as High Sheriff of Orange County in the 1760's during the "Regulator" Uprising that culminated in the Battle of Alamance in 1771. Orange County in those days embraced not only the present County of Orange, but included all of Caswell, Chatham, Person, Alamance, Durham, along with portions of Lee, Guilford, Rockingham, Randolph, and Wake Counties. The High Sheriff was appointed by the Crown and, next to the royal governor, he was the top executive officer in the area of the Province served. In addition to serving as High Sheriff and tax collector, Harris also represented Orange County in the North Carolina Assembly.

Tyree Harris willed this land (his homeplace) to his son, Tyree, Jr., along with his entire 700 acres of land in Caswell, by will probated January Court 1787. Tyree Harris Jr., who married 18 April 1785, Susannah Swift, daughter of William Swift, sold this land, along with other lands to his father-in-law, William Swift, and removed to Tennessee in 1789. William Swift conveyed this land by deed of gift ( and later by will probated in 1808) to his son, George Alexander Swift. Footnote: George Alexander Swift was this writers great grandfather

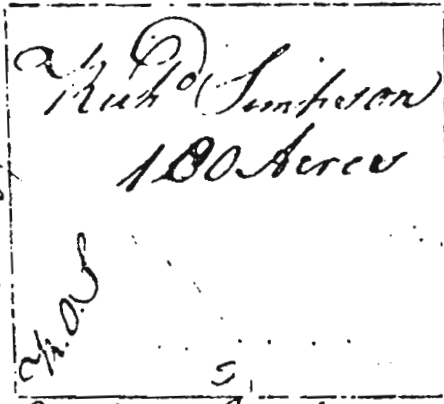
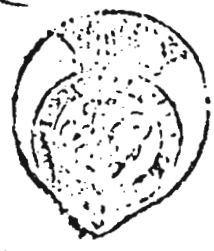
In those days it was required by law that each plantation owner shall "set aside" a burying ground and fence it in for the interment of members of his family and his slaves. The old Harris-Swift burying grounds are located a short distance from the old Harris, (later Swift) home and orchard site where Sheriff Harris and his wife, Mary Anne, lived and, while there are no gravemarkers left except field stones, there is good reason to assume that both Tyree Sr., and his wife, Mary Anne (Simpson) were buried there.

It is a well known fact that William Swift and his wife, Frances (Waddy) Swift, were buried in this old cemetary, and that many of William's

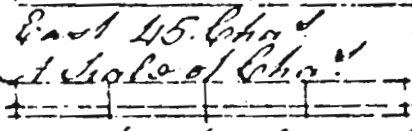
The land described below was conveyed to Richard Simpson by deed of Richard Simpson conveyed it by deed of gift to his son-in-law Taper Harris Sr. who was Sheriff of Orange County. Taper Harris Sr. devised it by will to his son Taper Harris Jr. who conveyed it by deed recorded in Book 7 at page 139 of the records of Orange County to his father-in-law William Swift. This was the Harris home place, later the same Swift home place, this was the birth place

Beginning B. O.

1757



N. Carolina  
Orange County



This plot represents a tract of land conveyed for Richard Simpson on the south side of Stony Creek beginning at a point on the line running south westerly 40 Chas. to a red oak sapling then east westerly 25 Chas. to a Pecan tree then north 40 Chas. to a red oak sapling then west to the first station containing one hundred and eighty acres of land conveyed 11 Nov 1757

J. Chas. Harris  
J. C. Minchew  
J. C. Robinson

1757

Foot note

The grant conveying the land described above to Richard Simpson was issued on 16 June 1761 by Lord Pringle

descendants, including George and his wife, Sarah Swift, along with George's and Sarah's son, Robert Swift and his wife, Jane Garrett Swift, were buried there. Footnote: A granite marker with the inscription "William Swift, Judge, Revolutionary War Patriot, and wife, Frances; his son, George Alexander Swift, and wife, Sarah; and their son Robert and his wife, Jane (Garrett) Swift", has been erected in the old cemetery marking the site where they were buried.

This writer will never forget the hair-raising scare he experienced early one cold frosty morning when, as a young lad, he was passing the old cemetery on one of his early morning rounds to inspect his rabbit traps. The path leading to the rabbit traps (or gums, as we called them) ran along-side an old half rotten split rail fence a short distance from an old rusted iron fence that enclosed several of the graves in the cemetery which was located in a partial clearing surrounded by a densely wooded area of tall pines. The cemetery itself was partially overgrown with dogwoods, pines, and undergrowth.

On this quiet early morning, just as the purple glow of the slowly rising sun began to penetrate the gray dawn of the eastern sky dimly lighting the cemetery clearing so as to partially reveal shadowy outlines of the grave markers, a sudden burst of sound like the fluttering of angel's wings that I had read about in Stories Of The Bible, froze me in the spot where I stood, and caused my heart to lodge in my throat.

There, in the gray dawn from behind one of the grave markers, arose this huge apparition with its outstretched wings flapping and brushing the limbs of the dogwoods and tall pines as it soared Heavenward. I wanted to run, but my legs were paralyzed from fear, and my feet were anchored to the ground as firmly as if they had been imbedded in a concrete base. As I stood there with my heart beats resounding in my ears like the rapidly approaching drum beat of a savage tribesman in the wilds of Africa, it suddenly dawned on me that the apparition I had seen was not an angel at all, but instead, it was a wild turkey gobbler that ranged the area along with a flock of wild turkey hens that had been using the cemetery area as a roosting place.

The old Tyree Harris-William Swift homeplace, which included the family burying grounds, was conveyed to William's son, George Alexander Swift, by deed of gift, and later by will, probated Sept. Court 1808, and recorded in Caswell County, N.C. Will Book E, Folio 429, copy of which is shown as Exhibit 5. Footnote: The cemetery was said to have been established by Tyree Harris pursuant to Colonial law which stipulated that each plantation owner shall "set aside and fence a plot of land for the interment of his family and his slaves". And the old cemetery was continued as burial grounds for the Swift family when William Swift purchased the plantation from Tyree Harris Jr.

In the division of the estate of George Alexander Swift, the homeplace, which included the burying grounds, was acquired by his son, William P. "Billy" Swift. Copy of the George Alexander Swift will, dated 21 April 1838, and recorded in Will Book "N" at pages 375, 376, 377, Caswell County, N.C. Registry is shown here as Exhibit 15.

3754  
134  
OCTOBER COURT 1839

CERTIFIED  
A TRUE COPY EXHIBIT 10

BY J. P. Maun  
Deputy Assistant Clerk Superior Court

George A Swifts, Will,

In the name of God, Amen, I George A Swift of the county of Caswell and State of N. Carolina being in a low State of health of body but of Sound mind and Memory but calling to mind the Mortality of body and that it is appointed for all Men once to die do make constitute and ordain this my last Will and Testament in Manner and form following that is to say and princpally, I commend my Soul into the hands of Almighty God, who gave it and my body, I commend to the earth to be buried in a decent Christian like manner at the discretion of my Executors whom I Shall hereafter nominate and appoint and as such worldly Goods as it hath pleased God to bless me with in this world, I give devise and bequeath the Same in manner and form following that is to Say my desire first and last is that all my lawful debts be paid---

Item I give to my Daughter Frances W. Jeffreys one negro Girl Valued to Three Hundred Dollars One Mare Saddle and Bridle valued to eighty Dollars, one cow and calf one Feather bed and furniture valued to Thirty five Dollars, the above property (named) is now delivered---

Item, I give to my Son William P. Swift one negro man by the name of Mintas valued to five hundred Dollars. one tract of Land whereon he now resides mounting to one hundred acres, Valued to one hundred and Fifty Dollars, One Horse and Saddle Valued to Eighty Dollars one feather Bed and furniture and one cow and calf, Valued to thirty five Dollars, all of the above nemed property is now delivered,

Item, I give to my Son, Robert Swift one negro man by the name of Sheppard valued to Five hundred Dollars one hundred acres of Land whereon he now resides Valued to Two hundred and Eighteen Dollars and I have made him a deed to the same one Horse and Saddle valued to Eighty five Dollars one Feather bed and furniture one cow and calf valued to Thirty five Dollars all of the above named property is now delivered ---

Item I give to my son Thomas S Swift one negro man by the name of Abel valued to Five hundred Dollars one hundred and Seven acres of Land whereon he now resides valued to three Hundred and Ten Dollars and I have made him a deed to the same, One Horse and Saddle valued to Seventy five Dollars, one Feather Bed and furniture and one cow valued to Thirty five Dollars all of the above named property is now delivered--

Item, I give to my Daughter Martha Anne Sellers one negro woman by the name of Lydia valued to Six hundred Dollars one mare Saddle and Bridle valued to Seventy five Dollars and Feather Bed and furniture one cow and calf valued to Thirty five Dollars, all of the above named property is now delivered, The property which I have given into the possession of my children (Namely) Frances W. Jeffreys, William P. Swift, Robert Swift, Thomas S. Swift, and Martha Ann Sellers, Should it ammount to more than an equal Shear with the ballance of my children at a division and Settlement of my Estate they are to refund back this equal portion according to the amount and valuation that they have rec'd. So as all of my children Shall have an Equal Share of My Estate

Item I loan the ballance of my Estate to my well beloved wife Sarah Swift during her life or widowhood with this Exception my wish and desire is that

Exhibit 10 15

George A Swift Will, cont'd, Page 2,

my wife must give off to the ballance of my children as they marry or become of lawful age in the Same Manner as I have given to My children as above, as near So as She can with consencance Spare, and they are bound to account for the ammount of the Valuation of the property that they may receive do as to be answerable or accountable for the amount on Said Settle ment of my Estate-

But if my wife Should Marry then in that case I wish for a division to take place and my wish and desire is that my Wife Shall have one third of my Estate during life, and at her death To return to my Children---

Item, I give and bequeath the ballance of my Estate after giving all of them an equal Share alike Should there be any left, my wish and desire is that it Shall be equally divided between all of my children, (Namely) William P. Swift, Frances W. Jeffreys, Robert Swift, Thomas S. Swift, George A. Swift, Martha Ann Sellers, Peggy Swift, Sarah Swift, Emeline Eliza, Swift, and Edward R. Swift, to Them their heirs or assigns forever, Lastly, I constitute and Ordain my Sons Robert Swift, Thomas Swift and George A Swift, my Executors of this my last will and Testament, Witness whereof I do hereunto Set my hand and affix my Seal This the 21st day of April A.D. 1838

Executed in the presence of us

Thomas Williamson  
Beaufort Pleasant  
John H Haydon

CERTIFIED (George A Swift (Seal))

A TRUE COPY

BY *J. P. Inoan*  
Deputy Assistant Clerk Superior Court  
October Court 1837

State of North Carolina  
Caswell County

The Execution of the foregoing last will and Testament of George A Swift decd. was duly proved in open Court by the Oath of Thomas Williamson and Beaufort Pleasant two of the Subscribing witnesses thereto and on Motion ordered to be Recorded

At the Same time Robert Swift and George A Swift two of the Executors therein named came into Court and duly qualified as Executors to Said Will and Letters Testamentary were issued to them accordingly.

Test Paul A Haralson Clk.

Note:

I have copied this will as it appears in will book N, pages 375, 376, 377, in the Clerk's Office; Yanceyville, N.C. (Caswell County) as to spelling, punctuation, capitalization, etc.

*Edythe Chandler  
Researcher*

3/20/73

126

William P. "Billy" Swift was the last member of the Swift family to reside in the old Harris-Swift house before it burned prior to the War Between the States.

After William P. "Billy" Swift's death, part of the land passed to the Richard Maynard family and, after the War Between the States, it was purchased by Robert B. Swift, great grandson of William Swift. Robert B. Swift, this writer's father, conveyed it by will to his eldest son, Robert H. Swift, who conveyed it to his son, Clyde Swift. Upon the death of Clyde Swift, title to the land passed to Clyde's daughter, Peggy Swift, now Mrs. William Tatum, and they have constructed a modern air conditioned brick house on the site where the old Harris-Swift plantation house once stood. Many artifacts were said to have been unearthed where the foundation for their house was being excavated.

Other conveyances of land to William Swift included the following:

1. Tyree Harris to William Swift, "40 acres of land on the south side of Stoney Creek, joins Richard Simpson in Caswell Co., N.C., Consideration, 20 pounds." Recorded in Book E., Page 138, Caswell County, N.C. Registry, 1789.
2. Tyree Harris, Jr. to William Swift, "180 acres on the south fork of Stoney Creek, this being the same tract of land that was granted by John Earl Granville to Richard Simpson by Grant No. 110", Recorded in Land Grant Book 12, page 38, Orange County, N.C., dated 10 June 1761.

Richard Simpson conveyed this 180 acre tract, along with "other lands on the south side of Stoney Creek", to his son-in-law, Tyree Harris, Sr., by deed of gift, and Tyree, Sr. conveyed this same 180 acre tract as part of the 700 acres he conveyed to his son, Tyree, Jr. by will dated 5 Sept. 1786, probated Jan. Court 1787, and recorded in Will Book B, Folio 162, Caswell County, N.C. Registry.

Tyree Harris, Jr. in turn, conveyed it to his father-in-law, William Swift, by deed dated 6 April 1789, recorded in Deed Book E, Page 136, Caswell County, N.C. Registry. Footnote: Tyree Harris, Sr. (1728-1787), High Sheriff of Orange County, N.C., was the son of Robert Harris, first Surveyor (1696) New Kent County, Va. Tyree, Sr. married 1st. Elizabeth Chapman of Louisa County, Va. He married, secondly, Mary Anne Simpson, daughter of Capt. Richard Simpson of Orange (now Caswell) County, N.C. (Ref: Notes from the Records of Albemarle County, Va. Historical Magazine, Abstracts by Maybell Delemar 929-2k-49D N.C. Archives, and the will of Capt. Richard Simpson.)

Tyree Harris, Sr. was justice for Orange Co. 1758-1760. He represented Orange Co. in the N.C. Assembly in 1760. In 1764, he was Tax receiver for Orange County. In 1766-1768, as High Sheriff of Orange County, he crossed wills with the "Regulators", a group of Piedmont North Carolinians, who disrupted and attempted to seize control of state government. In 1768, he seized the property, including a horse, belonging to non-tax-paying "Regulators". He levied fees on the moneyless "Regulators" for late payment of taxes which added further to their problems. These acts, added to the unrest of the citizens of the area, are said to have precipitated the "Regulator Uprising", which culminated in the Battle of Alamance in 1771, which is said by

some historians to have been the first Battle of the Revolution. (Ref: The "Regulators" in N.C., Compiled by William S. Powell and others.")

In his will, probated Jan. 1787, Tyree Harris, Sr. conveyed all of his land (700 acres) in Caswell County, including the homeplace, to his son, Tyree, Jr. He willed 500 acres on the south west side of Troublesome Creek in Rockingham County to his son, Simpson Harris. He willed 500 acres on the northeast side of Troublesome Creek in Rockingham County, plus 100 pounds cash, to his son, Robert Harris; and he willed 500 acres on High Rock Creek in Rockingham County to his son, Christopher Harris. Ref: Tyree Harris' will Recorded in Will Book B, Folio 162, Caswell County, N.C. Wills, 1787.

Tyree Harris, Jr., who on 18 April 1785, married Susannah Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, sold the land to his father-in-law, William Swift, and removed to Davidson County, N.C., (now Tenn.) Davidson County includes the area where Nashville, the Tennessee State Capitol, now stands.

As stated previously, William Swift in his will, photocopy of which is shown elsewhere in this booklet as Exhibit 5 willed this - - - "the land on which I now live, - - -" plus 250 acres (Grant No. (1062) on Country Line Creek", to his son, George Alexander Swift, who was this writer's great grandfather.

WILLIAM SWIFT (1723-1808) CASWELL COUNTY, N.C., PLANTER,  
JUDGE, TAX GATHERER, HIGH SHERIFF OF CASWELL COUNTY,  
N.C., REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATRIOT

Grants and other land entries referred to heretofore in this booklet show that William Swift entered between 2000 and 2500 acres of land in Caswell County, N.C., for registration, and as stated previously, he served as judge on the first governing body when Caswell County was erected from Orange in 1777. In the newly erected County of Caswell, he represented St. David's District, the same area he had represented for several years when that district was a part of Orange County. He continued to serve as judge of the Court of Pleas and Quarter Sessions for several years. In 1782, he served as tax collector, and he was appointed in 1784 as tax appraiser. He was serving as judge in 1787, and continued in that office until he was appointed to the office of High Sheriff of Caswell Co. by Governor Alexander Martin in 1792 when Person County was cut off from Caswell, and the county seat of Caswell was moved from Leasburg to Caswell Court House (1791-1833) which later on, in 1833, was established as the town of Yanceyville in honor of James Yancey, a large landowner, whose younger brother, Bartlett Yancey, (1785-1828) served 4 years in Congress and helped to create the Educational Fund that was the beginning of the public school system in the state. Footnote: During the period when William Swift was serving as High Sheriff, and for a



half century thereafter, Caswell County was one of the richest, if not the richest, county in the state. After serving one term as High Sheriff of Caswell County, William Swift retired from public life.

WILLIAM SWIFT, REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATRIOT

D.A.R. Patriot Index, a compilation from official Revolutionary War Records by the Daughters of the American Revolution, of men who served in the American Revolution, includes on page 663, the following entry: "William Swift, Revolutionary War Patriot C.S., N.C. - born 1723, d. 1808. Wife, Frances Waddy."

An application approved in 1955 for membership in the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Washington, D.C., National No. 136595, submitted by Sarah Kate Boyd of Memphis, Tennessee, claiming eligibility in the Society as a lineal descendant of William Swift (1723-1808) Caswell County N.C. is reproduced here as Exhibit 16.

George Alexander Swift (ca. 1770-1839), son of William and Frances Waddy Swift, was born ca. 1770, either in Goochland County, Virginia, or in Caswell (formerly Orange) County, N.C.

He died 1839, in Caswell Co., N.C., and was buried beside his wife, Sarah, in the old Harris-Swift cemetery where his father, William Swift, was buried.

DEEDS AND LAND GRANTS TO GEORGE ALEXANDER SWIFT

On 7 June, 1799, George Alexander Swift obtained land grant No. 1146, File No. 1183, Book 101, page 348, of "20 acres of land on the waters of Stoney Creek, beginning at William Swift's corner in Powell's line, joins Tyree Harris' old line and Richard Simpson's line."

Deed dated 20 Dec. 1831, from Bernard Boswell to George A. Swift of "57 7/8 acres of land on the waters of Stoney Creek", recorded 4 July 1835, in Book C.C. page 129, Caswell County, N.C. Registry.

Deed from Hezekiah Boswell and Peggy Garner to George A. Swift. for "51 7/10 acres of land on the waters of Stoney Creek".

Deed dated 20 Oct. 1827, Recorded 20 July 1835, in Book C.C. at page 129, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry.

Deed dated 1798, from Anthony Swift to George Swift for "32 acres of land, Recorded in Book K, page 226, Caswell Co. N.C. Registry: "Beginning at an oak in Pepper's old line, then with Sanford's old line west, then north with Tyree Harris' old line ---being land that was granted to Anthony Swift 18 Aug. 1787."

Deed to George A. Swift from Richard Simpson for "34 acres on Stoney Creek, Beginning at William Swift's corner. ---"Recorded in Book I, page 342, Caswell County, N.C. Registry 6 Feb. 1796.

139  
APPLICATION FOR MEMBERSHIP TO THE NATIONAL SOCIETY

OF THE

EXHIBIT # 16

DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION  
WASHINGTON, D. C.

WILLIAM SWIFT REVOLUTIONARY PATRIOT

State Tennessee

City Memphis

Name of Chapter Fort Assumption

National Number 13595

(Miss or Mrs.) ~~William~~ Sarah Kate Boyd

Wife or ~~Widow~~ of Alston Boyd

Residence 212 South Willett Memphis Tennessee

Number

Street

City

State

DESCENDANT OF

WILLIAM SWIFT

The undersigned have investigated and approved the applicant and her application.

Lillian Gardiner (Mrs. L. B.)  
Chapter Regent.

Mary Francis Serling (Mrs. E. B.)  
Chapter Secretary.

Martha Van Der Vliet (Mrs. E. B.)  
Chapter Registrar.

Application and duplicate received by National Society MAR 21 1955, 19

Fees received by National Society \_\_\_\_\_, 19

Application examined and approved APR 29 1955

Registrar General

Accepted by the National Board of Management JUN 7 - 1955, 19

Recording Secretary General

Endorsement for membership at large:

State Regent

Nominated and recommended by the two undersigned members of the Society in good standing, to whom the applicant is personally known.

ENDORSED IN HANDWRITING BY

Name *June Williams* Name *John Smith*

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for blinding.

REFERENCES FOR LINEAGE

(Proofs for line of descent are wills, administrations, deeds, church, Bible, census and pension records, tombstones, histories, genealogies, old newspapers, etc.)

Give below a reference to the authority for EACH statement of Birth, Marriage\* or Death. If from published records, give names of books and page numbers. If from unpublished records, applicant must file duplicate certified or attested copies of same.

2nd Gen. family Bible; Haywood County Records, Brownsville, Tenn. Monument at Nut Bush, Tennessee

3rd Gen. Notarized statement from monument, witnessed by three people; Photostat of marriage bond of John Baynes and Sarah Lea.

4th Gen. N. C. State Department of Archives and History Caswell County Estates-Box L. Guardian papers for Sarah F. Lea Photostat of marriage bond of John Lea and Polly Swift.

5th Gen. N. C. State Department of Archives and History Caswell County Wills (Microfilm); Douglas Register, Goochland Co., Va.

6th Gen. Archives and History, Caswell County Wills (Microfilm)

DATA in File Case,

P. 34-69

7th Gen. Haywood Co. Tenn., 1850 Census Dist. No. 10, Sept. 30

John Baynes 42 N.C.

Caswell Co. N.C. 1850

8th Gen. Sarah 24. N.C.

Pres. John Lea 2m 5

William 2. Tenn

1 m 30

9th Gen

DATA in File Case

(Gen 3) 1F 20-30

Give, if possible, the following data: My Revolutionary ancestor was married

- (1) to Frances Waddy Goochland Co Va DEC. 30, 1756
- (2) to \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_, 1 \_\_\_\_\_
- (3) to \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_, 1 \_\_\_\_\_

CHILDREN OF REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	Dates of Birth	To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once
<u>Wm. Park Swift</u>	<u>1-3-1769</u>	<u>Sally Tate</u>
<u>John Swift</u>		
<u>Thomas Swift</u>		
<u>Anthony Swift</u>		
<u>Richard Swift</u>		
<u>George Alexander Swift</u>		
<u>Sarah</u>		<u>William</u>
<u>Mary George</u>		
<u>Frances</u>		
<u>Susanna</u>		<u>Harris</u>
<u>Margret</u>		<u>And 1804 Williamson</u>

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

Boyd LINEAGE

I, Sarah Kate ~~Boyd~~ being of the age of eighteen years and upwards, hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of lineal descent in the following line from William Swift who was born in Goochland Co., Va. on the alt 1721 day of alt 1721 and died in Caswell Co., North Carolina the day of Sept., 1808 His place of residence during the Revolution was Caswell Co., North Carolina

(Please give all dates by numerals, month first, and given names in full)

Will proven Feb 1809 Baynes 1. I am the daughter of

Dr. Wm. Henderson born on 8-16-1848 at Haywood Co., Tenn. died at May 4, 1926 on Haywood Co. and his (first or ) wife Mattie Caroline Millan born on Dec. 20, 1862 at Tipton County, Tenn. died at Haywood Co., Tenn. on Oct. 1901 married on Feb 2, 1878

2. The said Wm. Henderson Baynes 1805 was the child of John Baynes born on Mar. 18, at North Carolina died at Haywood Co., Tenn. on Jan. 9, 1888 and his (first or ) wife Sarah F. Lee born on June 20, 1826 Caswell Co. N. C. died at Haywood Co., Tenn. on Nov. 25, 1866 married on Sept. 30, 1845

3. The said Sarah F. Lee was the child of John Lee born on alt 1792 at Caswell Co. N.C. died at Caswell Co., N. C. on 1832 and his (first or ) wife Polly (Mary) Swift born on July 11, 1795 at Caswell Co., N. C. died at October 2, 1876 on Tenn. married on March 30, 1816

4. The said Polly Swift was the child of William Park Swift born on Jan. 3, 1768 at Goochland Co. Va. died at Caswell Co. N.C. on Feb. 1809 and his (first or ) wife Sally Tate born on alt 1772 at Guilford Co. N.C. died at Caswell Co. N.C. on alt 1835 married on Dec. 31, 1792

5. The said Wm. Park Swift was the child of William Swift born on alt 1722 at Goochland Co. Virginia died at Caswell Co., N. C. on Sept. 1808 and his (first or ) wife Frances Waddy born on alt 1737 at Goochland Co. Va. died at Caswell Co. N.C. on alt 2-29-1816 married on Dec. 30, 1756

6. The said \_\_\_\_\_ was the child of \_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

I was born on December 27, <sup>1878</sup> at Haywood County, Tenn  
married on Dec. 22, 1949 at Holly Springs, N.C. by Pres. Baird  
to Alston Boyd who was born on Feb. 15, 1878

I do (or do not) give consent to the office of Registrar General to furnish by  
correspondence specific information to applicants seeking eligibility to member-  
ship on same or connecting lineage.

\*Marriage in every instance in this paper means legal and lawful marriage.  
Date of marriage may be substituted for dates of birth and death where such date proves  
the soldier to have been living during the Revolution and of a suitable age for service.  
(Note: Resolution adopted by the Twenty-fourth Continental Congress:  
Descendants of polygamous marriage are not acceptable as members of this Society.)

### ELIGIBILITY CLAUSE

"Any woman is eligible for membership in the National Society of the Daughters of  
the American Revolution who is not less than eighteen years of age, and who is descended  
from a man or woman who, with unfailing loyalty to the cause of American Independence,  
served as a sailor, or as a soldier or civil officer in one of the several Colonies or States, or in  
the United Colonies or States, or as a recognized patriot, or rendered material aid thereto;  
provided the applicant is personally acceptable to the Society." (Constitution, Article III,  
Section 1.)

### ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

My ancestor's services in assisting in the establishment of American Inde-  
pendence during the War of the Revolution were as follows:

- ✓ Appointed tax gatherer for St. David's and Caswell Districts  
1782.
- ✓ Justice in December 1783

933

The said William Swift  
is the ancestor who assisted in establishing American Independence while act-  
ing in the capacity of <sup>collector</sup> Tax gatherer for St. David's and Caswell  
Counties, N. C.; and Justice for these counties.

each on this margin, which is needed for binding.

Give references by volume and page to the documentary or other authorities for—MILITARY RECORD: Where reference is made to unpublished or inaccessible records of service, the applicant must file the official copy.

Vol. p. Photostat of Record from  
Vol. p. State Department Archives  
of North Carolina

The following form of acknowledgment is required: William Swift

Applicant farther says that the said ~~Francis Harris~~ (name of ancestor from whom eligibility is derived) is the ancestor mentioned in the foregoing application, and that the statements hereinbefore set forth are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.

The applicant also pledges allegiance to the United States of America and agrees to support its Constitution. This applies only to citizens of the United States of America.

(Signature of Applicant) Sarah Jane Coffey, Mrs. Swift  
(Kindly sign your name before the notary exactly as you wish it to appear on our records.)

Subscribed and sworn to before me at Memphis, Tenn.

the 2nd day of February A. D. 1955

[SEAL]

Theresa R. Boyack  
Signature of Notary.



WILLIAM SWIFT  
REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATRIOT MARKER  
TYREE HARRIS - WILLIAM SWIFT CEMETARY  
CASWELL CEMETERY, N.C.

Deed from Joseph Turner to George A. Swift, 13 Sept. 1836, Book 27 page 33, Orange Co., N.C. Registry. (Footnote: This may have been George A. Swift, Jr.)

Deed From David Douglas to Geo. Swift, 7 Nov. 1833, "land in Orange Co." Book 26 at page 304, Orange Co. Registry. Footnote: This could have been Geo. A. Swift, Jr.

### SWIFT LINEAGE (continued)

George Alexander Swift (ca. 1770-1839), son of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift, married ca. 1800, Sarah \_\_\_\_\_? Footnote: This writer has been unable to document the date of their marriage or Sarah's maiden name, but he vaguely recalls that his father, Robert B. Swift, sometimes referred to his grandmother Swift as the former Sarah Williamson or Sarah Tate, but he is not sure which. The mention of the name Tate may have been that of William P. Swift's wife whose maiden name was Tate.

### CHILDREN OF GEORGE ALEXANDER SWIFT AND

#### HIS WIFE, SARAH SWIFT

1. William P. Swift, married 1 Oct. 1821, Nancy Stokes, Caswell County, N.C.
2. Frances W. Swift, married 10 Oct. 1827, Isaac Jeffreys, Caswell County, N.C.
3. Robert Swift, married 18 Jan. 1831, Jane Garrett, Caswell Co. N.C.
4. Thomas S. Swift, married 9 August 1847, Lucinda Cox, Caswell County, N.C.
5. Martha Ann Swift, married 19 Aug. 1836, William Sellers, Caswell County, N.C.
6. George A. Swift, married 14 Dec. 1847, Elizabeth Rudd, Caswell County, N.C.
7. Peggy Swift, married \_\_\_\_\_?
8. Sarah Swift, married first 18 Nov. 1826, Soloman Rice, Caswell Co., N.C. She married secondly, 20 April 1845, James Rudd, Caswell Co., North Carolina.
9. Emeline Eliza Swift, married 27 May 1847, James C. Snipes, Caswell County, N.C.
10. Edward R. Swift, married \_\_\_\_\_?

Ref: Caswell County, N.C. Marriage Bonds; George Alexander Swift's Will, copy of which appears on a previous page in this booklet.

ROBERT SWIFT (1807-1853), son of George Alexander and his wife, Sarah Swift, was born in Caswell County, N.C. on 3 June 1807, and died 23 May 1853, was buried beside his wife, Jane (Garrett) Swift, in the old Harris Swift family cemetery where his father, George, and his grandfather, William Swift, were buried.

Robert Swift, son of George A. and Sarah Swift, married 18 Jan. 1831. Jane Garrett, (born 6 March 1809, died 8 May 1857), daughter of Thomas and Susannah (Susan) (Simpson) Garrett of Caswell County, N.C. Footnote: Thomas Garrett, father of Jane (Garrett) Swift, was the son of William and Mary (Lucas) Garrett of Fairfax County, Va. Mary (Lucas) Garrett married, secondly, Moses Simpson, and they had a son, General Francis Lucas Simpson, who resided at High Rock Farm in Rockingham Co., N.C. William and Mary (Lucas) Garrett were this writer's great, great, grandparents.

\* Susannah (Susan), Thomas Garrett's wife, was the daughter of William and Jane (Keene) Simpson of Fairfax County, Va. Footnote: William and Jane (Keene) Simpson were this writer's great, great, ? grandparents. Ref: Simpson Family, Early Settlers, Va., Md., and N.C. by Vance E. Swift. Also William Simpson Family Bible.

CHILDREN OF ROBERT AND JANE (GARRETT) SWIFT  
OF CASWELL COUNTY, N. C.

1. Thomas Jefferson Swift, born 9 Jan. 1832, died 23 Dec. 1833.
2. George Asbury Swift, born 5 Nov. 1833, married 21 May 1857, Rebecca Ecter. He died 27 Sept. 1863.
3. Susan Virginia Swift, born 19 May 18\_\_\_\_? died \_\_\_\_\_, married R.J. Johnston and they lived in Tenn.
4. Elizabeth Jane Swift, born 4 June 18\_\_\_\_ d \_\_\_\_\_?
5. Frances Asbury Swift, born 21 June 1846, died \_\_\_\_\_. She married a Mr. West and they lived in Fla.
6. Nancy Adeline Swift, born 30 Sept. 1848, died 23 Jan. 1853.
7. Vincent Garrett Swift, born 16 Jan. 1851, died 7 Oct. 1854.
8. James P. Swift, born 27 Sept. 1835, died \_\_\_\_\_.
9. Sarah Ann Swift, born 4 Feb. 1840, died \_\_\_\_\_.
10. Robert Brinkley Swift, born 24 Dec. 1837, died 3 Oct. 1923, married Mary Ella J. Simpson, this writer's parents.

Ref: Swift Family Bible Records (Robert and Robert B. Swift), on file in N.C. Archives, photocopies of which are reproduced here as Exhibits 17-18. Also the will of Robert Swift, dated 19 March 1852, probated Oct. term 1853, Caswell County, N.C. Court, and recorded in Book "R" pages 86-87, Caswell County, N.C. Will Book. A copy of the will is reproduced here as Exhibit 19.

\* Susannah (Susan) (Simpson) Garrett was this writer's great grandmother on his father's side and his great-great aunt on his mother's side.



# FAMILY RECORD.

## BIRTHS. *his wife*

*and Sarah*  
Robert Swift the  
son of George & Swift  
was Born June 3, 1809

Jane Swift the Daugh-  
ter Thomas Garrett and  
Susanah his wife  
was Born March the  
5<sup>th</sup> 1809

Thomas Jefferson  
Swift the son of Robert  
Swift and Jane Swift his  
wife was Born January  
the 9<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1832

George A. Swift  
the son of Robert Swift  
and Jane Swift his wife  
was Born November  
the 5<sup>th</sup> A.D. 1833

## DEATHS.

~~James P. Swift the  
son of Robert Swift  
and Jane his wife was  
Born September the  
27<sup>th</sup> 1833~~

Thomas Jefferson Swift  
the son of Robert Swift  
and Jane Swift his wife  
Departed this  
Life in December the 23<sup>rd</sup>  
A.D. 1833

Sancy Adeline  
Swift Daughter of  
Robert & Jane Swift  
this wife departed this  
life on Sunday evening  
the 23<sup>rd</sup> Jan 1853

~~James P. Swift~~

FAMILY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.

Robert Swift and  
Jane Garrett were  
Married January the 18  
1831.  
13

MARRIAGES.

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

James P. Swift the son of Robert Swift and Jane Swift his wife was Born on September the 27<sup>th</sup> 1835

Robert B. Swift the son of Robert Swift and Jane Swift his wife was Born on Sunday the 24<sup>th</sup> day of December A. D. 1837

Sarah Ann Swift daughter of Robert Swift and Jane Swift was Born on the 4<sup>th</sup> day of Feb<sup>r</sup> 1842

DEATHS.

Robert Swift the son of George and Sarah Swift departed this life Monday morning the 23<sup>rd</sup> of May 1853

Jane Swift the daughter of Thomas & Susan Swift departed this life Friday morning the 5<sup>th</sup> of May 1854



FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.

Susan Virginia Swift daughter of Robert Swift and Jane Swift his wife was born on Saturday night the 19 of March A.D. 1845

Elizabeth Jane daughter of Robt Swift and Jane Swift his wife was born June the 4 day 1846

Francis Ashbury Swift son of Robert and Jane Swift his wife was born in Sunday the 21 day of June 1846

Mary Addeline Swift daughter of Robert and Jane Swift his wife was born on Wednesday the 30 November 1846

DEATHS.

William G. Swift the son of Robert Swift and Jane Swift his wife departed this life October the 7 1851

James G. Swift the son of Robert Swift and Jane Swift his wife departed this life Monday the 11th 1852

Sarah Ann Swift the daughter of Robert Swift and Jane Swift his wife departed this life Saturday morning the 7th 1853

# FAMILY RECORD.

## BIRTHS.

## DEATHS.

Ginson. Garrett  
 Smith, son of Robert  
 Smith and Jane Smith  
 his wife was born  
 on Thursday morning  
 the 16 of January 1851

R. 86

152

Exhibit # 19

Robert Swifts Will

In the name of God amen this the 19th day of March 1852 I Robert Swift being in a feeble State of health but of sound mind and memory and knowing the uncertainty of life and the certainty of death, constitute and appoint this my last will and testament and first of all I will and bequeath my Soul to God that give it and my body to the earth to be decently burried at the discretion of my friends Item 1st I will and desire all my lawful debts paid and my Just dues collected Item 2nd I will and desire that my interest in Two Stallions viz Dandridge and Sir Charles be Sold

Item 3rd I will and bequeath to my beloved wife Jane Swift all of my estate both real and personal during her natural life or widowhood but in the case she should marry again my will is that my estate be divided allotting unto my wife Jane one third part thereof the remaining Two thirds to be divided amongst my nine children viz George A, Robert B. Sarah Ann, James P, Susan V. Elizabeth I, Jrances A, Nancy A. Vincent G. Swift Item 4th I further will and desire that in case my wife should marry that she still retain the use of the one third of my estate as above named for her own comfort and support during her natural life and at her deceased to be equally divided between my nine children as before named

Item 5th I further will and desire that if my wife should not marry, that as my children become of age or marry that she may make such advancements to them of such property as she can conveniently spare each one amounting for the value thereof in a final Settlement of my estate Item 6th I further will and desire that if any of my servants should become in----- or it may be to the interest of my estate on the case and comfort of my wife and family that they be hired out

I do hereby nominate and appoint my Brothers in law George W, Garrott and James M Garrott executors of this my last will and testament revoking and annulling all other will or wills by me heretofore made In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this day and date above written

Test

Jos Simpson (Jurat)  
James M Foster(Jurat)

**CERTIFIED**

Robert Swift(Seal)

**A TRUE COPY**

North Carolina  
Caswell County

October Term 1853  
BY J. P. Moore  
~~Deputy Assistant Clerk Superior Court~~

The execution of this will of Robert Swift decd. was duly proved in open court by the oaths of Joseph Simpson and James M Foster the two witnesses thereto and Geo. W Garrott and James M Garrott the executors therein named came into court and duly qualified according to Law

Test Tho. W Graves Clk

Note;

I have copied this will as it appears in the will book R, pages 86, 87, in the clerk of court office, as to spelling, punctuation, capitalization, etc.

3/20/73

Edythe Chandler

Edythe Chandler  
Researcher

PART VIIISOME DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT (1807-1853) ANDJANE GARRETT SWIFT

I. GEORGE ASBURY SWIFT, (1833-1863), eldest son of Robert and Jane Garrett Swift, was born 5 Nov. 1833, in Caswell County, N.C. He married 14 May 1857, Rebecca J. Ector, born 27 Jan. 1832, died 7 Dec. 1915, and was buried in Waynesville, Haywood County, N.C. George Asbury Swift died 27 Sept. 1863.

According to Mrs. Henry T. (Jane Swift) Sharp, her grandfather, George Asbury Swift, died 27 Sept. 1863, during the War Between The States, and the date of his death is recorded in her mother's family Bible now owned by John Swift, Jane's youngest brother. While there is reason to believe that he died at the old Robert Swift homeplace in Caswell County, N. C., and was buried in the old Tyree Harris-William Swift cemetery, this writer has not been able to find a record of where he was buried.

George Asbury Swift and wife, Rebecca (Ector) Swift, had only one child, a son, John Preston Swift, born 16 March 1861, in Caswell County, N.C.

Rebecca (Ector) Swift married secondly, Mr. Mendenhall, a Quaker, and they lived in Waynesville, N.C. After Mr. Mendenhall's death, Rebecca and her son, John Preston Swift, lived in Waynesville, N.C. with her sister, Jane, who was Mrs. William Hamilton Faucette. There is no record of any children by this marriage.

DESCENDANTS OF GEORGE ASBURY SWIFT ( 1833-1863)AND WIFE REBECCA (ECTOR) SWIFT (1832-1915)

A. Son, JOHN PRESTON SWIFT, born 16 March 1861, in Caswell County, N. C., and died 14 June 1928, in Waynesville, Haywood County N.C., and was buried there.

John Preston Swift married 2 Oct. 1881, at Waynesville, N.C., Laura Antionette Norwood, born 25 Oct. 1865, at Waynesville, N.C., died 22 Dec. 1923, and was buried at Waynesville, N.C. She was the daughter of James Alves Norwood and his wife, Charlotte Jane Howell of Waynesville, N.C. Footnote: James Alves Norwood was a lineal descendant of Sir Stephen Northwood who lived in England during the reign of Henry II. The Northwood name was changed to Norwood soon after John Northwood came to America in 1627.

John Preston Swift was a prominent Haywood County businessman who owned a large tract of land in what now is called Hazelwood, a suburb of the town of Waynesville. He also owned and operated an automobile agency in the town of Waynesville, N.C.



DESCENDANTS OF JOHN PRESTON SWIFT (1861-1928) AND  
WIFE, LAURA ANTIONETTE (NORWOOD) (1865-1923) SWIFT  
OF WAYNESVILLE, N. C.

A. Son, George A. Swift, born 4 Aug. 1882, died 5 Aug. 1882. Waynesville, N.C.

B. Daughter, Edith Norwood Swift, born 22 March 1883, died 22 Dec. 1884, Waynesville, N.C.

C. Daughter, Jane Rebecca Swift, born 2 May 1885, Waynesville, Haywood County, N. C. Married 8 Dec. 1909, Henry Talbot Sharp, born 26 June 1875, died 11 Nov. 1964, buried Waynesville, N.C. Footnote: At this writing (1977) Jane Rebecca (Swift) Sharp, age 92, resides at 346 Momford Ave., Asheville, N.C. 28801.

Jane Rebecca (Swift) and husband, Henry Talbot Sharp, had one son:

1. Henry Talbot Sharp, Jr. born 19 Dec. 1911, Denver, Colorado, married 16 Oct. 1937, Eva Parish Farr, and they had:

a. Son, John Howard Sharp, born 18 May, 1945 at Newport News, Va., and.

b. Daughter, Eva Parish Sharp, born 20 Nov. 1954, Newport News, Virginia.

D. Son, William Faucette Swift, born 25 Sept. 1890, Waynesville, N. C., died 13 June 1964, buried Waynesville, N.C. Married 12 July 1917, Hazel Brown Killian, born 4 Oct. 1893, and at this writing, (1977), she resides in Waynesville, N. C. Footnote: William Faucette Swift served as captain of a machine gun company with the American Expeditionary Forces (Company 372 U.S. Infantry, assigned to Battalion 133, French Division) in France during World War I, and took part in the Argonne Forest Engagement, Vosge Mountains, and in the Battle of Champayns. He was granted two citations in 1918, including the Croix de'Guerre.

CHILDREN OF WILLIAM FAUCETTE SWIFT (1890-1964) AND  
WIFE, HAZEL BROWN (KILLIAN) SWIFT, BORN 1893

1. Son, William Faucette Swift, Jr., born 30 June 1918, Waynesville, N. C. Married 1 Sept. 1950, Irene Chambers, born 11 Aug. 1917, died 1 June 1972.

2. Daughter, Hazeltine Killian Swift, born 23 June 1920, married, first, Capt. David Sullen Stintz, born 18 Sept. 1919, reported missing in action 5 May 1943. They had one son:

a. David Sullen Stintz, born 17 Dec. 1942, married 15 Aug. 1966, Daisy McCoy Bryan, and they had the following children:

- (1) David Bryan Stintz III, born 21 July 1968.
- (2) William Bryan Stintz, born 23 March 1970.
- (3) Charles Killian Stintz, born 29 Dec. 1971.
- (4) Elizabeth McCoy Stintz, born 15 Oct. 1973.

Hazeltine Killian (Swift) Stintz married secondly, on June 1, 1947, Owen Raymond McDonald (b. 21 Dec. 1918), and they had two sons:

- a. Gregory Swift McDonald, born 1 April 1949.
  - b. William Robin McDonald, born 29 Dec. 1950 in Larned, Kansas.
3. James Norwood Swift, born 8 Dec. 1932 in Waynesville, N.C. married 17 June, 1955, Dorothy Lane Provost, born 7 Oct. 1934, Waynesville, N.C. and they had the following children:

- a. Son, James Norwood Swift, Jr., born 20 July 1956.
  - b. Son, David Killian Swift, born 18 Nov. 1958.
- E. Flora Caroline Swift, born 15 June 1895, married 30 June 1914, Hilliard B. Atkins. They had no children. Flora, a widow, now resides in Waynesville, N.C.

F. Winifred Norwood Swift, born 25 Sept. 1898, Waynesville, N.C. Married 23 Nov. 1921, William Moss Sally, born 12 Sept. 1889, died 24 Nov. 1966, buried Asheville, N.C. He was the owner-operator of the Sally chain of drug stores in Asheville, N.C. Winifred, his wife, was a 1920-21 graduate from Converse College, Spartanburg, S.C.

CHILDREN OF WINIFRED (SWIFT) AND HER HUSBAND,

MOSS SALLY

1. Daughter, Antionette Norwood Sally, born 15 Aug. 1923, Asheville, N.C., married March 1947, Allen Mitchel Burdett, Jr., born 25 Aug. 1920. Antionette's husband, Lieut. General Burdett at this writing is Commander of the U.S. Military Base at Fort Hood, Texas. Lieut. General Allen Burdett and wife, Winifred (Swift) Burdett, have the following children:

- a. Son, Allen M. Burdett III, born 2 Feb. 1949, married 7 Oct. 1972, Elizabeth Massy.
  - b. Son, William Moss Burdett, born 4 Feb. 1951.
  - c. Daughter, Margaret Brisco Burdett, born 17 Sept. 1956.
  - d. Son, Douglas Norwood Burdett, born 23 Sept. 1962.
2. Son, William Moss Sally, Jr., born 15 May 1927, Asheville, North Carolina.
3. Alfred Nathaniel Sally, born 23 March 1933, married 21 Dec. 1961, Lynn Mervin, and they had the following children:
- a. Mary Josephene Sally, born 9 March 1963.
  - b. Alfred Nathaniel Sally, born 3 March 1964.
  - c. Jerry Mervin Sally, born 31 Oct. 1968. All were born in Asheville, N.C.

G. John Preston Swift, Jr., born 30 Jan. 1904, married Frances Roache, and they had the following children:

1. Emily Jane Swift, born 25 Aug. 1936, married first, Randell Curtis and they have the following children:

- a. Son, Randell Curtis, Jr.
  - b. Daughter, Nora Alison Curtis
- Emily Jane (Swift) Curtis married secondly, Robert Fowler, and they live in California.

2. Nora Caroline Swift, born 21 Oct. 1941, married Michael Soper in 1958, and they have these children:

a. Frances Katharine Soper, born 13 Dec. 1959.

b. John Dudley Soper, born Nov. 1962.

Acknowledgement: The Genealogical material on the George Asbury Swift decendants was furnished this writer on 12 July, 1974 by Mrs. Henry T. (Jane Swift) Sharp of 346 Momford Avenue, Asheville, N. C., granddaughter of George Asbury Swift and his wife, Rebecca (Ector) Swift. Much of the data, according to Mrs. Sharp, was taken from the Rebecca (Ector) Swift family Bible, now owned by John Preston Swift, Jr. (address not furnished).

This writer acknowledges with sincere appreciation the material which Mrs. Sharp so thoroughly and painstakingly assembled and furnished on the George Asbury Swift branch of the Swift family.

#### DESCENDANTS OF ROBERT AND JANE

##### GARRETT SWIFT (Continued)

II. ROBERT BRINKLEY SWIFT, (1837-1923), son of Robert and Jane (Garrett) Swift, was born 24 Dec. 1837 in Caswell County, N. C. He died there on 4 October 1923, and was buried in the old church cemetery at Camp Springs Methodist Episcopal Church in Southwestern Caswell County, N.C.

He married 22 Nov. 1874, Mary Ella J. Simpson, daughter of Thomas T. and Martha (Hodges) Simpson of Caswell and Orange County N. C. Footnote: Thomas T. Simpson's first wife, Martha Hodges Simpson, died shortly before the outbreak of the War Between the States, and his orphan daughter, Mary Ella J. Simpson, lived with various members of the family while her father was in the Confederate Army, and for some time after the war while her father was still recuperating from a debilitating illness contracted while serving in the Army.

At the time of Mary Ella Simpson's marriage to Robert B. Swift, she was living with her brother, John A. Simpson, in Danville, Va., and the marriage ceremony uniting her and Robert B. Swift was performed at the home of John A. Simpson in Danville, Va. Ref: Robert B. Swift Family Bible Records, North Carolina Archives.

#### ROBERT B. SWIFT, CONFEDERATE SOLDIER

##### IN THE WAR BETWEEN THE STATES

Robert B. Swift (1837-1923), son of Robert and Jane (Garrett) Swift, enlisted on 1 July 1861 as private in the Confederate Army, and was paroled and released from active duty on 3 May 1865. He was a member of Company H, North Carolina 6th Regiment, better known as the "Bloody Sixth". The Regiment was organized 16 May 1861, at Company Shops (now the city of Burlington, N.C.) in Alamance Co,

and continued as an active regimental unit until the surrender at Appomattox Court House on 9 April 1865. Company H was made up almost entirely of men from Caswell County, N.C. Colonel Charles F. Fisher was the first Regimental Commander of the Sixth Regiment, and Capt. A.A. Mitchell was the first commanding officer of Company H.

The appointments of all of the officers for the first ten regiments of North Carolina State Troops were made by Gov. Ellis after consultation with a special military board appointed by the governor. As was too often the case throughout the Confederacy, officers in most cases, were selected on the basis of their political, economic, or social status, rather than on the basis of their qualifications for military leadership, which fact, no doubt, contributed to the ultimate defeat and downfall of the Southern Confederacy.

This writer recalls having heard his father, Robert B. Swift, on many occasions, in discussing his experiences as a soldier in the war, recount how he declined to accept a commission because he had been bitterly opposed to secession, and because he felt that he was not qualified to serve as a military officer. According to his statement, he was offered a commission on the battlefield during one of the battles, I think it was the Battle of Seven Pines, but declined to accept the commission.

Captain Alfred A. Mitchell, the first Commanding Officer of Company H was a druggist from Yanceyville, N. C. He resigned because of the need for druggists back home in Yanceyville. The last Company Commander was Capt. Jeremish (Jerry) A. Lea, a farmer and neighbor of Private Robert B. Swift.

Robert B. Swift participated with the "Bloody Sixth" in the first Battle of Manassas (Bull Run) on 21 July 1861, just 20 days after his enlistment on July 1, 1861. Other battles in which he took part were the Battle of Elthams Landing 7 May 1862; Battle of Seven Pines 31 May 1862; Battle of Ganes Farm 27 June 1862; Battle of Malvern Hill 1 July 1862; Battle of Sharpsburg, 19 Sept. 1862; Battle of Chancellorsville and Fredricksburg, 4th May 1863; Battle of Winchester, 13 June 1863; Battle of Gettysburg, July 1-2, 1863.

(Footnote: Swift took part in Picketts famous, but disastrous, charge up Cemetery Ridge during the Battle of Gettysburg.); Battle of Fairfield 4 July 1863; Battle of Summerville Fort, 19 Sept. 1863; Battle of Rappahanock Bridge (sometime referred to as Rappahanock Bridge Station), 7 Nov. 1863, where Swift, along with most all, if not all, of the officers and men of the 6th N.C. Regiment were captured and confined in Union Army prisons.

Private Robert B. Swift was confined as a prisoner of war in a Union Army prison at Point Lookout, Maryland, from 7 Nov. 1863 until paroled and exchanged at Aikens Landing, Va., Feb. 25-March 3, 1865. He was paroled and released from active duty May 3, 1865, at Greensboro, N.C. While in prison he suffered from malnutrition and was fed a diet of wild onions in an effort to combat scurvy.

President Lincoln, in his interview with war prisoners during his visit to the prison at Point Lookout, Maryland, took note of the fact that several prisoners, including Robert B. Swift, were emaciated and suffering badly from malnutrition, so he ordered that these prisoners be paroled and exchanged. A photocopy of the parole and release written by the President in long hand and manually signed "A Lincoln", is reproduced here as Exhibit 20.

When, after four years of absence, Swift returned to what had been the home he had built shortly before the outbreak of the war, he found that the place had been ravaged. The east wing of the house had been demolished and the lumber used by a contingent of Sherman's army as firewood. Sherman's men had used the west wing of the vacant house as headquarters from which to conduct raids throughout the countryside, and had demolished the east wing and burned the timbers.

All livestock and farming equipment had been confiscated or stolen, and the old Robert Swift homeplace, some 3/4 mile to the south, where Robert B. Swift's brother, George, had lived until George's death in 1863, was abandoned. George's widow, Rebecca, had remarried and removed to Waynesville in western North Carolina. His sister, Susan Virginia Swift, had married and removed to Tennessee, and his sister, Frances Asbury Swift, had married and removed to Florida. His parents and his other brothers and sisters were all deceased. So, upon his return from the war, he found himself with no family and no close relatives in the community. With no family and no resources with which to resume the operation of his plantation, and faced with confiscatory taxes levied against his land by the "carpet bagger" government, he left the plantation and removed to near Danville, Virginia, where he obtained employment as plantation overseer for a Mr. Childs who, in addition to running a plantation, was engaged in making fine furniture.

At the end of the crop year Mr. Childs had no money with which to pay him for the year's work, so Swift remained on the Childs' plantation as overseer for another year. At the end of the second year Mr. Childs still had no money with which to pay him for the two years' work, but agreed to give him some of his finest furniture as compensation for the two years work as overseer of the plantation.

Swift succeeded in exchanging some of the furniture for a yoke of oxen, some farming equipment, and enough seed with which to plant and produce a crop. Footnote: In those days there was no such thing as bank or government loans for crop production. This was in the spring of 1867, two years after Lee's surrender at Appomattox. Footnote: Some of the furniture which Swift received from Mr. Childs in payment for his two years' work, is still owned by members of the Swift family.

While the Swift family may not have been considered wealthy in comparison with present day standards of wealth, they were considered "well-to-do". They were among the largest landowners in the area, and were said to have been the largest slaveowners in Southwest Caswell Co. Robert's father and his grandfather, George Alexander Swift, each had owned blooded race horses, and thoroughbred stallions, along with fine carriage and saddle horses for their ladies, including a team of horses, a carriage, and a servant assigned to Robert's eldest sister, Susan Swift, while she was in attendance at Greensboro Female College before the outbreak of the War Between the States. Land Grants, Wills, Tax Records, Inventory, and Estate Records, along with old letters and Account Books preserved by members of the Swift family, give some idea of the economic and social status of the family during antebellum

days. But all of this was lost with the coming of the bloody and useless war of 1860-65. What once had been a proud and wealthy Caswell County was not only reduced to poverty but was also humiliated and subjected to "Carpetbagger" pillaging along with military rule by Kirk's army of ruffians.

The Swift family was one of the several slave-owning families in the county that was reduced to a virtual state of poverty by the war and the, so called, reconstruction that followed.

Property owners, who at the time of secession in 1861, owned property having a value of \$20,000 or more, had their property confiscated under the "Confiscation Act".

Since Robert B. Swift's parents had died just prior to the war, and the estate had been subdivided and distributed among the heirs prior to secession, his property was not confiscated under the "Confiscation Act"; but it was saddled with a confiscatory tax designed to divest him of title to the property. The plantation of his neighbor and future father-in-law, Thomas T. Simpson, was confiscated under the "Confiscation Act" while he was incapacitated following a debilitating illness suffered while serving in the Confederate Army, and the pardon and amnesty that were required for the return of the property apparently were never issued by the president, so his property was never returned to him.

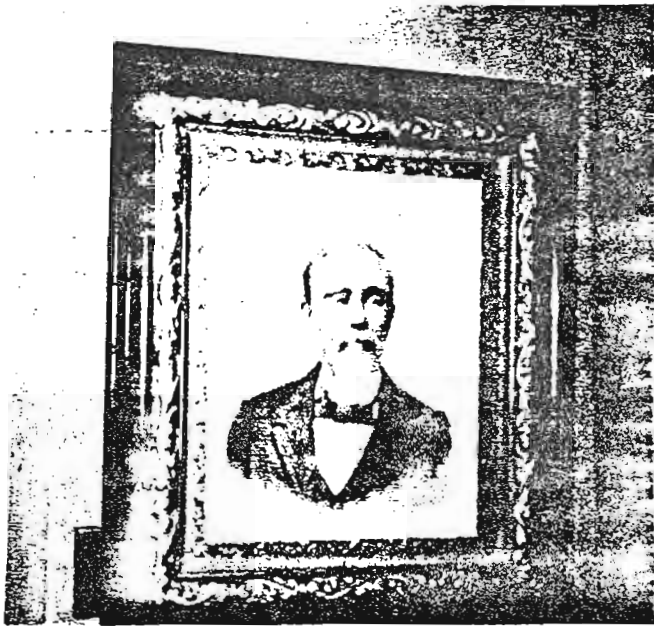
It was only by hard work and sacrifice that Robert B. Swift was able to pay the confiscatory taxes levied by the carpetbagger government against his land. One of the adjoining plantation owners, Moses Simpson, father of Thomas T. Simpson, had his land confiscated and he never recovered it. The confiscated land apparently was turned over to former slaves who, under a subterfuge, soon lost it to members of the carpetbagger government.

While Robert B. Swift, by hard work and self-sacrifice, succeeded in retaining possession of his share of his father's plantation, along with the share held by the widow and orphan child of his brother, George Asbury Swift, deceased, he was not able to replace the one half portion of his house that Sherman's army had demolished, and it was not until near the turn of the century that he was able to build a new home to house himself and family.

Robert's brother, George Asbury Swift, had died while Robert was still in the Confederate Army. His widow, Rebecca, had married secondly to a Mr. Mendenhall, a Quaker, and they, along with George and Rebecca's young son, John Swift, had removed to western N.C., and settled in Waynesville, Haywood County, N.C., leaving George's share of the plantation, which included the old Robert Swift home, unoccupied.

#### Robert Brinkley Swift Family Lineage (continued)

Robert Brinkley Swift (1837-1923), son of Robert (1807-1853) and wife, Jane Garrett (1809-1857), married 23 Nov. 1874, Mary Ella J. Simpson (1855-1937), daughter of Thomas T. Simpson (1825-1909) and his wife, Martha Hodges, and they had the following children:



ROBERT BRINKLEY SWIFT (AND WIFE) MARY ELLA J. (SIMPSON) SWIFT  
1837 - 1923 1855 - 1937

24 20

Robert B. Swift, Prisoner  
of war in Italy, paroled,  
and released from prison.  
Mar 3 1865 Lincoln

PAROLE ISSUED BY PRESIDENT LINCOLN TO PVT.  
ROBERT B. SWIFT, POINT LOOK OUT, M.D., 1865



CERTIFICATE

This Certifies

That the Rite of

SOLE MATRIMONY

was celebrated between

Robt B. Swift of Caswell Co

and Mary C. J. Simpson of Caswell Co

on 23rd Nov. A. D. 1874 at John Simpson

by Rev. J. D. Arnold.

Witness

P. H. Simpson

Laura Goodson



## BIRTHS.

Robt B. Swift was born  
Dec 24 A.D. 1837.

Mary E. J. Swift was born May  
19th A.D. 1855.

Mother Jane Swift was born  
Feb 26th A.D. 1876.

Robt Hawkins Swift was born  
March 29th A.D. 1878.

Joseph Franklin Swift was born  
March 12th A.D. 1880.

Ida Susan Swift was born  
March 13th A.D. 1882.

Jessie May Swift was born May  
28th A.D. 1884.

John Wesley Swift was born Aug  
5th 1887.

George Alexander Swift was born  
October 3rd A.D. 1888.

Helio Ann Swift was born the  
17th of November A.D. 1889.



DEATHS.

Jessie May Swift Departed this  
life Dec 11th A.D. 1885 - Aged  
1 year 6 mo and 13 days.

John Wesley Swift Departed this  
life Sept 6th A.D. 1887, aged 1 month  
& 1 day.

George Alexander Swift Departed  
this life October the 8th A.D. 1888, aged  
5 days.

Mary Alice Davis Departed this life  
Jan 15th A.D. 1919 Age 26 yrs 6 mo 7 day.

Martha Jane (Swift) <sup>Sutton</sup> ~~Swift~~ departed this  
life March 12th 1921. Aged 45 years & 14 days.

Robert B. Swift departed this life October  
4th 1923 aged 85 years 9 months and 10 days.

Mary E. Swift Departed this life  
October 3rd 1937 age 87 years 4 months and 14 days.

Robert Hawkins Swift Departed this life April  
30th 1968 age 90 years one month and one day.

Ida S. Swift Departed this life Dec. 20,  
1954 age 72 years Nine Months and 7 days.



# MARRIAGES.

*Births*

*Mary Alice Swift was born  
July 18th 1895.*

*Francis Overette Swift, was born  
June 22, 1898.*

*Francis Overette Swift was born  
June 22, 1898.*

1. Daughter, Martha (Mattie) Jane Swift, born 26 Feb. 1876, Caswell Co. N.C., died 12 March 1921, Alamance Co. N.C. Married John Sutton of Alamance Co., N.C.
2. Robert Hawkins Swift, born 29 March 1878, Caswell County, N.C. died 30 April 1968, Caswell Co., N.C. Married Huldah Smith of Caswell Co., N.C.
3. Joseph Franklin Swift, born 12 March 1880, Caswell Co., N.C. Died 27 Feb. 1927, buried Green Hill Cemetery, Greensboro, N.C. Married Willie Boone of Guilford Co., N.C.
4. Ida Susan Swift, born 13 March 1882, Caswell Co., N.C., died 20 Dec. 1954, buried Appels Chapel Church, Guilford Co., N.C. Married Preston Chrismon, Guilford Co., N.C.
5. Jessie May Swift, born May 28 1884, died 11 Dec. 1885, buried Camp Springs Church, Caswell Co., N.C.
6. John Wesley Swift, born 5 Aug. 1887, died 6 Sept. 1887, buried Camp Springs Church, Caswell Co., N.C.
7. George Alexander Swift II, born 3 Oct. 1888, died 8 Oct. 1888, buried Camp Springs Church, Caswell Co., N.C.
8. Lelia Ann Swift, born 17 Nov. 1889, died 30 Jan. 1963, buried Osceola Church, Guilford Co., N.C. Married Walter J. Stadler of Caswell Co., N.C.
9. Mary Alice Swift, born 13 July 1892, died 15 Jan. 1919, buried Camp Springs Church, Caswell Co., N.C. Married John Will Davis of Caswell Co., N.C.
10. Vance Everette Swift, born 22 Jan. 1898, Caswell Co., N.C. Married Ximena P. Simpson of Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C.

Descendants of Robert E. Swift (1837-1923)

and Wife Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift (1855-1937)

I. MARTHA (MATTIE) JANE SWIFT, born 26 Feb. 1876, Caswell Co. N.C., died 12 March 1921, Alamance Co., N.C., and was buried at Berea Christian Church near Altamahaw, Alamance Co., N.C. She married 23 Dec. 1900, Caswell Co., N.C. John Ulesses Sutton, born 26 Feb. 1876, Alamance Co., N.C. Died 22 April 1937, Guilford Co., N.C., and was buried beside his wife, Mattie, at Berea Christian Church near Altamahaw in Alamance Co., N.C.

John Ulesses Sutton was the son of Benjamin Sutton, born 27 April, 1836, and his wife, Sarah (Swift)(Tickle) Sutton, born 23 June 1838, daughter of George Swift and his wife (\_\_\_\_\_) Prannoch. She was the daughter of William and Elizabeth Brannoch. Benjamin Sutton was the son of Perry Sutton.

John U. Sutton was a highly respected Alamance County plantation owner, church leader, and one of the founders of Berea Christian Church near Altamahaw, N.C. His wife, Martha (Mattie), was said to have been an outstanding student with special talents, especially in the subject of art, while attending the old Burlington

Female Academy before the turn of the century. Reference to her record at the school is preserved in North Carolina Archives, Raleigh, N.C.

John U. and Martha (Mattie) (Swift) Sutton

had the following children:

1. CLAUDE STANFORD SUTTON, born 28 Oct. 1901.
2. ROY CLIFTON SUTTON, born 18 Aug. 1903.
3. EUEL (EWELL) CLAYTON SUTTON, born 30 Sept. 1905, died 8 June, 1977.
4. Robert Benjamin (Ben) Sutton, born 15 Dec. 1907.
5. OLA MAY SUTTON, born 10 Sept. 1910, died 3 July 1911.

Descendants of John U. and wife, Martha (Mattie)

Jane (Swift) Sutton

1. Claude Stanford Sutton, son of John U. and Martha (Mattie) Jane (Swift) Sutton, was born 28 October 1901 in Alamance County, N.C. He married 5 June 1926 in Greensboro, N.C., Nellie Griffin, born 16 Jan. 1906, in Rockingham Co., N.C., and they now reside on Suttonwood Road at Sedgefield, near Sedgefield Country Club Inn, Greensboro, Guilford County, N.C., where they maintain a large estate with pedigreed saddle horses, fox hounds, and a beautiful floral garden.

Claude S. Sutton and his wife, Nellie, both attended Jamestown High School, a boarding school in Guilford Co., N.C. After graduation from high school, Claude attended the University of North Carolina in the class of 1927. Footnote: He later established the Claude S. Sutton Scholarship at the University.

His wife, Nellie, attended Woman's College (now University of N.C.) at Greensboro, N.C.

After leaving the University at Chapel Hill, Claude soon became associated with Yates-American Machine Co., first in Deloit, Wisconsin, and later on in Chicago, Ill. He co-founded the Earl Hart Machine Company, a machinery dealership in Chicago, Ill. Several years before the outbreak of World War II, he removed from Chicago to Sedgefield near Greensboro, in Guilford County, N.C., where he founded the Sutton Woodworking Machine Company, Inc., which company he still owns and operates with the assistance of his son.

Children of Claude S. and wife, Nellie

(Griffin) Sutton

- a. Son, Claude Stanford Sutton, Jr., born 8 Aug. 1928, married first, 21 Sept. 1951, Anne Marshall Bryan, born 10 May 1928, and they had two children;
- (1) Daughter, Virginia Marshall Sutton, born 27 July 1952, and,
  - (2) Daughter, Elizabeth Bryan Sutton, born 29 April 1959.

Footnote: At this writing, Elizabeth Sutton is a junior at N.C. State University in Raleigh, N.C., and Virginia is soon to start work on her Master's degree.

Claude Sutton, Jr. and his first wife, Anne Marshall Bryan, were divorced 4 Feb. 1972, and he married, secondly, Jan Grella, and they have no children.

- b. Son, John Phillip Sutton, born 17 Oct. 1930, married first, on 20 July, 1956, Dorothy Lee Foster, born 17 Dec. 1927, and they had three children:
- (1) Son, Claude Andrew Sutton, born 25 June, 1958.
  - (2) Daughter, Terresa Yevette Sutton, born 14 April, 1960.
  - (3) Daughter, Linda Carol Sutton, born 8 March, 1962.
- John Phillip Sutton and wife, Dorothy (Foster) Sutton, were divorced, and he married secondly, Mary Martin. They had two children:
- (1) Daughter, Margaret Sutton, born 23 May 1964.
  - (2) Son, John Ulesses Sutton, born 23 Jan. 1972.

John Phillip Sutton and Mary (Martin) Sutton were divorced, and he married, thirdly, on 29 Jan. 1977, Nancy Hammer, and they have custody of Margaret and John Ulesses Sutton, children of John U. and Mary (Martin) Sutton.

2. ROY CLIFTON SUTTON, son of John Ulesses and Martha (Mattie) (Swift) Sutton, was born 18 Aug. 1903, in Alamance Co., N.C. He married 28 Dec. 1926, Mary Aldridge, born Oct. 1906, Alamance Co. N.C. She died 28 March 1967, and was buried at Union Ridge Christian Church on Stoney Creek, Alamance Co. N.C.

Roy C. and wife, Mary (Aldridge) Sutton, had one child:

- (a) Daughter, Dorothy Lea Sutton, born 17 Dec. 1927, who on 16 Sept. 1943, married 1st., William Earl Yoder, and they had only one child,
- (1) Daughter, Mary Susan Yoder, born 22 Sept. 1951.

Dorothy Lea (Sutton) Yoder and her first husband, William Earl Yoder, were divorced in May 1953, and she married, secondly, on 7 April 1956, Jack Wilson Pickett, born 25 Jan. 1928, and they have two children of their own:

- (1) Son, Kelley Lea Pickett, born 1 Dec. 1957.
- (2) Daughter, Nina Sutton Pickett, born 18 Oct. 1964,
- (3) Adopted daughter, Mary Susan (Yoder) Pickett, daughter of Dorothy Lea (Sutton) Yoder and her first husband, William Earl Yoder.

Mary Susan (Yoder) Pickett married 5 June, 1971, Stephen Douglas Skinner, born 31 Oct. 1949. Mary Susan presently is working on her PHD degree in in Education

Footnote: Mary Aldridge, late wife of Roy C. Sutton, was a descendant of Capt. Jeremiah (Jerry) Lea of Caswell Co., N.C., who was the commanding officer of Company H, Six-(Bloody Six)-North Carolina Regiment in which Roy's grandfather, Robert B. Swift, served during the War Between the States.

Roy C. Sutton was associated with the Behr-Manning Abrasive Materials Co. of Worchester, Mass. as their rep. in Lenoir, N.C. until his recent retirement. He now resides in Lenoir, N.C.

3. EUEL (EWELL) CLAYTON SUTTON, son of John U. and wife, Martha (Mattie) (Swift) Sutton, was born on 30 Sept. 1905, in Alamance Co. N.C., died 8 June, 1977, and was buried at Berea Christian Church, Altamahaw, Alamance Co., N.C. He married first, 21 August, 1926, Clarice Sartin, born 17 Sept. 1905, Alamance Co. N.C. They were divorced, and on 11 April, 1967, Euel married, secondly, Dora ( ), and there were no children from this marriage.

Euel and his first wife, Clarice (Sartin) Sutton, had two children:

- a. Son, Robert Sartin Sutton, born 31 July 1932, and.
- b. Daughter, Jerrell Ann Sutton, born 28 August, 1934.
  - (1) Robert Sartin Sutton married 3 June, 1956, Sally Sides Wagner, and they have two children:
    - (a) Daughter, Amy Allen Sutton, born 5 June 1963.
    - (b) Son, Robert Sartin Sutton, Jr. born 16 May 1966.

For many years, Euel Sutton owned and operated a laundry business in Lexington, N.C. His son, Robert Sartin Sutton, graduated from Davidson College. He took post graduate work in Business Administration (Accounting) at the University of N.C. and became a Certified Public Accountant. He now is a partner in the firm of Pete, Marwick, and Mitchell, Certified Public Accountants, Greensboro, N.C. Euel and his second wife, Dora, were living in Charlotte, N.C. at the time of Euel's death in 1977.

4. ROBERT BENJAMIN (BEN) SUTTON, son of John U. and wife, Martha (Mattie) (Swift) Sutton, was born 15 Dec. 1907, in Alamance Co. N.C. He married 29 June 29, 1972, Evelyn Rodman, born 29 June 1906, in Rock Hill, South Carolina. They have no children.

Ben made a miraculous recovery from a debilitating disease contracted during the early years of his life that kept him incapacitated for many years. After regaining his health in the early part of his middle age, he resumed his educational studies and later he became associated with an old line insurance company and was a successful representative of the company

in High Point, North Carolina, until his recent retirement. His wife, Evelyn, after receiving her A.B. and Master's degree, was employed in the High Point City Schools as teacher and principal until her recent retirement due to ill health. They now reside in High Point, N.C.

5. OLA MAY SUTTON, daughter of John U. and Martha (Mattie) (Swift) Sutton, was born 10 Sept. 1910, in Alamance Co., N.C. She died 3 July 1911, and was buried at Berea Christian Church near Altamahaw, Alamance Co., N.C.
- II. ROBERT (BOB) HAWKINS SWIFT (1878-1968), son of Robert B. and Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, was born 29 March, 1878, in Caswell Co., N.C. He died 30 April, 1968, and was buried at Camp Springs Methodist Episcopal Church in southwestern Caswell County, N.C.  
 Robert H. Swift attended the old Simpson one room log school and Whitsett Institute. He married 10 January 1909, in Caswell Co., N.C., Huldah Jane Smith, daughter of Weldon Smith and his wife (Minor or Miner) Smith of Cherry Grove, Caswell Co. N.C., and Greensboro, N.C. Huldah was born 28 Nov. 1887, in Caswell Co., N.C. She died 8 Feb. 1959, and was buried at Camp Springs Church.

Children of Robert (Bob) Hawkins Swift and  
wife, Huldah Jane (Smith) Swift

1. Mary Fanny Swift, born 1 March 1912, in Caswell Co., N.C., died 3 June 1914, buried Camp Springs Church, Caswell Co. N.C.
2. Herman Lee Swift, born 25 June 1914, Caswell Co., N.C.
3. Clyde Everette Swift, born 28 Sept. 1916, Caswell Co., N.C., died 4 Dec. 1968, buried Camp Springs Church.
4. Robert Wilson Swift, born 24 Dec. 1918, Caswell Co., N.C.
5. Alice Geneva Swift, born 26 Feb. 1921, Caswell County, N.C.
6. John Herbert Swift, born 15 Jan. 1930, Caswell Co., N.C.

Descendants of Robert (Bob) Hawkins Swift and  
wife Huldah (Smith) Swift

1. Herman Lee Swift, born 25 June 1914, Caswell Co., N.C., married, 8 Nov. 1935, Caswell Co., N.C., Erma Susan Terrell, born 25 Aug. 1913, Caswell Co., N.C., daughter of Henry Edward Terrell (1879-1964), and wife, Susan Simmons Terrell (1879-1964).

Herman Swift was employed in textiles for many years. In addition, he operated a merchantile business for several years in Burlington, N.C. During the past several years he has been associated with State Senator, Ralph Scott, as plant manager of his plastic container manufacturing plant in Alamance Co., N.C.

Herman and Erma Swift reside at Elon College in Alamance County, N.C.



Children of Herman and Erma Susan(Terrell) Swift

- a. Royal Gene Swift, born 28 July 1941, Alamance Co., N.C., married 13 Aug. 1966, Rowan Co., N.C., Martha Reece Smoot, born 22 July 1942, Rowan Co., N.C., daughter of Robert McKinley and wife, Julia Margaret (Leonard) Smoot.

They have the following children:

- (1) Tamora Elizabeth Swift, born 2 Nov. 1968, Guilford Co. N.C.
- (2) Jason Alexander Swift, born 22 Feb. 1971, Guilford Co., N.C.
- (3) Kenneth Eugene Swift, born 26 April 1974, Guilford Co., N.C.

Royal Gene Swift and his family reside at 5019 Stonehill Drive, Raleigh, N.C. He is employed as plant Engineer with Burlington Industries. He holds an A.S. Degree in Electrical Engineering. He is a Master Mason, and his wife, Martha, holds a B.S. degree from Appalachian State Univ.

- b. Victoria (Vickie) Ann (Swift) Hodge, born 26 July 1944, Alamance Co., N.C., married 2 Aug. 1964, Barry Doyle Hodge, son of Paul Allen and Martha Hazel (Vaughn) Hodge, Alamance Co., N.C.

They have the following children:

- (1) Nichole Lynette Hodge, born 19 May 1969, Alamance County, N.C.
- (2) Kara Yvonne Hodge, born 17 Jan. 1971, Alamance Co., N.C.

Victoria (Vickie) Hodge, holds an AB. Degree in Business Education from Elon College, N.C. She teaches Distributive Education at Walter Williams High School, Burlington, N.C. Her husband, Barry Hodge, holds an AB Degree in Physical Education from Elon College, and an M.A. Degree from the University of N.C., Chapel Hill, N.C. Barry is employed as teacher and Athletic Director at Walter Williams High School, Burlington, N.C.

- c. Rebecca (Becky) Lee (Swift) Isley, born 13 April, 1956, Alamance Co, N.C., married 20 June 1976, Tony Gray Isley, son of Harold Gray and Ruby (Justice) Isley, Alamance Co., N.C.

Becky graduated from Western Alamance High School, attended Elon College, and is employed as Customer Service Representative for Public Finance Corporation. Her husband, Tony Isley, graduated from Southern Alamance Co. High School. He attended Technical Institute of Alamance, and is employed as Mechanic for the Alamance County Schools.

2. Clyde Everette Swift was born 28 Sept. 1916, Caswell Co, N.C. He died 4 Dec. 1968, and was buried at Camp Springs Church, Caswell County, N.C. He married 23 March 1940, Lottie Edwards, born 23 Feb. 1923, Caswell Co, N.C., died 13 June 1970, and was

buried Camp Springs Church. Lottie was the daughter of Dan and Rosa Edwards of Caswell Co., N.C.

Children of Clyde and Lottie

(Edwards) Swift

- a. Sonja Fay Swift, born 20 Jan. 1941, Caswell Co., N.C., married first, Kenneth Inge, ca. 1962, divorced, and Feb. 1977 married secondly, Richard E. McCarn of Greenville, South Carolina, and they reside in Charlotte, N.C. where Richard is employed with Duke Power Company as Manager of Substation Construction. Sonja has no Children.
- b. Peggy Lovada (Swift) Tatum, born 23 Dec. 1949, Caswell Co. N.C., married 6 July, 1972, in Horry Co., S.C. William Archer Tatum, born 1 Feb. 1944, Yanceyville, N.C., son of Walter Cliff and Verdie (Keely) Tatum of Danville, Va.

Peggy (Swift) and her husband, William Tatum, reside at or near the spot in Caswell County where Tyree Harris, Sr., and later on, Judge William Swift, once lived. Their house is located only a short distance from the old Harris-Swift cemetery where Tyree Harris, Sr. and Judge William Swift, along with other members of the Swift family, were buried.

Peggy and her husband have constructed a modern year-round temperature controlled, brick home on the spot where the old Tyree Harris-William Swift home was burned prior to the War Between the States. Peggy (Swift) and her husband, William Archer Tatum, have no children.

Clyde Swift and his wife, Lottie (Edwards) Swift, resided on a farm near the community of Milesville in Caswell County, N.C. In addition to operating the farm, Clyde was employed in the Burlington plant of the Western Electric Company until shortly before his death in 1968. Clyde served as waist gunner with a "B 52" Squadron in the Pacific theatre during World War II.

3. Robert Wilson Swift, born 24 Dec. 1918 in Caswell County, N.C. He married 12 Jan. 1940, in Danville, Va., Ruby Inez Butler of Caswell County, N.C., daughter of Eugene Stokes Butler and his wife, Florence Iona (Saunders) Butler, and they have the following children:
  - a. Ronald Allen Swift, born 20 Oct. 1941, Caswell Co., N.C., married 1 Jan. 1965, Carolyn Joanna King of Pickens, South Carolina, and they have two children:
    - (1) Ronald Allen Swift II, born 20 Dec. 1965 in Asheville, Buncomb Co., N. C. Jan
    - (2) Seth Walter Swift, born 19 Sept. 1971, in Sylva, Jackson County, N.C.

Footnote: Ronald Allen Swift is employed as Engineer with the N.C. State Highway Commission, Western Dist. office.

  - b. Janice Kaye Swift, born 14 April 1947 in Reidsville, Rockingham Co., N.C., married 28 Jan. 1968, in Reidsville, N.C.

Douglas Eugene Thomas. They have no children.

- c. Robert Keith Swift, born 24 April 1953, Alamance Co. Hospital, Burlington, N.C., married 30 Sept. 1972, Nancy Lee Edwards, Greensboro, N.C., and they have one child:  
 (1) Robert Matthew Swift, born 5 April, 1973, Reidsville, N.C.

Robert Swift was employed in various capacities, including technical supervisor, general overseer, assistant plant manager and plant manager with Burlington Industries. He left Burlington Industries to start a textured yarn plant as plant manager for Firestone Tire and Rubber Co. in Hopewell, Va. He returned to his home in Caswell Co. in 1971, and joined Collins and Aikman, Inc. as assist. manufacturing manager.

Robert and his wife, Ruby Swift, purchased the western tract of the old Robert B. Swift farm in south west Caswell County where they carry on farming operations in addition to Robert's work with Collins and Aikman.

Several years ago, they constructed a modern ranch-type air-conditioned brick home on the farm about one mile west of the old William Swift homeplace. Their home was constructed on the farm which Robert B. Swift devised to J. Frank and Vance E. Swift in his will. Robert purchased the farm from this writer and his sister-in-law, the widow of J. Frank Swift, during World War II.

4. Alice Geneva Swift, born 26 Feb. 1921, Caswell Co., N.C., married 1st. Lee Oalen (Cap.) Wilson 25 June 1945, in Alamance Co., N.C. Lee Wilson died 27 August 1968, and was buried at Camp Springs Church in Caswell Co. N.C. Alice and Lee Wilson had one child:  
 a. Charlotte Ann Wilson, born 23 July 1946, Caswell Co., N.C. Charlotte Ann married 9 Oct. 1965, in Caswell Co., N.C., Frank Junior Sipe, and they have two children:  
 (1) Michelle Lea Sipe, born 27 Aug. 1969, Alamance Co. N.C.  
 (2) Michael Perry Sipe, born 2 June, 1970, Alamance Co. N.C.  
 Charlotte and her husband, Frank Junior Sipe, reside in Burlington, N.C. where they are employed with the Burlington Daily News.
- Alice (Swift) Wilson married, secondly, on 28 June, 1970, Sam Quentin Strickland of Rockingham Co., N.C. They have no children. Alice and Sam reside at Williamsburg, a few miles east of Reidsville, N.C., where Sam is employed with the U.S. Postal Service in Reidsville, N.C. In addition to Sam's employment with the U.S. Postal Service, he and Alice operate a cattle farm at Alice's old home place, and at their present home place.
5. John Herbert Swift, born 15 Jan. 1930, Caswell Co., N.C., married 27 Oct. 1951, at Chanute Air Force Base, Rautaul, Champaign Co., Ill., Lucy Marie Vaughn, born 17 June 1933, Reidsville, Rockingham Co., N.C., daughter of William Perry Vaughn and his wife, Lucy (Wall) Vaughn, and they have two sons:

- a. Johnny Craig Swift, born 2 June, 1954, Rautaul, Champaign Co., Ill. He married 23 May, 1977, at Plainview, Long Island, New York, Linda Carol Burfeindt, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Karl L. Burfeindt of 150 Northern Parkway, Plainview, New York 11803.
- b. Randal Kent Swift, born 2 June 1960, Burlington, Alamance Co., N.C.

John Herbert Swift graduated from Anderson High School in Caswell Co., N.C. in 1947. He served in the U.S. Air Force 1951-1955, during the Korean War as Staff Sgt. Instructor on J 35 (Jet) engines. He returned to North Carolina after the war and was employed by Burlington Industries, Mayfair Plant at Burlington, N.C. until 1965. While he was employed with Burlington Industries, he attended Elon College and graduated with a B.A. degree from that institution in 1962 with a major in math and a minor in physics and chemistry.

He left Burlington Industries in 1965, to help International Stretch open a new plant in Scottsboro, Alabama, where he served for five years as plant Superintendent. In 1971, he left Scottsboro for Whitmire, South Carolina, where he was employed by Cone Mills as Manufacturing Manager of a new division of Knitting outwear. He continued with Cone until the division was closed out after five years of operation. In 1976, he joined Cristex Corp., Oxford, N.C., where he is now serving as Plant Manager. Cristex is a tricot knitting plant with both a dying and finishing dept.

John Herbert and Marie have their home adjoining the Oxford Country Club Golf Course in Oxford, N.C., where John Herbert engages in golf and tennis as outdoor recreation. His indoor recreation is woodworking and refinishing old furniture, and he has done a beautiful job of restoring and refinishing the old mahogany bureau that his grandfather, Robert B. Swift, received from Mr. Childs as part payment for his services as overseer of his plantation just after the War Between the States.

Johnny Craig Swift, eldest son of John Herbert and Marie Swift, was born 2 June, 1954, in Champaign Co., Ill. He graduated from high school, Newberry, S.C., in 1972. While at Newberry, he was a member of the National Honor Society, the National Beta Club, and was an all conference basketball player.

He graduated from Lenoir Rhyne College, Hickory, N.C., in 1976, with a B.A. degree in Business Administration. While at Lenoir Rhyne he received his letter in varsity basketball, was a member of Tau Kappa Epsilon Fraternity, and received the coveted outstanding Greek Award. He married 29 May, 1977, at Plainview, Long Island, New York, Linda Carol Burfeindt, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Karl L. Burfeindt of 150 Northern Parkway, Plainview, New York 11803. Linda graduated from Lenoir Rhyne College in 1977 with a B.S. degree in Nursing. While at college Linda was a member of Delta Zeta Sorority.

Johnny is employed with Northwestern Bank at it's main office in Wilkesboro, N.C., where he is undergoing training in Commercial

loans. Linda is serving as registered nurse at the Hickory Hospital, Hickory, N.C. Presently they are residing in Hickory, N.C.

Randal (Randy) Kent Swift, the second son of John Herbert and Marie Swift, was born 2 June 1960, in Burlington, Alamance County, N. C. Randy, a senior at Webb High School in Oxford, N.C., is an outstanding student and athlete where he represented the school as number one man on the golf team in 1975-76. He was No. one on the tennis team in 1976-77, and made the all-conference team. In basketball, he received honorable mention on the "Big Seven" high school all conference team.

Most of the information on the John Herbert Swift family was furnished this writer by John Herbert's wife, Marie Swift, who, in addition to her charm, is a dynamo of energy, an ambitious booster of her husband and her two sons, an ardent basketball fan, but too modest, in supplying the history of the John Herbert Swift family, to reveal any of her many talents and accomplishments.

III Joseph Franklin Swift, son of Robert B. and Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, was born 12 March 1880, in Caswell County, N.C. He died 27 February 1927, in Durham, Durham Co., N.C., and was buried in Greenhill (City) Cemetery, Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C. He married Willie Carrie Boone of Guilford County, N.C. She died in Greensboro, N.C., in 1976, and was buried beside her husband in Greenhill (City) Cemetery, Greensboro, N.C.

Joseph Franklin Swift attended public school in the old Simpson one room log school house in Caswell Co., N. C. He attended boarding school at Whitsett Institute, located in the village of Whitsett in Guilford Co., N.C., where he later resided and conducted a mercantile business and an automobile sales agency, which was one of the first automobile sales agencies in the state. He removed to Greensboro, N.C., ca. 1915, where he was associated for several years with McGlamery Auto Company, Ford dealer for Guilford Co. When the Guilford Co. dealership was split, he, along with a Mr. Holt, founded the Swift-Holt Motor Co., as Ford dealer for Greensboro and Guilford Co., N.C. In the early 1920's he removed from Greensboro to Durham, N.C., where he owned and operated the Swift Motor Company, dealer for Hudson-Essex automobiles for Durham and nearby Piedmont N.C. counties.

He continued as owner-operator of this business until his death. He died in a Richmond Hospital, Richmond, Va. 27 Feb, 1927.

Children of Joseph Franklin and Willie  
Carrie (Boone) Swift were:

1. Joseph Franklin Swift, Jr., born 1909, Whitsett, Guilford Co., N.C.
2. Etta Mae Swift, born Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C. She married Connie Tilley of Durham, Durham Co., N.C.



PICTURE ON THE LEFT: WILLIAM SWIFT, SON OF J. FRANK SWIFT, TAKEN DURING WORLD WAR II, AND PUBLISHED IN LIFE MAGAZINE COURTESY EASTMAN KODAK COMPANY EXHIBIT # 19

LINCOLN VANCE! I AM THE ONE HOLDING THE SNAP-SHOT. "Time out" at Fort Sheridan.

CAN YOU BELIEVE IT? Bill

Wherever they may pause... on the

PAGE - 175  
EXHIBIT - 19  
It's hard to get film now. The Army and Navy require so much that Kodak Film is rationed.

3. William Robert "Bill" Swift was born 21 May 1918, Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C. He married Dorothy Mae Eobbitt, and they have the following children:
  - a. Daughter, Sheridan Louise Swift, born Greensboro, N.C. She married Bobby A. Richardson, and they have two children:
    - (1) Daughter, Robyn A. Richardson, and.
    - (2) Son, Mark Richardson.
  - b. Daughter, Sandra Ann Swift, who at the time of this writing is a student at Western Carolina University, Boone, N.C.
  - c. Son, Robert Stuart Swift, born 1959, who at the time this is being written is a student at Elon College, North Carolina.

William Robert Swift served in the U.S. Army for four years during World War II, three years of which were spent overseas. The picture of William Robert Swift, (one on the left holding a snapshot) and a "buddy", which was published in Life Magazine in 1943, is reproduced here as Exhibit 19.

William Robert "Bill" Swift, at this writing is employed with the U.S. Postal Service in Greensboro, N.C. He resides at 2318 Emerywood Road, Greensboro, N.C. 27403.

- IV Ida Susan Swift, daughter of Robert B. and Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, was born 13 March 1882, in Caswell Co., N.C. She died 20 Dec. 1954, in Caswell Co., N.C., and was buried at Apple's Chapel Church in Guilford Co., N.C. Ida attended public school at the old Simpson one room log school house in Caswell Co., N.C., and boarding school at Whitsett Institute in Guilford Co., N.C. She married 6 Nov. 1918, in Caswell Co., N.C., Preston Edward Chrisman, born 1 Feb. 1868, in Guilford County, N.C. He died 30 Nov. 1930, in Guilford Co., N.C., and was buried at Apple's Chapel in Guilford Co., N.C. Ida and Preston lived in the Osceola Community in Northeast Guilford Co., N.C.

Children of Ida Susan (Swift) and her  
husband, Preston Edward Chrisman

1. Robert Everette Chrisman born 2 Oct. 1919, in Guilford Co., N.C., married 26 March 1948, in Alamance Co., N.C., Onie Underwood Davis, and they now reside near the old Swift homeplace in Caswell Co., N.C. They have no children.
2. Lee Edward Chrisman, born 23 August 1921, in Guilford Co., N.C., and died 19 March 1929, in Guilford Co., N.C., and was buried at Apple's Chapel Church in Guilford Co., N.C.

- V. Lelia Ann Swift, daughter of Robert B. and Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, was born 17 Nov. 1889, Caswell Co., N.C. She died 30 Jan. 1963, in Guilford Co., N.C., and was buried at Osceola Church in Guilford Co., N.C. She married 17 Dec. 1910, in Caswell Co., N.C., Walter J. Stadler, born 2 Oct. 1891, Caswell Co., N.C.. Walter was employed as engineer with the Southern Railway Co.

Children of Lelia Ann (Swift) and her  
husband, Walter J. Stadler:

1. Daughter, Eva Ann Stadler, born 3 Feb. 1912, Caswell Co., N.C., and died 7 Feb. 1912.
2. Daughter, Mary Eliza Stadler, born 23 March 1913, Caswell Co., N.C., and died 17 August 1914.
3. Daughter, Eunice Irma Stadler, born 8 Dec. 1914, Caswell Co., N.C. She married 1st on 25 Oct. 1931, Thomas Franklin Brooks, Guilford Co., N.C., and they were divorced 8 March 1938. She married secondly, Nov. 12, 1948, Lacy Herman Apple, Guilford Co., N.C., and they were divorced 16 May 1966, Guilford Co., N.C. She remarried on 15 May 1967, her 1st husband, Thomas Franklin Brooks, and he died 28 May 1971, and was buried in Guilford Co., N.C. There were no children born to any of these marriages.
4. Daughter, Hattie Ruth Stadler, born 11 Sept. 1916, Caswell Co., N.C. She married 15 Feb. 1932, Harold Wilson Key, born 5 April 1915, and they reside in the Osceola Community in Guilford County, N.C.

Children of Hattie Ruth (Stadler) and

her husband, Harold Wilson Key

- a. Irene La Rita Key, born 9 March 1933, died 11 March 1933.
- b. Ada Geraldine Key, born 26 Oct. 1935, married 11 March 1956, Lane Lenon Chrisman, who died 22 March 1957. She married secondly, 18 May 1962, Joseph Brooks Cobb, and they had one adopted child;
  - (1) Pennice Brooks Cobb, born 30 Dec. 1968, adopted Feb. 6, 1969.
- c. Joe Anne Wilson Key, born 30 Aug. 1938, married 14 Oct. 1956, Wayne Bishop, and they have the following children:
  - (1) Fredrick Lane Bishop, born 28 July 1960.
  - (2) Robyn Joe Bishop, born 24 April 1962.
  - (3) Jill Wilson Bishop, born 7 March 1968.
- d. Joyce Gail Key, born 8 Jan. 1945, married James Lanier Rumley on 14 July 1964, and they have the following children;
  - (1) Apryl Gail Rumley, born 7 April 1968.
  - (2) Gina Lanier Rumley, born 27 Dec. 1969.
5. Son, Claude Wynell Stadler, born 3 Jan. 1920, died 20 February 1920.

VI.

Mary Alice Swift, daughter of Robert B. and wife, Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, was born 13 July 1892, Caswell Co., N.C. She died 15 Jan. 1919, and was buried at Camp Springs Church in Southwestern Caswell Co., N.C. Mary Alice Swift married 1910, in Caswell Co., N.C., John Will Davis, (born Caswell Co., N.C., 19 Feb. 1885, died 19 Sept. 1945, buried Camp Springs Church), son of Floyd Davis of the Milesville Community, Caswell Co., N.C.



Children of Mary Alice (Swift) and  
husband, John Will Davis

1. Son, William Robert Davis, born 11 Oct. 1911, married Onie Underwood 24 Dec. 1932, Caswell Co., N.C., and they have one son;
  - a. Hildred Odean Davis, born 8 Aug. 1935, married, at Marion, S.C., Yvonne Maryline Starto, born 24 Feb. 1935, and they have the following children;
    - (1) Randy Odean Davis, born 6 Feb. 1954.
    - (2) Yvonne Antionetta Davis, born 20 July 1955, married 19 July 1975, Jeffery Gleanrd Sauls, and they have one child;
      - (a) Jeffery Gleanrd Sauls, born 26 Oct. 1976.
    - (3) Iris Lenora Davis, born 24 March 1958.

Footnote: Hildred Odean Davis resides a short distance west of the old Robert B. Swift homeplace in Caswell Co., N.C., on land that once was a part of the William Swift land that William purchased from Tyree Harris, Jr. Hildred now owns and operates an automobile sales agency in Burlington, N.C., where he commutes the 28 miles round trip daily from his country home on what once was a part of the old William Swift Plantation.

2. Son, Oscar Davis, born March 1914, Caswell Co., N.C., died Greensboro, N.C. He married Mary Neal Matkins of Rockingham Co., N.C., daughter of Ed. and his wife, Minnie (Brannock) Matkins. Footnote; Ed Matkins, born Caswell Co., N.C., was the son of John Matkins whose mother, Louisa (Simpson) Matkins, was the daughter of Moses and Jenny M. (Tracy) Simpson, this writer's great grand-parents.

Oscar Davis and his wife were residing in Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C., at the time of Oscar's death. At this writing, his widow, Mary Neal Davis, resides in Greensboro, N.C.

VII.

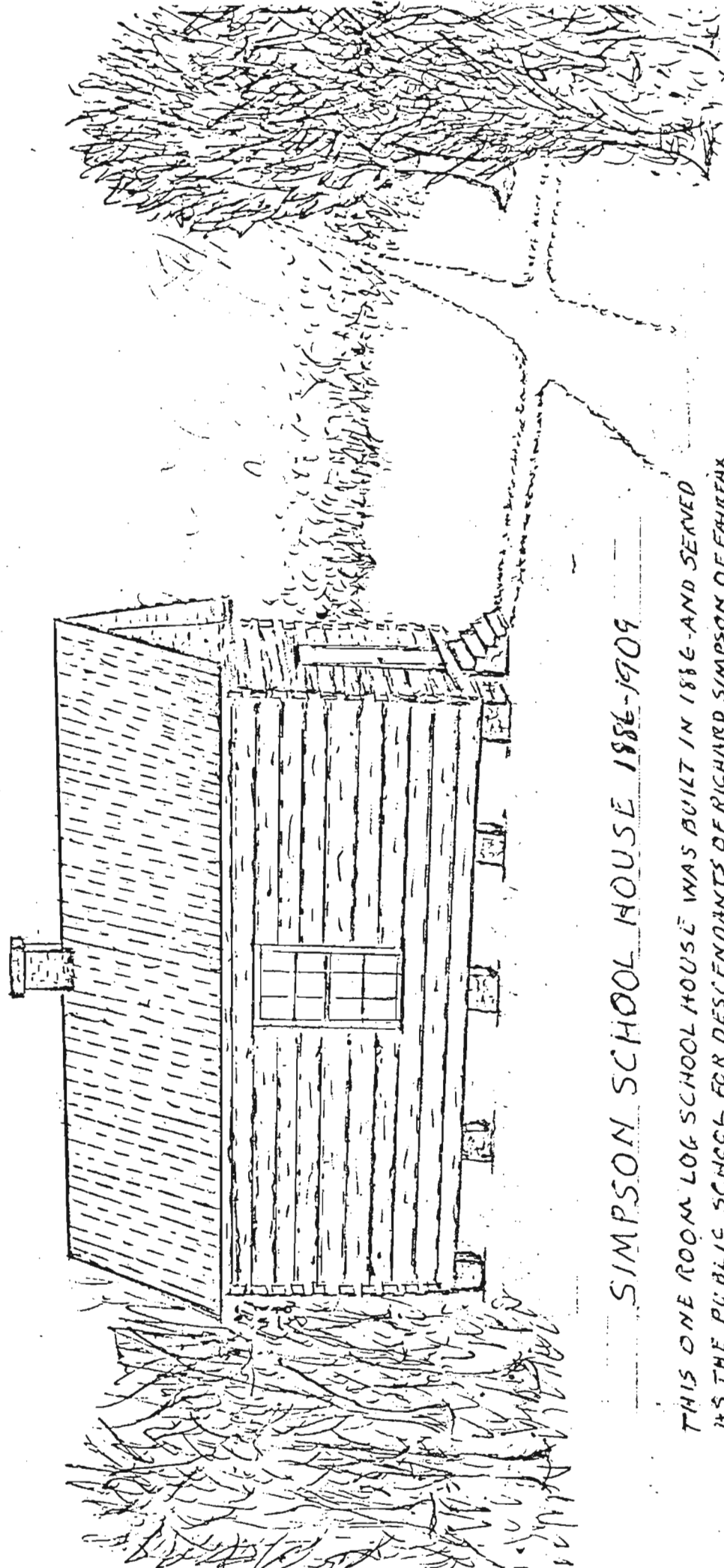
Vance Everette Swift, son of Robert B. and Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, was born 22 January 1898, in Caswell Co., N.C. He attended public school in the old Simpson one room log school house in Southwest Caswell Co., N.C. (See sketch of the old school house drawn by Vance E. Swift from memory, and recorded here as Exhibit 20.)

After graduating from Whitsett Institute (a preparatory boarding school in Guilford Co., N.C.) in 1916, he entered the University of North Carolina as one of only three students to be enrolled there at that time from Caswell Co. He graduated from the University in 1921, with a B.S. degree in Medicine. While at the University, he helped defray his expenses by waiting on tables in Swain Hall, the student dining hall on the campus, and by performing various odd jobs such as repairing and pressing clothes. He was a member of the Carolina varsity baseball team, and won the coveted "A" monogram as pitcher on the varsity team. He was one

Copyright ©

EX 116-1-20

179



SIMPSON SCHOOL HOUSE 1886-1909

THIS ONE ROOM LOG SCHOOL HOUSE WAS BUILT IN 1886 AND SERVED AS THE PUBLIC SCHOOL FOR DESCENDANTS OF RICHARD SIMPSON OF FAIRFAX COUNTY VIRGINIA WHO SETTLED ON THE HEADWATERS OF STONEY CREEK AND COUNTRY LINE CREEK-SCHOOL DISTRICT NUMBER ONE-CASWELL CO. NC. DRAWING MADE IN 1976 BY VANCE E. SWIFT, THE AUTHOR OF THIS BOOKLET, AS HE RECALLS TO MEMORY THE OLD SCHOOL HOUSE AND GROUNDS WHEN HE ATTENDED PUBLIC SCHOOL THERE DURING THE YEARS 1904-1906

of only a very few medical students in the history of the school whose records were such that the dean of the medical school would grant permission to take time off from medical school studies for athletic trips with the University teams. It was necessary, however, for him to make up all work that he missed while traveling with the team, by working alone at the Medical building until well after midnight, and frequently until 2:00 A.M., during the baseball season.

Swift was a member of Phi Chi National Medical fraternity, and was a charter member of Theta Chi National social fraternity. He received bids to the fraternities during a period when the social life at the University was still being dominated and controlled by descendants of the "broken-down" aristocracy of what once were wealthy land barons of the eastern section of North Carolina. No self help working students, and very few other students from the less aristocratic Piedmont and western section of the state, ever received bids to National social fraternities. The fact that the social life of the students at the University was dominated by the fraternities, whose membership consisted of less than 10 % of the entire student body, led the famous author, Thomas Wolfe, who at that time was student editor of the student newspaper, "The Tar Heel", and who was a class-mate and personal friend of young Swift, to write scorching editorials condemning the fraternity "caste" system and it's domination of the social life on the University campus.

The haughty attitude of the self styled eastern aristocrats, in "looking down their nose" at Wolfe and his non-aristocratic Piedmont and western Carolina friends, is thought to have influenced him to make satirical references to the N.C. gentry in his world renowned classic, Look Homeward Angel.

Young Swift's schooling was interrupted for a period during World War I in 1918, when he enlisted as Apprentice Seaman in the U.S. Navy where he received naval officer's training under U.S. Marine Corps officers and drill sergeants assigned to train naval recruits. He was released from active duty soon after the close of World War I, and was transferred to Naval Reserve. He was discharged 30 Sept. 1921, and was commissioned second lieutenant in the 113 Field Artillery, N. C. National Guard. A photocopy of his Certificate In Lieu of Discharge from the U.S. Navy is reproduced here as Exhibit 21. Footnote: His Honorable Discharge and many other valuable papers were burned when his home in New Berne, N.C., was destroyed by fire in 1926.

In the summer of 1919, after completing his academic work at the University, and before entering the Medical School that fall, Swift was employed with the Aluminum Corporation of America at its Badin, N.C. plant where he was assigned a variety of difficult and unfamiliar tasks, including such tasks as that of planning the construction of a spur line rail road from the main line to the plant, and constructing the line with a group of black laborers. He was given rapid promotions, probably due to

ADDRESS REPLY TO  
HEAD OF NAVAL PERSONNEL  
THE LIFE RECORDS BRANCH  
733 NO. BROAD ST.  
PHILADELPHIA 7, PA.  
AND REFER TO  
MSS:6247-HAC

NAVY DEPARTMENT  
BUREAU OF NAVAL PERSONNEL

8 March 1944

To: Vance Everett Swift  
6 Raleigh Apartments  
Raleigh, N.C.

Subject: SWIFT, Vance Everett, 259-00-53, LT-AS, USNPF  
Statement of Service  
Born 22 January 1898, Altamaha, N.C.

Reference: Your letter of recent date.

In response to your letter of the 24th...

DATE	BRANCH OF SERVICE	STATION	REMARKS
5 Oct 38	NAVY	Raleigh, N.C.	Appointed...
5 Oct 38	NAVY	University of North Carolina Camp Hill, N.C.	...
16 Dec 38	NAVY	...	...
30 Sep 41	NAVY	San Naval District, Norfolk, Virginia	General Exchange, ...

By direction of the Chief of Naval Personnel

*[Signature]*  
Archives Section  
MSS:6247-HAC  
Records Division

Enc: Application for certificate of discharge

the fact that, in addition to his having completed studies in both organic and industrial chemistry at the University, high ranking officials of the Company, including the vice-president and general superintendent, had come to know and recognize him as the leading baseball pitcher on the company sponsored semi-pro baseball team at a time when baseball was the "king" of sports.

He was given special training in the various departments within the plant, and soon was promoted to technician in charge of production control. He was encouraged by the superintendent to remain with the company instead of returning to the University to pursue a medical career, but was cautioned that the plant might have to close for a time due to German and French competition in the production of aluminum, and it was not long after he enrolled in the medical school that the Baden plant was forced to suspend operations for a prolonged period of time.

In the summer of 1920, after completing his first year in the medical school, young Swift played professional baseball as pitcher in the old Carolina League at Winston Salem, and later at Danville-Schoolfield, Va., in the Bi-State League. He returned to the University of N.C. in the fall and received his B.S. Degree in Medicine in the spring of 1921.

Upon receiving his B.S. Degree in Medicine from the University of N.C. in 1921, Swift was accepted for entrance in the third year Medical Class at the University of Pennsylvania, but the lack of funds during the 1921 recession, plus the terminal illness of his aged father, made it necessary for him to seek employment rather than to accept the transfer to the University of Pennsylvania School of Medicine.

He returned to Danville-Schoolfield where, in addition to pitching on the baseball team, he was given part time employment in the labor relations department of Dan River Industries which, at that time, was the largest textile manufacturing plant in the world. The plant had adopted a system of Industrial Democracy where labor and management cooperated in setting company policy and in sharing profits.

Vance E. Swift (born 1-22-98, Caswell County, N.C.) and Ximena Placid Simpson, (born 3 March 1901, Greensboro, N.C., died 10 March 1972), daughter of James McGuffie Simpson (born 13 Sept. 1871, died ) and his wife, Hermea (Dail), (born 16 Nov. 1875, died ), were married 24 July, 1921, at Chatham, Pittsylvania Co., Va. Photocopies of the marriage certificate and announcement of the wedding are reproduced here as Exhibit 22.

It was at the height of the recession of 1921, and private employment opportunities were scarce, so Swift applied for and received a teacher's certificate after having successfully passed the State Teacher's Examination given by the North Carolina State Board of Education to those applicants for teacher's certificates who had not pursued teacher training courses in college.

GREENSBORO DAILEY NEWS  
JULY 25-1921

6

# Woman's Realm

Wed  
Car

Telephone 1001

### Simpson-Swift Wedding.

A wedding of unusual interest and one which comes as a distinct, though pleasant surprise to friends throughout the state was solemnized Sunday afternoon at Chatham, Va., when Miss Ximena David Simpson, of this city, became the bride of Vance E. Swift, of Reidsville. The ceremony, impressive in its simplicity, was performed by Rev. W. T. Williams, pastor of the Methodist Episcopal church of that place, in the presence of only a few close friends who motored over to the Virginia city with the young couple.

The marriage was very quiet and did not become known here until yesterday. It was understood by friends that the wedding was to occur in the near future but no announcement of the engagement had been made and they completely surprised their friends by being quietly married.

The bride is the eldest daughter of Mr. and Mrs. J. M. Simpson, of Fifth avenue, and is an accomplished young woman of charming manner and lovable personality. A great part of her life has been spent in Greensboro and she is beloved by scores of friends in this, her native city. She was educated at Greensboro college.

Dr. Swift, son of Mr. and Mrs. Robert Swift, of Reidsville, is a graduate of the University of North Carolina and senior medical student in the class of '21. He is a young man of business acumen and his friends are numbered by his acquaintances.

Immediately following the ceremony the principals of the happy event left for Danville, Va., where they will remain several days before going on their bridal trip to Atlantic City, Philadelphia and return via Huntington, W. Va. They will be away about two weeks, after which they will be at home to their friends at Danville, Va.

## Certificate of Person Performing Marriage Ceremony

To be detached and delivered to the parties married.

I, W. T. Williams, a clergyman of the Methodist Ep  
iscopal church, or religious order of that name, do certify that on the 24th day of July, 1921,  
at Chatham, Virginia, under authority of a license issued by S. S. Hunt,  
Clerk of General Court of Pittsylvania County (or City), State of Virginia, dated the  
21st day of July, 1921, I joined together in the Holy State of Matrimony  
Vance David Swift husband, and Ximena Simpson, his wife.  
Given under my hand this 24th day of July, 1921.  
W. T. Williams  
(Person who performs ceremony sign here.)

Swift was given an appointment as science teacher and athletic coach in the Mebane High School in Alamance Co., N.C., to fill a vacancy created several weeks after the opening of the school year by the resignation of the science teacher who had accepted a position in the office of the State Superintendent of Public Instruction in Raleigh, N.C.

At the close of the school year, and during the next summer, Swift played professional baseball in the Bi-State League in Danville, Va., the Appalachian League in Tennessee, and in the post season championship series at Lenoir, N.C.

During the period when he was playing professional baseball in Danville-Schoolfield, Va., Swift was employed part time with the Dan River Manufacturing Company in the field of Industrial Democracy, an experimental venture under which management and labor, through representatives elected by the employees and functioning much in the same manner as that of the U.S. House of Representatives and U.S. Senate, were given equal voice in the management and operation of the company, including the sharing of profits and losses.

The experiment apparently was considered by both management and labor as a successful experiment in management-labor relations until a change in the economy brought about a decline in sales and smaller profits resulting in lower wages. The system was not popular with the powerful Labor Union, and the union seized this opportunity to destroy the system by calling a strike which lasted well into the "Great Depression" of the late twenties and thirties, when most of the employees were forced on to the relief rolls. Dan River Manufacturing Company, the largest textile manufacturing company in the world at the time the strike was called, did not attempt to reinstate the plan when the plant reopened. In fact, the company and its employees, as a result of the strike, suffered significant losses from which neither appear to have fully recovered.

Swift spent the next six years (1922-1928) as teacher, athletic coach, and assistant principal in the Fayetteville and New Bern, N.C. High Schools. In the summer he was placed in charge of the Summer School, teacher recruitment, and the high school building program at Fayetteville, N.C. The next summer he was employed at the University of N.C. as fund raiser for the Graham Memorial Foundation. In the summer of 1924, he was employed with a firm of real estate developers in Asheville, N.C., who were engaged in the development of the Lake Lure "Land of the Sky" project, a resort development at Chimney Rock and surrounding areas. He removed to New Bern, N.C., in the fall of 1924, as assistant High School principal, science teacher, athletic coach and athletic director, where he coached all three sports, football, baseball, and basketball, and on Saturdays, during winter months, he worked as salesman in a department store. In the summer months he managed a semi-pro baseball team as player manager. In addition, he conducted a summer school for high school failures, and during the summer (1927-28), he taught

Biology at the Wake Forest College Summer School, Neuse Forest Branch.

Swift arrived as science teacher in Fayetteville, N.C., about the same time that the famous (or infamous) evangelistic team of Ham and Ramsey arrived there to begin their crusade against evolution and all science teachings. Day after day, and night after night, the Rev. Mr. Ham would denounce evolution and everything pertaining to science. He called on the churches to demand that the teaching of science be banned from the city schools. He selected this writer as his "whipping boy" on the day he arrived in Fayetteville, and called on the clergy to denounce him from their pulpits. Only one clergyman is known to have complied with his request for denunciation, that one being the pastor of the First Presbyterian Church of which this writer was a member. Fortunately, one of the leading elders of the church, who at that time was a highly respected U.S. Congressman, came to this writer's defense by appealing to the clergyman and his congregation not to panic or be swayed into irrational acts by the emotional appeal of a commercial evangelist who just might be appealing to the emotions of the poor and uneducated in order to get them to flock to his tent and fill his collection plates with their hard earned cash.

From Fayetteville, the team of Ham and Ramsey moved on to New Bern where the Rev. Mr. Ham kept up his crusade against science. When this writer arrived in New Bern in the fall of 1924, the Rev. Mr. Ham had already removed to Elizabeth City where a battle to the finish was being waged between him and W.O. Saunders, Editor and Publisher of the Elizabeth City Enterprise.

When this writer was approached by Dr. William Louis Poteat, President of Wake Forest College, and asked to teach courses in biology, including organic evolution, to classes of Baptist Clergymen, ministerial students, and school teachers, at the summer school conducted by Wake Forest College at Neuse Forest on the Neuse River near New Bern, N.C., the Scopes so called "monkey trial" was underway in Tenn. with the great "commoner," Wm. Jennings Bryan, prosecuting the case, and Clarence Darrow serving as defense counsel.

At the same time, the North Carolina Legislature was in a "deadlock" over the Pool (so called) anti science and Evolution Bill. Dr. Poteat, a noted biologist, by his wise counsel, saved the state of N.C. from much ridicule and embarrassment by persuading the cooler heads in the General Assembly to kill the Pool Bill. Soon, thereafter, W.O. Saunders succeeded in exposing the team of Ham and Ramsey as leeches, impoverishing the community and filling their pockets to overflowing with the dollars earned by the sweat and blood of the poor and ignorant tenants, sharecroppers, fishermen, and laborers.

Soon after exposure of the Rev. Mr. Ham's past records, he quickly folded his tent and moved on to Danville, Va., arriving there a short while before this writer removed to Yanceyville, N.C., (a short distance from Danville, Va.) as County Supt. of Public Instruction. The Elizabeth City Editor did not forget





## *Dedication*

THERE are "men that sow to reap," and there are some who scatter good deeds and never know if the seeds have fallen on barren ground or fertile.

In our lives there is always some influence, whether for good or evil later reflects in our souls.

To the man who has at all times shown the utmost patience and kindness, and has ever set an example of true gentlemanliness, we dedicate this child of our efforts—

Vance E. Swift

REPRODUCED FROM THE NEW BERN N.C. HIGH SCHOOL  
ANNUAL, THE CUB CLASS OF 1926.

that the Rev. Mr. Ham had denounced him, and time after time Ham had called on advertisers and subscribers to boycott his newspaper. This, along with much of the Rev. Mr. Ham's past, was uncovered and publicized by the Danville newspapers, and it was not long until he became a "persona non-gratis" among the clergy and residents of the city of Danville. Attendance at his nightly crusades against science dropped off leaving vacant most of the seats in his tent, and his collection plates empty, resulting ultimately in bankruptcy and the termination of his anti-science crusade.

Vance E. Swift was elected County Superintendent of Public Instruction for Caswell County, N.C. in 1929, and moved to Yanceyville, the county seat, in July of that year. He held the office of County Superintendent until Jan. 1935, when he was granted a leave of absence to go to Raleigh and assist with the establishment of the North Carolina Rural Rehabilitation Corp., a state agency created by the North Carolina General Assembly to assist depression stricken farmers to refinance their overburdened debts; to finance the purchase and improvement of farms by tenants and sharecroppers; to finance farming operations; and to plan and finance rural housing, agriculture processing plants, rural cooperatives, and related agricultural facilities.

The Corporation, (a state agency) was funded by the federal government, and, in the winter of 1935, Swift was selected by Governor J.C.B. Ehringhouse to take over the administration of the agency as acting state director.

While serving as county Superintendent of Public Instruction in Caswell Co. during the "great depression", Swift was called on to perform additional functions, including that of Superintendent of Public Welfare, secretary to the County Board of Health, Ex-officio County Health Officer, financial advisor to the Board of County Commissioners, County Advisory Committeeman for the Emergency Relief Administration, Secretary County-Wide Chamber of Commerce, and Solicitor Juvenile Court for the County. In the meanwhile scarcity of public funds made it necessary for the county to reduce the salaries of public officials by 50% or more, and in Swift's case his salary had to be reduced by approximately 65%.

Swift was elected chairman of the Piedmont N.C. Schoolmasters Club, and, in 1931, he was appointed by Governor O. Max Gardner to serve, along with Dr. Frank P. Graham, President of the University of N.C.; Dr. William P. Few, President of Duke University; Dr. Clyde Erwin, State Sup. of Public Instruction; Dr. Harriatt Elliot, Dean of Womans College, Greensboro; Dr. B.B. Daughtery, Pres. Western Carolina Teachers College at Boone; and Major Graham of Clinton, N.C. as a member of the State Advisory Committee on The Emergency in Education in North Carolina.

In July 1935, when the assets and functions of the North Carolina Rural Rehabilitation Corporation were transferred to the Resettlement Administration, a federal agency created by President Franklin D. Roosevelt to assist rural America, Swift was appointed

by the President as state director of the agency for North Carolina. He resigned his position as Co. Supt. of Schools and moved to Raleigh in 1935.

In 1937, the Congress passed the Bankhead-Jones Farm Tenant Act, creating the Farm Security Administration, as an agency in the U.S. Dept. of Agriculture, to administer the provisions of that act and to take over the assets and functions of the old Resettlement Administration. Swift was appointed N.C. State Director of the newly created Farm Security Administration (F.S.A.) by Secretary of Agriculture, Henry A. Wallace, and in his capacity as State Director of FSA during World War II, he served as State Director of the War Food Administration for the state. In addition, he served as an active member of the North Carolina War Board, and as North Carolina's representative on the East Coast Defense Council, a body of military and civilian personnel designated by the President to plan and coordinate the defense of the east coast of the United States.

In 1948, after the functions of the FSA were taken over by the Farmer's Home Administration (F.H.A), an agency in the U.S. Dept. of Agriculture, created by the Congress to take over and consolidate the functions and powers of the FSA and several other Federal Agricultural agencies, Swift requested, and received, a transfer of his functions and duties from that of State Director (a non-professional appointive position) to a classified Civil Service professional position in the newly created agency where he served as Chief of Real Estate and Community Services and Insured Loans until his retirement in 1968.

During his service with the FHA, he received cash awards on two occasions for sustained superior work performance, along with a certificate of appreciation from the Secretary of Agriculture. Upon his retirement in 1968, a retirement banquet in his honor was given at the famous Grove Park Inn at Asheville, N.C. The banquet was attended by the National FHA Administrator, the FHA State Directors from the adjoining states, the heads of farm organizations and agencies from within the state, the Lieutenant Governor, the presidents of several Southern Colleges and Universities, and the FHA State and County office field personnel in North Carolina. As a retirement present, he was given an R.C.A. color television set.

Since retirement, Swift has devoted most of his time to research and writing from his restored 1743 "Echo Manor Plantation House" near the city of Raleigh, N.C., where he has written several family histories, including histories of the Whitaker and Simpson families, along with various historical articles for the State Magazine and other magazines, included among which were; The First Hospital Built on American Soil; North Carolinians and the Largest Private Land Deal in North America; Watauga Colony and the Lost State of Franklin; General James Robertson of Wake County, N.C. Founder of the First Self Governing Colony of Native



Mr. Vance E. Swift, Chief of Community Services, in recognition of his 34 years of successful service in behalf of the people of rural North Carolina.

FHA

Banquet

Grove Park Inn  
Asheville  
N.C.

October 23, 1967

HONORING

VANCE E. SWIFT

THE NEWS AND OBSERVER  
RALEIGH NC THURSDAY FEB 1 - 1968

I sit in peaceful solitude within the dappled shade  
And feel a strange glad oneness  
With all things God has made.

1968  
Under the Dome



ECHO MANOR HOUSE  
BUILT CA. 1743  
HOME OF VANCE E. SWIFT

### V. E. Swift Retiring From FHA

Vance E. Swift, chief of community services loans in the Farmers Home Administration's State office here, is retiring today after 33 years of federal service.



Swift has held high positions with the FHA and its predecessor agencies here since beginning his federal service in 1935. He served as State director of the Resettlement Administration and the Farm Security Administration until 1946.

Subsequently, he held the positions of assistant State director, chief of the Farm Ownership Division, chief of real estate loans and chief of community services, moving into that position in 1965.

Melvin H. Hearn, the agency's State director, praised Swift as "a loyal, dedicated leader who has worked tirelessly for many years to assist farmers and rural people. Thousands of North Carolina families owe Mr. Swift a debt of gratitude for his assistance that has moved many of them up the economic ladder from sharecroppers to farm tenants and from farm tenants to home owners."

Swift received cash awards for superior work performance in 1963 and again in 1966. All FHA employees in the State recently honored him at a banquet in Asheville and presented him a color TV set.

Born Americans; Colonial Funerals in North Carolina; and biographical sketches of several prominent North Carolinians of the 18th and 19th century, for the "Dictionary of North Carolina Biography", edited and published by William S. Powell of the University of North Carolina Department of History. During the past two years he has devoted a great deal of his time to writing a book, probably to be entitled, "That's the Way it Was in Carolina", which recites a series of episodes and events portraying life and conditions in North Carolina as experienced by the Swift family from the days just prior to the outbreak of the War Between the States; the period of Reconstruction; the turn of the century; World Wars I and II; the "Great Depression" of the Thirties; and the age of science and technology, up to the present time. Provisions for publication of the book are being provided for in a codicil to the Vance E. Swift will, which authorizes Vance E. Swift, Jr., executor, to use a limited amount of funds from the estate to defray the cost of printing in case the book is not published before his father's death.

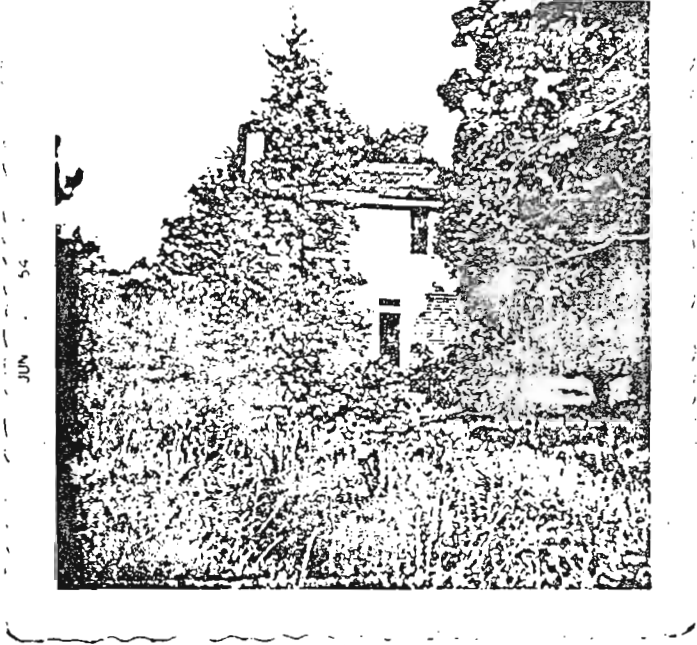
Ximena P. Simpson (born 3 March 1901, died 10 March 1972), daughter of James McGuffie Simpson and wife, Hermea (Dail) Simpson, of Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C. wife of Vance E. Swift, attended the public elementary and high schools in Greensboro, N.C. and Greensboro College For Women (GFC), a college founded by the Methodist Episcopal Church in N.C. before the War Between the States.

While her husband was serving as County Superintendent of Public Instruction for Caswell County, she organized a private school where she taught shorthand and typing for several years until these courses could be incorporated into the public school system of the county. When the Emergency Relief Administration was created during the "Great Depression" of the early thirties, she was appointed Director of Relief for Caswell County and continued to serve in that capacity until her husband, Vance E. Swift, was named State Director of the North Carolina Rural Rehabilitation Corporation, and they removed from Yanceyville, the county seat of Caswell Co., to Raleigh, the state capitol of N.C.

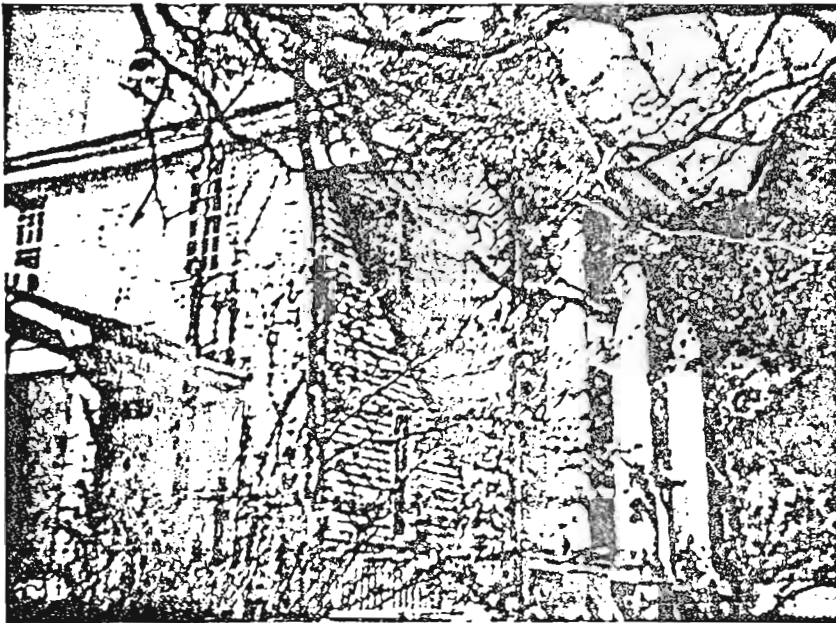
In Raleigh, she was a leader in civic and patriotic societies and organizations, including the Wake County chairmanship of the Christmas Seal drive; the "Ways and Means" Committee of the Raleigh Women's Club; the Raleigh Garden Club; the War Mothers of Wake County; and for a number of years she served as President of the Johnston Pettigrew Chapter of the United Daughters of the Confederacy. She retired from active participation in civic and other club work during the latter years of her life due to poor health. She died suddenly in her sleep of a massive heart attack 10 March 1972, at her home in Wake County, N.C., and was buried in the Simpson family plot in "Greenhill", City Cemetery, Greensboro, Guilford Co., N.C.

Photographs of Echo Manor Plantation house, the rural home of Vance E. and Ximena S. Swift, located a few miles south of the State Capitol, Raleigh, N.C., is shown here as Exhibit 25.

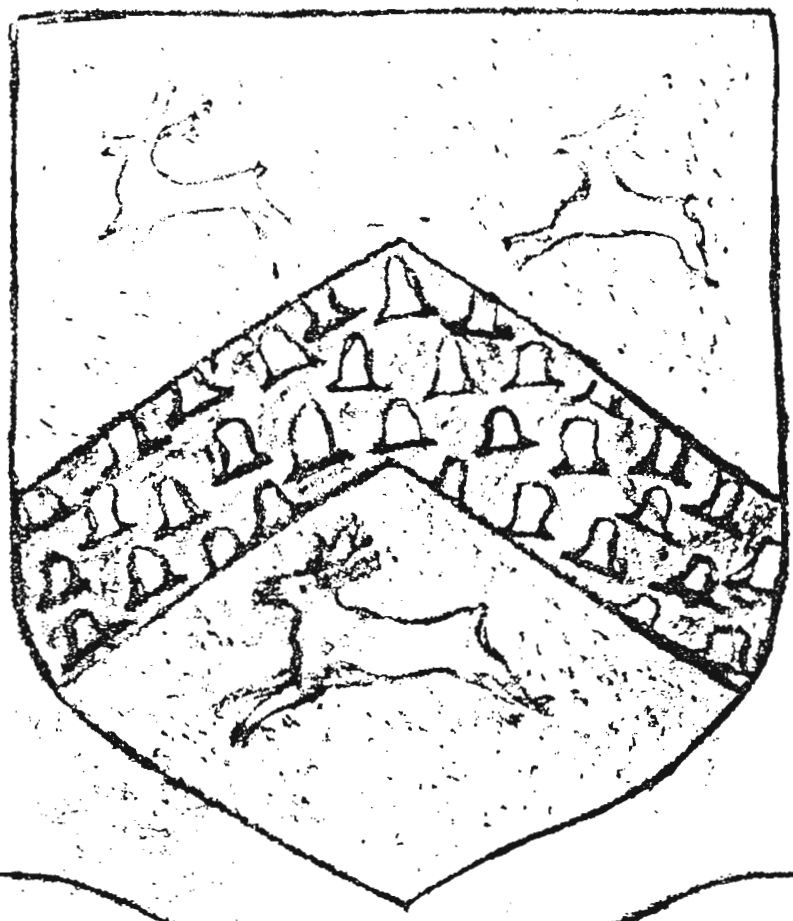
- ECHO MANOR PLANTATION HOUSE -  
WAKE COUNTY, NORTH CAROLINA  
BUILT CA. 1743  
HOME OF VANCE E. SWIFT



BEFORE RESTORATION  
PHOTO 1953



AFTER RESTORATION  
PHOTO 1964



FESTINA LENTE

S. J. LARSEN

172

The house was built in 1743 by Robert Whitaker on an 840 acre tract of land that was granted to him on 23 May, 1741, by George II, King of England. A photocopy of the original grant hangs in the hall of the old Echo Manor Plantation house. Robert Whitaker, the builder, was the great, great, great grandson of Dr. William Whitaker (1548-1595) D.D., learned theologian, Master of St. John's, Cambridge University, England. Robert was the great, great, grandson of Jabez Whitaker, whose half brother, Alexander Whitaker, D.D., known as the "Apostle to Virginia", taught Pocahontas, baptized her at Jamestown, Va. in 1613, and performed the ceremony uniting her and John Rolfe. The painting, by John J. Chapman, of the baptism of Pocahontas by the Rev. Alexander Whitaker, hangs in the rotunda of the Nation's Capital in Washington, D.C.. A miniature copy of same hangs in the hall at Echo Manor Plantation house, the old Whitaker (now Swift) home in Wake Co., N.C.

Alexander Whitaker is credited with having written the first book "Good News from Virginia", ever written on American soil, and his half brother, Jabez, as chief lieutenant for the London (Virginia) Company, built in 1620-21 at Jamestown, Va., the first hospital, and the first house for the making of glass ever built on American soil. The glass house was restored during the Jamestown restoration and can be seen there today as one of Jamestown's tourist attractions.

Former owners of Echo Manor Plantation house say that the single panel hand sawed interior doors and trim, most of the 20-24 inch-wide hand-sawed and hand-dressed pine paneling, and the old English boxwoods and shrubbery that lined the walkways in what once was a formal garden at Echo Manor Plantation house, were removed and used in the restoration project at Williamsburg, Va. The old house was unoccupied for some twenty or more years before the Swifts' purchased it, and because of moving lights that sometime were seen at night through a third story window in the unoccupied house, and for other unexplained phenomena, the old house was referred to by near-by residents as the old Whitaker "ghost house", and it was said to have housed the ghost of Sarah Whitaker, widow of Robert Whitaker, who brought his bride, Sarah, there ca. 1743, and died some years later leaving an unborn daughter.

A photograph of the Rev. William Whitaker, D.D., Master of St. John's, Cambridge University, along with photographs of the Holme, the Whitaker Ancestral home in Lancashire, England; St. John, the Divine, the Whitaker Church in England; and the Whitaker Coat of Arms, now hang in the hall at Echo Manor Plantation house. In addition to these, the Swift and Simpson family Coat of Arms, the William Swift land grants of 1731-1732, the Robert Whitaker land grant of 1743, and the charcoal enlarged photographs made ca. 1890 of Robert B. and Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, parents of this writer, also hang on the walls at Echo Manor Plantation house.

Photographs of Vance E. and wife, Ximena S. Swift, along with the Swift family Coat of Arms are reproduced here as Exhibit 26-26-A

There are several minor variations in the Swift Family Coat of Arms, but the one reproduced here as Exhibit 2 is the authentic arms of the Rev. William Swift's branch of the family.





VANCE E. SWIFT

COPIED FROM THE NEW BERN, N.C.  
HIGH SCHOOL ANNUAL - 1926: "THE CUB"

# 23

195

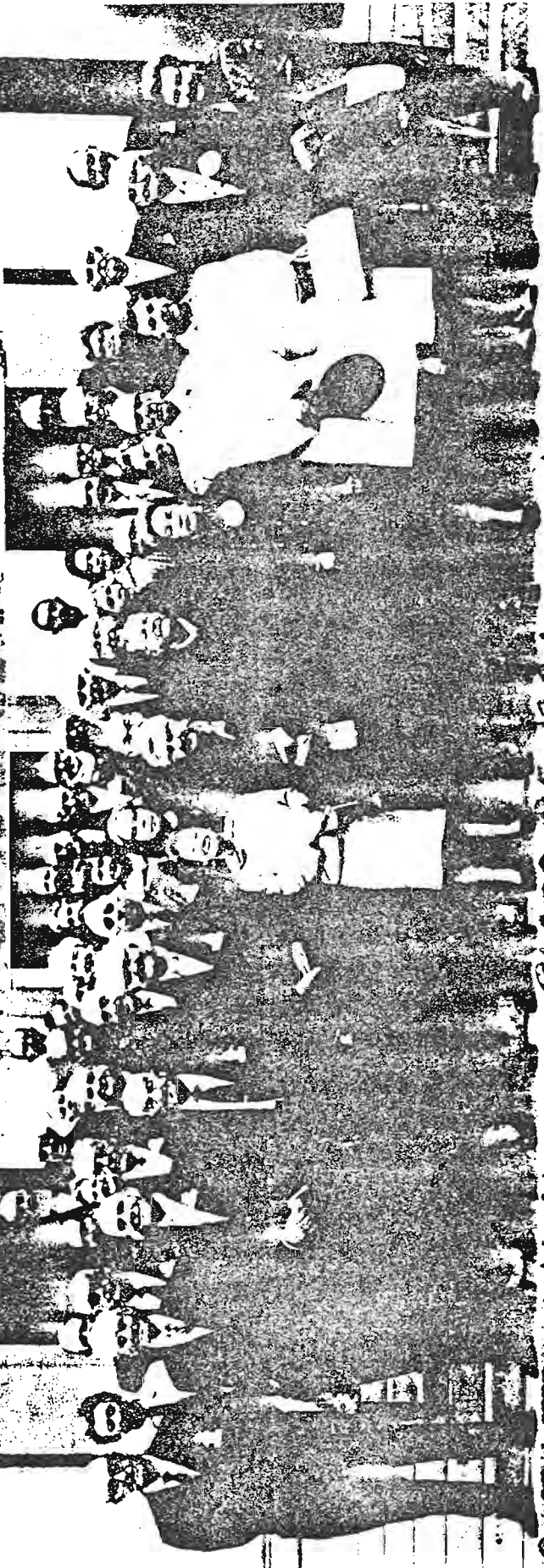


XIMENA S. (MRS VANCE E) SWIFT

1926



VANCE E. SWIFT  
UNC VARSITY BASEBALL 1920



CLASS OF 1921

SEVENTH ANNIVERSARY REUNION  
UNIVERSITY OF NORTH CAROLINA

VANCE E. SWIFT

MAY 25-29-30, 1971.  
FRONT ROW VANCE E. SWIFT

197

According to Burke's General Armory, the arms, passed down through Sir Robert Swift and his descendants, and finally through the Rev. William Swift to the Swift family in Virginia and north Carolina, is described as follows: Crest - "A demi buck ramp. ppr. in the mouth a honeysuckle also ppr. stalked and leave vert." Motto - "Festina Lente." (Make Haste Slowly.)

Children of Vance E. and wife,

Ximena (Simpson) Swift:

1. Vance Everette Swift, Jr., son of Vance E. and wife, Ximena (Simpson) Swift, was born in Mebane, Alamance Co., N.C. 23 April 1922.
2. Jonathan Simpson Swift, son of Vance E. and wife, Ximena (Simpson) Swift, was born 14 March 1924, in Fayetteville, Cumberland County, N.C.
1. Vance Everette Swift, Jr., son of Vance E. and Ximena (Simpson) Swift, born 23 April 1922, Mebane, Alamance County, N.C., attended public schools in New Bern, Yanceyville, and Raleigh, N.C. He graduated from Needham Broughton High School, Raleigh, N.C. in 1940. During his senior year at Needham Broughton, he and J. Melville Broughton, Jr., son of then Governor J. Melville Broughton, won the state-wide high school debating contest sponsored by Wake Forest College. The debate was broadcast over Radio Station W.P.T.F. in Raleigh, N.C., and was carried over a state wide network of affiliate stations over the state. As winners of the debate, they each were given scholarships at Wake Forest College (now Wake Forest University).

Following the outbreak of World War II, Vance, Jr. left Wake Forest and enrolled in Aircraft Inspection courses at North Carolina State College (now N.C. State University). After completing the Aircraft Inspection Courses at N.C. State, he removed to Elizabeth City, N.C. where he served as aircraft inspector at the Naval Air Station. He transferred from Elizabeth City, N.C. to Philadelphia, Penn. where he served as Chief Inspector for the Platt-LePage Helicopter research plant until after the close of the war. he attended N.C. State College where he was enrolled in the School of Engineering. After leaving State College he was employed as manager of the Raleigh, N.C. branch of Froehling & Robertson Testing Laboratories. He left Froehling & Robertson and worked in Charlotte, N.C., Greenville, S.C., and Durham, N.C., as production control specialist in the production of concrete, including the production of pre-stressed concrete.

During the past ten to fifteen years, he has been employed as Sales Engineer and technician with Sika, a Swiss Corporation, Troxler Electronics at Research Triangle Park, and with Old North Manufacturing Co., a distributor of Sika and Celanese, construction and road building material in North Carolina, South Carolina, and Virginia. Reproduced here as Exhibit 27 is a copy of an announcement carried in the Engineering Trade journal announcing



### **ACTION MAN**

Vance E. Swift, Jr., is Sika's new 'action' man in the Carolinas and the Roanoke area of Virginia. He's been appointed Technical Sales Representative by national sales manager Douglas L. Fox.

Mr. Swift joins your Sika 'action' team headed by district manager Ray Johnson. Its objective: Provide you with dependable Sika-engineered products and technical assistance that insures top performance on any concrete construction or maintenance project.

Vance talks your language. He's got a solid background in prestressed and precast concrete and over 20 years experience in concrete construction. Before joining Sika, he operated a concrete research lab in the Research Triangle Park Area of Chapel Hill.

A native North Carolinian, Vance, lives in Chapel Hill with his wife, the former Eleanor Rowe, and their two children. He's a product of Wake Forest and North Carolina State University. During WW II he was Chief of Flight and Materials Testing for Platt Lepage Helicopters. He's a member of American Concrete Institute and Construction Specification Institute.

### **ACTION 'HOT LINE'**

Dependable Sika products. Fast technical assistance. A reliable Sika 'action' man. Your desk phone is your 'hot line' to all three. Use it next time you run into a concrete construction or maintenance problem. You'll get the help you need in your office or on your project.

#### **Virginia/Carolinas District Office**

Ray Johnson, District Manager  
Sika Chemical Corporation  
360 Briar Field Drive  
Chesapeake, Virginia 23320  
Hot Line: 703 - 547-4854

#### **North/South Carolina Area**

Vance E. Swift Jr.  
Sika Chemical Corporation  
Route 2, Box 86  
Chapel Hill, North Carolina 27514  
Hot Line: 919 - 544-2175

#### **Old North Manufacturing Company**

400 North Main Street, P.O. Box 598  
Lenoir, North Carolina 28645  
Hot Line: 704 - 754-6413

*Egbert*

Vance E. Swift, Jr.'s appointment with Sika Corp.

Vance E. Swift, Jr. married first, on May 15, 1948, at Raleigh, Wake Co., N.C. Sally White Ruffin, daughter of Thomas W. and wife, "Girly" Ruffin, of Raleigh, N.C. Footnote: Thomas W. Ruffin, Sally's father, was the grand son of Thomas Ruffin, the learned and well known early Chief Justice of the North Carolina Supreme Court.

Vance Jr. and wife, Sally (Ruffin) Swift, were divorced. There were no children from this marriage. Vance E. Swift, Jr. married secondly, on 27 August 1951, in Cheraw, South Carolina, Eleanor Rowe, born 27 August 1929, in Aberdeen, Moore County, N.C., daughter of Judge Joseph Vance Rowe (1893-1976) and his wife, Gladys Julia (Loftin) Rowe (1895-1976), of Aberdeen, Moore County, North Carolina.

Judge Joseph Vance Rowe was born April 20 1893, in Beaufort Co., N.C. and died 1 June 1976, in Aberdeen, Moore Co., N.C. Judge Rowe graduated from the University of North Carolina in 1915, where he received an L.L. degree in law. He served for many years as judge of the Moore County Recorder's Court, and was held in high esteem by the many citizens of that county. His wife, Gladys (Loftin) Rowe, was born 9 Oct. 1895, in Trenton, Jones Co., N.C. and died 13 Dec. 1976, in Aberdeen, Moore Co., N.C. Judge Rowe and his wife, Gladys, were buried in Bethesda Cemetery, Aberdeen, Moore Co., N.C.

Vance E. Swift, Jr. and his second wife, Eleanor, purchased the old Judge Rowe homeplace and removed from Chapel Hill to the Aberdeen-Southern Pines area in the fall of 1977, where they now reside at 404 Summit St., Aberdeen, N.C. 28315, phone 919-944-1669.

Children of Vance E. Swift, Jr. and  
wife, Eleanor (Rowe) Swift

- (1) Lawrence (Larry) Vance Swift, born in Raleigh, Wake County, N.C. 29 May 1952. He attended public school at Greenville, S.C. and Durham County, N.C. After graduating from high school, he attended Brevard College, Brevard, N.C., and Pfeiffer College in Stanley Co., N.C. He transferred from there to the Georgia Southern branch of the University of Georgia at Statesboro, Ga. where he received a B.S. degree in Geology in 1977.

While at Georgia Southern he served as lab. assistant and was honored by having been placed on the "Dean's List" of honor students. Following his graduation from Georgia Southern, he enrolled for graduate studies in Geology at South Dakota School of Mines & Technology at Rapid City, S.D. where he received a federal research grant for research in the field of energy.

- (2) Jonathan Everette Swift was born 11 Sept. 1959, in Charlotte, Mecklenburg County, N.C. He attended the Durham County public schools through the school year ending in the spring of 1977, and at this writing he is a senior in the Aberdeen, Southern Pines, Panehurst high school (Pinecrest) in Moore County, N.C., where he is engaged in the extra curricular

activity as radio and television news reporter and weather forecaster. Jonathan plans to enter Sandhills Community College in the fall of 1978, and study Radio and Television Production and broadcasting.

2. Jonathan Simpson Swift, M.D., son of Vance E. and wife, Ximena (Simpson) Swift, was born in Fayetteville, Cumberland Co., N.C. 14 March 1924. He married 1 Dec. 1951, at the Little Chapel, Emory University, Atlanta, Fulton County, Ga., Betty Jane Fischer (born 12-16-1927, Savannah, Chatham Co., Ga.), daughter of Henry Martin Fisher of Rincon, Ga. (born 11-25-1887 at Waterville, Lucas Co., Ohio), and his wife, Bessie Mae (Lynch) Fischer, (born 9-24-1904 in Rincon, Effingham Co., Ga.)

Children of Dr. Jonathan and wife

Betty Jane (Fischer) Swift

- (1) Sherilyn Swift, born 7 April 1954, Memphis, Tenn. She attended public school, and later private schools, in Cobb County, Ga. After graduating from high school she attended a branch of the University of Ga. She transferred to the Atlanta School of Fashion and Design, and graduated in 1975. Reproduced here as Exhibit 8 is a photograph of Sherilyn and a male student, that appeared in the Nov. 1974 issue of the national magazine, Seventeen, The Young America's Favorite Magazine. Sherilyn is engaged to be married in June of this year (1978) to a fine young man who holds degrees in Accounting, and soon is to become a Certified Public Accountant. His name is Fred Jefferson Melton, Jr.
- (2) Jonathan (Jon) S. Swift, II, born 16 April 1956, in Atlanta, Fulton Co., Ga. He attended public school and private schools in Cobb Co., Ga., and, after graduating from high school, he entered the Atlanta branch of the University of Ga. where, at this writing, 1978, he is a member of the junior class.
- (3) Eric DeVan Swift, born 16 June 1967, at Marietta, Cobb County, Ga. Eric, at this writing (1978) is a student in the Cobb Co., Ga. public schools.

Jonathan Simpson Swift, M.D., son of Vance E. and Ximena S. Swift, attended public schools in Yanceyville, Caswell Co., N.C. and Raleigh, Wake Co., N.C. He was a member of the varsity basketball team at Needham Broughton High School in Raleigh, N.C. and was vice-president of the 1942 graduating class. After graduating from Needham Broughton High School he enrolled at North Carolina State College (now N.C. State University), where he played on the freshman basketball team. While at State College he enlisted in the U.S. Air Force in 1942. He was commissioned 2nd Lieut. and received combat duty as B-17 lead bombardier with the 8th Air Force in the ETO, and flew many combat missions over Germany and German occupied countries from the English base of operations of



atlanta  school of fashion and design

atlanta  school of interior design

• Fashion Merchandising • Interior Design  
• Fashion Designing

Begin your FASHION or INTERIOR DESIGN career at the Atlanta School of Fashion and Design on famous Peachtree Street in exciting Atlanta — the fashion center of the South

Interior Decorating course taught with imagination and skill includes both residential and commercial. Students learn and develop by doing actual design assignments

Complete one and two year programs. Coeducational. Luxury dormitory apartment with swimming pool. Classes begin September, January, March and June. Special summer class. Free placement assistance. New York study tour. Optional European tour. Transfer credits accepted.

Write for Catalog S, including name, age, address, phone, parents' names, high school graduation date, to:

**ATLANTA SCHOOL OF FASHION AND DESIGN**  
1627 Peachtree Street, N.E., Atlanta, Georgia 30309 404/874-5201

172

Exhibit # 28

SHERILYN SWIFT AND CLASSMATE.  
PICTURE CARRIED IN YOUNG AMERICAS,  
FAVORITE MAGAZINE, "SEVENTEEN"  
NOV. 1974.



the U.S. 8th Air Force during World War II. He received the Air Medal and Citation for meritorious achievement while participating in sustained bomber combat operations over Germany and German occupied countries. The citation is reproduced here as Exhibit 26.

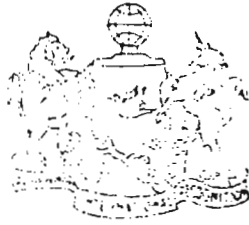
After the surrender of Germany, he was transferred to the west coast of the U.S. where he was undergoing B-52 combat training when the war ended. Following his release from active duty with the air force, he enrolled at the University of North Carolina, Chapel Hill, N.C. and received a B.S. degree in Medicine there in 1948. He transferred to Emory University School of Medicine, Atlanta, Ga. and received his M.D. degree from there in 1951. He interned, 1951-52, at Piedmont Hospital, Atlanta, Ga. and served as resident physician (General Surgery) there in 1952-1953. Dr. Swift was associated for a short period of time with the Atlanta Ear-Nose-Throat Clinic. While at the clinic he roomed for a while with Paul Lucas, the movie actor, who stayed at the clinic for observation for some time after having a cancer removed from his larynx.

In 1953-1954, he took special training in adult Orthopedic Surgery and fractures at Kennedy Veteran's Hospital, Memphis, Tenn. In 1954-56 he was associated in orthopedic surgery training with Drs. Lawson Thornton and Philip Warner, Orthopedic Surgeons, Atlanta, Ga., and in 1956-57, he served as Orthopedic Resident, Hope Haven Hospital, Jacksonville, Fla. He was certified in 1961 by the American Board of Orthopedic Surgeons; Fellow American Academy of Orthopedic Surgeons, 1962; member Medical Association of Ga.; member Ga. Orthopedic Society; Cobb Co., member Ga. Medical Assoc.; application pending for membership in the American Academy of Sports Medicine. Presently he is on the staff of Kennistone Hospital, Cobb Co., Marietta, Ga., and R.T. Jones Hospital, Canton, Cherokee Co., Ga.

In 1963, he performed an operation on a patient whose legs had been severed by a power chain saw. The operation was one of the first (probably the first) operations of its kind to be performed successfully up to that date, where both legs had been severed and where the patient was able to walk again. Reproduced here as Exhibit \_\_\_\_\_ is copy of The Marietta Daily Journal dated Wed. June 5, 1963, Marietta, Ga., describing the operation.

A biographical sketch of Dr. Jonathan S. Swift is included in Who's Who in America, South West Division, Eleventh Edition 1969-1970. Copy of which is reproduced here. Also reproduced here as Exhibit 29 - is a copy of a certificate certifying that for prominence and achievement, Jonathan Simpson Swift, M.D. has been elected to the International Society of Who's Who.

Betty Jane (Fischer), wife of Dr. Jonathan S. Swift, graduated from Emory University where she received a B.S. degree in Nursing. While she, a person of great charm and many talents, was enthusiastic in furnishing the biographical sketches of her husband and their children, she was too modest to include any of her own talents and achievements, other than to furnish her name, birth date, and the date and place where she was born.



*Ceci est pour certifier*

**Jonathan Simpson Swift, M.D.**

*a été élu à*

**La Société Internationale de Who's Who**

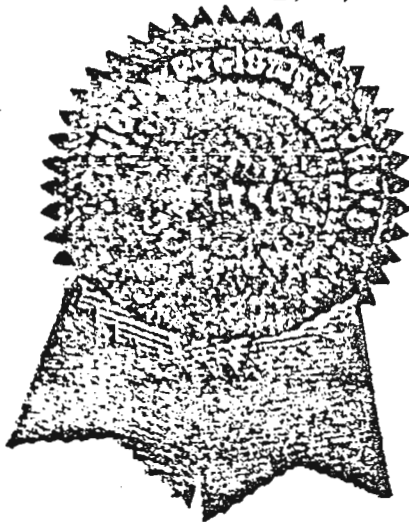
*par les*

*Membres en Charge*

*Comme Membres Distingué de la Registration*

*En reconnaissance d'achèvement*

*et de proeminence*



*Attesté par  
le Secau du Greffier*

*[Signature]*

*Administrateur*

**GENEVA, SWITZERLAND**

**12723**

**1969**

For prominence and personal achievement the Board of Trustees has elected this person to the International Registry of Who's Who.

Fuer hervorragende und personliche leistung, hat das Koratorium der Verwantung diese person zu der International Registry of Who erwacht.

Por prominente y exitos logrados el Consejo de Sindicos ha elegido esta persona para el Registro Internacional de Who's Who.

Per la distinzione del suo successo personale gli amministratori di questo consiglio hanno eletto questa persona a membro del Registro Internazionale di Who's Who.

此項人士之成就  
經本會之董事會  
公認其成就之  
卓越全屬第一



LT. JONATHAN S. SWIFT 8TH AIR FORCE WORLD WAR II

Dr. Jonathan S. Swift and his family now reside at their country estate, "Bone Acres", overlooking a large man-made lake, at 4250 Bell's Ferry Road, Rt. #2, Kennesaw, Ga. 30144, telephone 404-926-3491, some 18 to 20 miles west of the city of Atlanta, Ga.

Dr. Jonathan, "Jack", is a tennis enthusiast and has constructed a concrete base tennis court in his back yard. He and his wife, Betty Jane (B.J.), love to fish and have a large fish pond on their estate. Jack also likes to hunt and often travels to the western part of the U.S. where he joins the American Bow and Arrow Association in their annual deer hunt.

## PART IX

### THE GARRETT FAMILY IN VIRGINIA, NORTH CAROLINA, AND GEORGIA

Recorded in the old Swift Family Bible is the record of the marriage, 18 January 1831, of Robert Swift (1807-1853), son of George Alexander Swift and his wife, Sarah, to Jane Garrett (1807-1857), daughter of Thomas Garrett, and his wife, Susan Simpson.

Thomas Garrett was the son of Mary Lucas and her first husband, William Garrett, both of Fairfax County, Virginia. Mary Lucas married, secondly, Moses(b) Simpson of Fairfax County, Virginia, and they removed to Guilford County, N.C. ca. 1799. Thomas Garrett's wife, Susan Simpson, was the daughter of William Simpson and his wife, Jane Keene, both of Fairfax County, Virginia.

The old Robert Swift Family Bible, and the Robert B. Swift Family Bible, at the time of this writing are in the possession of W. Robert Swift and his wife, Ruby Swift, of Rt. #2, Elon College, N.C. 27244. Copies of the pages from these two bibles on which the Swift family history is recorded are preserved in N.C. Archives Dept. of Cultural Resources, Raleigh, N.C. There is also preserved in the N.C. Archives the original Marriage Bond of Robert Swift and Jane Garrett, dated 12 Jan. 1831, Caswell County, N.C. Footnote: Due to error, the bond is filed with the Stokes County Marriage Bonds in N.C. Archives. It is incorrectly recorded and indexed in N.C. Archives as a Stokes County Marriage Bond instead of a Caswell County, N.C. Bond. The error probably resulted from the fact that the name of the county is omitted from the bond and the further fact that the name, John Tracey Montfort Stokes, Governor, appears on the bond. A photocopy of the bond is shown here as Exhibit 31.

Mary Lucas, daughter of John Lucas of Fairfax County, Va. married first, William Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va., son of Nicholas Garrett and his wife, Mary, and they had one son, Thomas Garrett, who married Susan Simpson, daughter of William Simpson and his wife, Jane Keene of Fairfax County, Va. She (Mary Lucas Garrett) married secondly, Moses(b) Simpson, son of Moses(a) and his wife, Margaret, of Ann Arundal County, Maryland. They removed to Guilford County N.C., ca. 1798-99, and settled on the southwest side of Haw River near a place later called Troxler's Mill, a

State of North Carolina:

KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, That we

Robert Smith and ~~James~~

are held and firmly bound unto his Excellency,

John Stacey Esquire, Governor, Captain-General and Commander-in-Chief, in and

over the said State, in the sum of Five Hundred Pounds, current money, to be paid to the said Governor, his successors or assigns:—To which payment, well and truly to be made, we bind ourselves, our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents.

Sealed with our seals, and dated this 12<sup>th</sup> day of January 1831.

The Condition of the above Obligation is such, that whereas the above bounden

Robert Smith

hath made application for a License for a

Marriage intended to be had and solemnized between him and

Jane Garrott

of the County aforesaid: Now, in case it shall not appear at any time hereafter, that there is any lawful cause to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above Obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue.

Signed, sealed and Delivered in the presence of

Paul Heranson

Robert Smith  
John Stacey



short distance down-stream from historic High Rock Ford where General Nathaniel Greene maintained headquarters from 28 Feb. to 12 March, 1781, while assembling militia before meeting Cornwallis at Guilford Court House March 15, 1781. Greene wrote General Washington on 28 Feb. 1781, and dated his letter, "Headquarters High Rock Ford on Haw River." Moses (b) Simpson and his wife, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, built their house across the river in Guilford County on land purchased in 1799 from Henry Brannoch.

William Garrett left a will dated 8 April 1778, probated 21 Sept. 1778, Fairfax Co. Va., in which he named his wife, Mary (Lucas) Garrett, and his son, Thomas Garrett, as legatees. He named his father, Nicholas Garrett, and his father-in-law, Thomas Lucas, as Executors. William Garrett was the son of Nicholas Garrett and his wife, Mary.

Nicholas Garrett left a will dated 26 Dec. 1786, probated 18 May 1795, Fairfax Co. Va., in which he named his wife, Mary; Ann Carrington; Kerhappuck, wife of Samuel (or Sampson) Tromwell, Jr.; and his grandson, Thomas Garrett, as Legatees. Footnote: Ann Carrington and Kerhappuck, wife of Samuel (or Sampson) Tromwell, Jr., are thought to have been daughters of Nicholas Garrett and his wife, Mary.

Nicholas Garrett probably was the son of William Garrett of Henrico Co. Va., whose will was probated there in August 1724. Recorded in Will (Deed) Book 1719-1724, page 353, Henrico Co. Va. This William (2) Garrett is thought to have been the son of William(1) Garrett whose estate was appraised 10 Sept. 1671, in Henrico Co. Va. Ref: Volume 6 Henrico Co. Va., Court Records, Book 5, Wills and Deeds 1688, page 358. Elizabeth Garrett was made Administratrix of the estate of her deceased husband, William Garrett, and the inventory of the estate was recorded 20 Aug. 1762 in Book I at page 339. Elizabeth Garrett is mentioned in Book I, page 494, as administratrix of the estate of Will Garrett.

In Book III, page 93, Henrico Co. Va., there is an entry dated 1 April 1696, ordering that the Administratrix's Report on Will Garrett's estate be presented at the next court. See Book 5, Wills and Deeds, page 647, dated 1 Aug. 1696, Estate of Will Garrett; and Book III, page 224, April 1695, Henrico County, Virginia.

As previously stated, Mary Lucas, widow of William(2) Garrett; and mother of Thomas Garrett, this writer's great grandfather, married, secondly, Moses(b) Simpson, born 1748, son of Moses(a) and Margaret Simpson of Ann Arundel Co. Maryland. Their son, General Francis Lucas Simpson, (1789--1873), born Fairfax Co. Va., and his wife, Priscilla, daughter of Aaron and Charlotte (Wiseheart) Simpson, resided in the old High Rock Mansion house in Rockingham Co. N.C. near historic High Rock Ford, a short distance up-stream from the old Moses(b) Simpson homeplace on Haw River. Photographs of the old Moses(b) Simpson house, (which has been abandoned for many years), and of High Rock Mansion, the General Francis L. Simpson homeplace, are reproduced here as Exhibits 32-33

Major General Francis Lucas Simpson, (1789-1873), son of Moses(b) and wife, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, enlisted as a private in the War of 1812. He represented Guilford Co. N.C. in the House of Commons during the sessions 1825-26-27-28-29, and in 1836. In 1858-59, he represented Rockingham Co., in the General Assembly and, in 1860--1862, he represented Rockingham Co. in the State Senate. During the 1858-59 session, he introduced in the House of Commons a bill to charter the Greensboro & Danville Railroad Company, but the eastern N.C. representatives defeated the bill.

The Charter (Piedmont Railroad Co.) was finally granted during the 1862 session. \$1,500,000 Capital stock was authorized, and Gen. Francis L. Simpson, Dr. R. Scales, and George W. Garrett (son of Thomas), opened books at High Rock for sale of the stock.

Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson, (1838-1893), youngest son of General Francis and his wife, Priscilla (Simpson) Simpson (1795-1865), moved with his parents from the old Moses(b) Simpson home in Guilford Co. across the river into Rockingham County to High Rock Mansion at the age of twelve. He graduated from Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia, Pa. 6 March, 1861, and obtained his license to practice medicine that year. He married Margaret (Faucette) Brannock, widow, 2 May 1865. Dr. Simpson served as Captain in the War Between the States. He served in Co. H, 45 Reg. M.G.T.

Dr. Simpson was a well known and highly respected country doctor, serving the residents for miles around in 4 counties, Alamance, Caswell, Guilford, and Rockingham. He died 4 Feb. 1893. Footnote: This writer has a photocopy of an account book kept by Dr. Simpson showing that he delivered 436 babies, including several of this writer's brothers and sisters. The account book recites the race, gender, date of birth, and the parents name of each child that he delivered. More is to be written about the Simpson family and their intermarriage with the Garrett and the Swift families in a succeeding chapter.

## PART X

### THOMAS GARRETT AND SOME OF HIS DESCENDANTS IN N.C. AND IN GA.

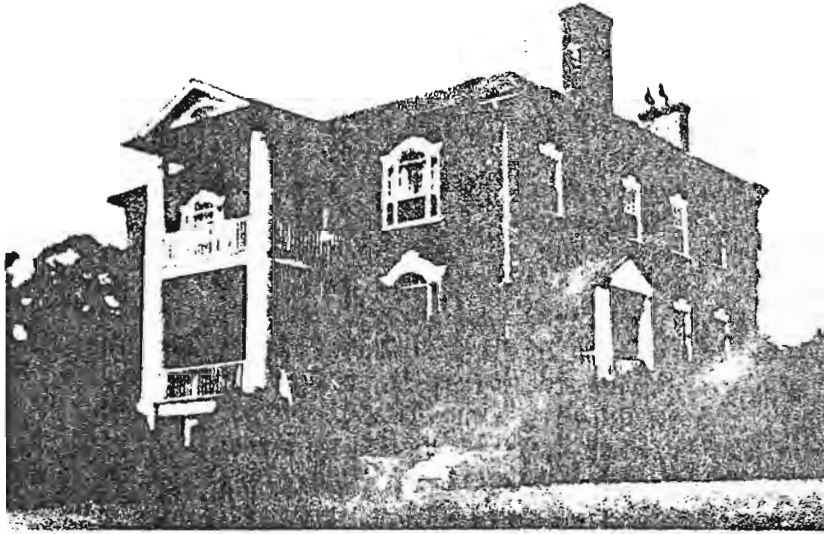
Thomas Garrett (b. ca. 1775) Fairfax Co. Va. (d. 1857, Caswell Co. N.C.), son of William and his wife, Mary Lucas, and step son of Moses(b) Simpson, married ca. 1798-99, Susan Simpson, born 31 May 1781, daughter of William Simpson and his wife, Jane Keene, both of Fairfax Co. Va. Footnote: Susan was the sister of Moses(1)(this writer's great grandfather. Moses(1) Simpson's grand daughter, Mary Ella Simpson, married Robert B. Swift, this writer's father.) Aaron Simpson, son of William, born in Fairfax Co., Va., moved ca. 1800, to Caswell Co. N.C. Aaron was the grandfather of Gen. Francis L. Simpson on his mother's side.

Thomas Garrett and his wife, Susan, are thought to have removed to Caswell County N.C., ca. 1800-1801, shortly after Thomas's mother, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, and his step-father, Moses(b) Simpson, removed to Guilford Co. N.C. He and Susan must have married ca. 1798-99, since their eldest son, William, was born 1 Dec. 1800. Thomas Garrett's great uncle, Aaron Simpson, purchased land on Stoney Creek in Caswell Co., and moved there ca. 1799-1800, about the same time that Thomas Garrett's step-father, Moses(b) Simpson, purchased land nearby on Haw River in Guilford County N.C., and moved there ca. 1799-1800. This was also about the same time that William Simpson, Thomas Garrett's father-in-law, purchased 662 acres of land from Col. John Williams in Caswell Co. N.C. 4 March 1800, shortly after he had purchased two tracts of 400 and 36 acres respectively, on 2 Feb. 1800 from Richard(3) Simpson.

## WILLIAM BETHELL CHAPTER

Reidsville

## HOME OF GENERAL FRANCIS LUCAS SIMPSON



HIGH ROCK MANSION

High Rock, the plantation home of Mrs. S. R. Prince, is located just off Highway 57 in the Williamsburg community of Rockingham County. It is considered the finest antebellum house in the county and the most impressive Federal Period dwelling in the county. Interesting features are the massive columns of the full portico and the Palladian doorways and windows. The interior, like the exterior, has fine Federal finish of outstanding quality. The house was built between 1805 and 1807 by Joseph McCain, Jr. and has been used as a stagecoach stop.

The plantation and house are named for a high promontory overlooking the Haw River nearby. A ford of the same name in close proximity to the rock was an important crossing of the Haw and figured prominently in Governor Tryon's marches after the Battle of Alamance and in General Nathaniel Greene's preparations for the Battle of Guilford Courthouse.

The United States Department of the Interior has included High Rock Mansion in its National Register of Historic Places.

**First Federal  
Savings & Loan Association**

**First National Bank  
of Reidsville**

**Ed. A. Gunn, Stationers  
Office Equipment, Gifts, Books**

**Hooper and Moore  
Men's Fine Clothes**

**J. Stuart Melvin  
Thompson-Melvin Ins. and Real Estate**

**The Walton's Restaurant  
325 Freeway Drive**

**Carolina Fletcher**

**James C. F.**



210

The 662 acres of land that William Simpson purchased from Col. John Williams subsequently was conveyed to his son-in-law, Thomas Garrett, husband of his daughter, Susannah (Susan)(Simpson) Garrett, by deed dated 3 June 1815. This 662 acres of land lay on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks, on both sides of High Rock Road, adjoining the lands of Richard(3) Simpson, Moses(1) Simpson, and John Williams. This was a deed of gift, according to an N.B. on the deed.

The 400 acres and the 36 acres which William purchased from Richard (3) Simpson subsequently were conveyed by William to his son, Moses(1) Simpson. This land lay on the headwaters of Stoney Creek beginning near William Swift's spring on the south and joining Richard(2) Simpson on the north. These were deeds of gift according to an N.B. on the deeds.

William Simpson must have purchased the land from Richard(3) Simpson in Caswell Co. for the use of his son, Moses(1) Simpson, and his wife, Jane (Jennie) Tracy, for there is recorded in Deed Book R- page 212 Caswell Co. Registry, a deed dated 3 June 1815, proved July Court 1815, by William Simpson of "Fairfax County, Va.", to Moses(1) Simpson, his son, of "Caswell Co., N.C.", for 400 acres in Caswell Co. N.C. on the waters of Stoney Creek. There is also recorded a deed bearing the same date by William Simpson to his son, Moses(1), for 36 acres adjoining the 400 acre tract. The deed for the 400 acres carries the N.B. that "the \$800 purchase price is to be deducted out of the legacy of Moses(1) and Jane Simpson, his wife, left them by William Simpson, his father, as part of my estate after my decease." This is the same 400 acres of land that William Simpson purchased from Richard(3) Simpson on 2 Feb. 1800.

Recorded in Deed Book "R", pages 223-224, Caswell Co. N.C. Registry, from William Simpson of Fairfax Co. Va. to Thomas Garrett of Caswell Co. N.C. conveying 662 acres of land on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks in Caswell Co., N.C. to Thomas Garrett, his son-in-law, for 662 Spanish Milled dollars. Note that the deed carries an N.B. stating that the "662 dollars is to be deducted out of the legacy of Thomas Garrett and Susanna, his wife, left him by William Simpson, his father-in-law, as part of his estate after my decease." This is the same 662 acres of land that William Simpson purchased from Col. John Williams on 4 March 1800, for 662 Spanish Milled dollars.

It is reasonable to assume that William Simpson purchased in 1800, the 436 acres of land from Richard(3) Simpson to give to his son, Moses (1), and that he purchased the 662 acres from Col. John Williams that same year to give to Thomas Garrett, husband of his daughter, Susanna Simpson, wife of Thomas Garrett.

Since William Simpson continued to reside in Fairfax Co. Va., it is reasonable to assume that Moses(1) Simpson and his bride, Jane (Jennie) Tracy, and that Thomas Garrett and his bride, Susanna Simpson, removed to Caswell Co. N.C. soon after the land was purchased. According to the appurtenances described in the deeds, there were dwelling houses and out-buildings on each of the tracts that must have been available for occupancy by the young couples at the time of purchase.

Both tracts of land joined Richard(3) Simpson, their cousin, while the Moses(1) Simpson tract lay only a short distance to the north of the homeplace of Aaron Simpson, their uncle. The Thomas Garrett tract

lay a short distance northeast of Camp Springs M.E. Church, on both sides of the High Rock Road.

While this writer as a young lad, visited on many occasions the old Moses Simpson two story house (recently demolished) which was located about one mile northeast of his old homeplace, he does not recall ever seeing the old Thomas Garrett house and does not know where the old house was located. Some of the surviving descendants of Thomas Garrett think that the old J.T.F. Gannaway house, located on the north side of the old High Rock Road ( now FAS 113), about 3/4 mile east of Camp Springs M.E. Church, was the Thomas Garrett home. According to tradition, this property was commandeered, or impressed into use by Union Forces during the War Between the States and turned over to one J.T.F. Gannaway, a black man, who was appointed postmaster by the U.S. Government. Gannaway used the house as his residence, as a post office, and as a dental office. The place remained in the Gannaway family until the middle 1900's. This writer has not attempted to abstract the title to the land, and he has no evidence that this was the Thomas Garrett property.

In view of the fact that no record can be found of the conveyance of the old Moses(1) Simpson homeplace which joined the Thomas Garrett land, and since a portion of his land was occupied by former slaves during this writer's childhood, he has good reason to speculate that the land was commandeered or impressed into use by the Union Army during the "War Between the States, and never returned to the owner or his heirs. On numerous occasions this writer, as a young lad, used to listen to his parents and his cousin, Robert (Bob) Garrett, grandson of Thomas, talk about efforts to regain possession of the land. He later learned that where property was impressed or commandeered by the Union Army during the War Between the States, that some kind of amnesty or pardon from the President of the United States was required of Confederate officers, public office holders, and owners of property valued at more than \$20,000 at the time the state of N.C. seceded in 1861 in order to regain the property.

Whether an application to President Johnson for pardon and amnesty was ever made by Moses(1) Simpson or his heirs, this writer has no knowledge. He has not been able to find any record of amnesty or of a pardon having been granted, nor has he been able to find that an application for the return of the property ever was made. Instead, it appears to have remained in the possession of former slaves and "carpetbaggers" for many years. Attempts in recent years by this writer and his attorneys to abstract title to the lands disclosed no conveyances until well after the turn of the century when "quit-claim" deeds were made based on adverse possession of the lands.

Moses (1) Simpson and his second wife, Jane (Smith) Simpson, owned well over a thousand acres of land prior to the War Between the States, most of which has been accounted for through conveyances by deed and by will to his children, except for the tract conveyed to his son, Thomas T. Simpson, by deed, and that portion of the homeplace that was bequeathed to him by will. This property which is thought to have included the old Moses(1) Simpson home place, fell into the hands of former slaves and

representatives of the "Carpet Bagger" government following the war, and no record has been found that Thomas T. Simpson ever regained possession of any of the land upon his return from service in the Confederate Army. No record has been found of his conveyance or of his having been divested of title to the property by any means, whatsoever. It is possible, however, that records of transactions involving the property were lost or destroyed in the same manner in which the original records of the Martha (Hodges) Simpson, widow of Thomas T. Simpson, estate, including the original surety bond held in the office of the Clerk of the Court, were lost or destroyed, and where the pages in the record book on which they were recorded were removed from the Official Record Book.

The April 1859 Caswell County Court Minutes contain the following entry: "Ordered that Thomas T. Simpson be appointed Administrator of Martha W. Simpson, dec. estate upon entering \$10,000 bond with Moses Simpson and William S. Simpson," but no further entries in this case have been found. Thomas T. Simpson left no will, and there is no record on file of the settlement of his estate. The land in Rockingham County which he purchased from the heirs of the Dr. Hawkins Simpson estate, was conveyed to his second wife before his death. The personal property was divided among the heirs, and no administrator was appointed to administer on the estate.

In the Thomas Garrett case, the writer searched for years for a will or Estate Records but without success, until recently, while examining the estate records of other Caswell County decedents, this researcher accidentally discovered the Estate Records of Thomas Garrett.

The Thomas Garrett Estate Records were filed under an incorrect repository Call No. in Archives, and were not to be found under the proper Index Call No. for Caswell Co. Wills and Estates. Footnote: The Correct Repository Index Call No. under which the Thomas Garrett Estate Records now are preserved in N.C. Archives in Raleigh, N.C. is C.R. 020 —508.21.

Thomas Garrett died ca. 1857. He left no will, but a petition for settlement of the Thomas Garrett, deceased, Estate by his widow, Susan Garrett and others, was filed with the Judge of the Caswell County Court of Equity at it's fall 1857 term, for settlement. The petition was granted, and the clerk and Master, T.A. Donoe, was ordered to advertise the property for sale, and to divide the proceeds among the legal heirs, according to law.

The following is a copy of the petition as it appears in the Caswell County Estate Records preserved in N.C. Archives:

"State of North Carolina Caswell County

In Equity, Fall Term 1857

"To The Honorable Judge of said court:

"The petition of Susan Garrett, (widow) - George W. Garrett; Mary Foster; James M. Garrett; John W. Garrett; V.S. Garrett; F.A. Garrett; E.T. Garrett; George Crutchfield; and wife, Eliza (Garrett); Pleasant Fitzgerald and wife, Susan (Garrett); William B. Connor, and wife, Nancy (Garrett); and the following children of Jane (Garrett) Swift (widow of the late Robert Swift); George Swift of full age; and Robert B. Swift; Susan Swift; Sarah L.E. Swift; and Frank Swift, the last of whom are minor, & issue by their next friend, George Swift; and the following children of William Garrett: David Hart and wife, Mary Ann (Garrett); Thomas Garrett; John H. Hart and wife, Jane Elizabeth (Garrett); George W. Garrett; and Oliver S. Garrett, of full age; and Jos. W. Garrett; Wm. H. Garrett; Nancy Garrett; and John H. Garrett, who are minors sue in their behalf by their next friend, James M. Garrett,

Respectfully showeth unto your Honor that Thomas Garrett, late of said county, died intestate sometime since leaving heirs surviving, your petitioners a widow to wit: Susan Garrett, and the following children: George W. Garrett; Mary Foster; James M. Garrett; J.W. Garrett; V.S. Garrett; F.A. Garrett; E.T. Garrett; G.H. Crutchfield and wife, Eliza; P. Fitzgerald and wife, Susan; W.B. Connor and wife, Nancy; and the following grandchildren, children of Susan Swift - George Swift, and Robert; Susan, Sarah, Elizabeth; and Frank Swift, who are minors; sue by their next friend, George Swift - and the children of William Garrett; Thomas S. Garrett; Mary Ann intermarried with David Hart; Jane Elizabeth intermarried with John H. Hart; George W. Garrett, who are minors, sue in their behalf by their next friend, James M. Garrett, his children and grandchildren and widow who are his only heirs and among whom his real estate is to be divided, his widow being entitled to her Dower, and the said children are entitled to have the said real estate divided between them according to their respective rights and interests, and your petitioners further show that the said real estate at the time of his death was seized in fee simple a tract of land in the County of Caswell on the waters of Stoney Creek and Country Line Creek joining the land of John H. Simpson, Moses Simpson, Wm Thomas Williamson and others, and containing 690 acres, more or less, and your petitioners further show unto your Honor that they desire to have petition of said land made among them according to their respective rights, but owing to the size of said tract of land and great number of the petitioners and parties interested and other causes, it is impossible that actual petition can be made without serious injury to all the parties, your petitioners pray your Honor to order sale of said land at such time and place and upon such terms as your Honor sees just and right, and that out of the proceeds of sale when collected the Clerk and Master estimate and pay the widow her portion in lieu of Dower, and the balance divided among the petitioners agreeable to

279  
their rights and interests, agreeable to law and the consent of this Honorable Court, and as in duty bound they will ever pray.

"RoB. Wate, Sol  
for petitioners"


Copies of the court records reproduced here show that the above petition of Susan Garrett and others was approved: that the Clerk and Master was ordered to advertise and sell the deceased Thomas Garrett land; that the first sale was rejected: that a re-resale was held at which time Thomas Powell was the successful bidder for one tract consisting of 498.4 acres; that E.T. Garrett was the successful bidder for the 191 acre tract; and that a final decree was issued at the 1859 Fall Term of the Court ordering the Clerk and Master to distribute the proceeds from the sale among the petitioners in accordance with the petition.

George W. Sumner & others

vs

Full Term 1859

This cause coming on to be heard upon the petition  
The affidavits filed in this case and the arguments  
of Counsel it is ordered & adjudged & decreed that the  
prayer of the petition be granted that the  
Clerk & Master after due advertisement according  
to law make sale of the within described tract of  
land, ~~thereon~~ <sup>and thereon</sup> the proceeds upon one of two years  
and ~~that~~ <sup>and that</sup> by ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> bond to good security <sup>PAYMENT</sup> ~~the~~ <sup>the</sup> money  
shall be paid ~~to~~ <sup>to</sup> the balance in favor of and that the master take  
account of the value of the mow down wood  
and that he receive the title to the land until the  
further order of this Court and that he report  
his proceedings to the next term of this Court

George W. Garrett et al.   
 Ex parte.

In Equity  
 To May Term 1858

Pursuant to an order of sale made in this case at last Term. I this day proceeded to sell at public auction the real estate in the pleading mentioned upon the premises.

I sold the tract of land in two parcels, at the instance of the heirs at law, and upon a credit of one and two years.

Belcorn Graves became the purchaser of one parcel containing 498  $\frac{4}{8}$  acres at the ~~sum~~<sup>rate</sup> of \$3.60 per acre, making the sum of \$1794.24

John W. Garrett became the purchaser of the other parcel containing 191 acres at the rate of \$8.30 per acre, making the sum of \$1585.30

Respectfully Submitted

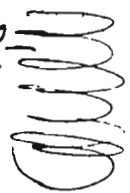
J. A. Wronoko. c. M. &

Dec. 19<sup>th</sup> 1857.

George W. Gantt & Son  
 Ex parte } 1

This case coming on to be heard upon  
 the interlocutory orders heretofore made the  
 Master reports in accordance and decided that the  
 report of the sale of the lands be not confirmed  
 but that the lands be sold after due advertisement  
 and it appearing to the Court that ten per cent  
 bids have been put in, it is further ordered that  
 the bidding be opened at the increased bids  
 that the sale be made at the Court House  
 door in the Town of Ganeyville on a credit  
 of six and three months to take bond & security  
 for the purchase money & assign the title to the  
 further order of the Court & that he report to the next  
 term of this Court

A. B. Mr. Donoho will please have posted a return  
 in ink and send a number of T. G. W. Gantt Esq  
 Thompsonville Rockingham Co. N. C.

George W. Garrett et al  217

Ex parte  to Fall Term. 1858

To the Honorable Judge presiding -

In obedience to an order made in this case at last Term. I this day sold at public auction in the Town of Yanceyville the real estate in the pleadings mentioned on a credit of six & twelve months -

Thomas M. Powell became the purchaser of one tract at the sum of \$2500; - and E. J. Garrett of the other tract at the sum of \$1800; - and both entered into bond & surety for those respective amounts.

Respectfully submitted

J. A. Brooks. c m c

July 6<sup>th</sup> 1858.



State of North Carolina  
 Caswell County 3 Fall Term 1859-

This cause coming on to be heard for final decree upon the petition the affidavits filed the interlocutory orders and decrees heretofore made in the cause and the arguments of counsel it is ordered and adjudged and decreed by the Court, that the Master distribute the money among the petitioners according to their respective rights and make title to the lands, it is further ordered by the Court that the report of the Master to this term in regard to the life estate be confirmed in all respects. That the Master pay to the widow Susan Gaunt \$1200. That the balance of the fund be divided into twelve equal shares, that one share be paid to G. W. Gaunt, one to Mary Foster one to James M. Gaunt one to John W. Gaunt one to U. S. Gaunt one to F. A. Gaunt one to E. J. Gaunt one to Eliza C. Mitchell one to Susan F. G. Gaunt one to Nancy Connor, and one to the children of James Smith namely Robt. Smith Susan Smith, Sara L. E. Smith George Smith and Frank Smith and one share to the children of William Gaunt dec'd. namely, Mary Ann Hart Thos. Gaunt James E. Hart Geo. W. Gaunt & Oliver S. Gaunt James W. Gaunt Martha Gaunt Nancy Gaunt and John H. Gaunt, the Smith children being jointly entitled to one full share, and the children of William Gaunt being entitled to one full share to be equally divided between them -

CHILDREN OF THOMAS GARRETT AND HISWIFE, SUSAN (SIMPSON) GARRETT

The Thomas Garrett Estate Records, reproduced above, the originals of which are preserved in N.C. Archives, Raleigh, N.C., recite the names of the following children of Thomas Garrett and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett:

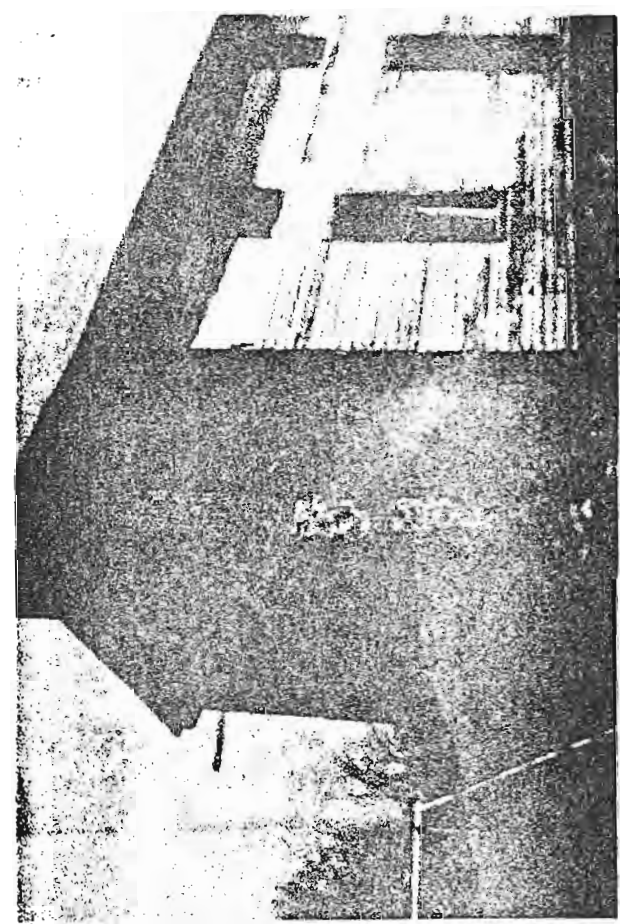
- I. William Garrett.
  - \* II. George(1) W. Garrett.
  - III. Mary (Garrett) Foster.
  - IV. James M. Garrett.
  - V. John W. Garrett.
  - VI. Vinson S. Garrett.
  - VII. Francis (Frank) A. Garrett.
  - VIII. E.T. Garrett.
  - IX. Eliza (Garrett) Crutchfield.
  - X. Susan (Garrett) Fitzgerald.
  - XI. Nancy (Garrett) Connor.
  - XII. Jane (Garrett) Swift.
1. William Garrett, son of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) was born 1 Dec. 1800 either in Caswell Co., N.C. or Fairfax Co., Va. He married 28 Dec. 1819, Harriet Simpson, born June 1800, daughter of George and his wife, Mary Simpson, Social Circle, Ga., and they had the following children:
- a. Mary Ann Garrett, born 12 Oct. 1820, married David Hart, Caswell Co., N.C.
  - b. Susannah Garrett, born 12 Feb. 1822, died young, 1828.
  - c. Thomas(2) Lucas Garrett, born 16 Jan. 1824, died 16 June 1870.
  - d. James E. Garrett, born 18 June 1825.
  - e. George(2) W. Garrett, born 23 Feb. 1827, married Mary Buchanan, 6 Sept. 1857, died Jan. 1916.
  - f. Matilda Garrett, born 18 Oct. 1828.
  - g. Oliver Garrett, born 31 Oct. 1830.
  - h. James(2) W. Garrett, born 20 June 1835.
  - i. William H. Garrett, born 28 April 1840.
  - j. Nancy H. Garrett, born 25 July 1842, died 1880, married Frank Eckles.
  - k. John H. Garrett, born 16 March 1844.
  - l. Jane Elizabeth Garrett, married John H. Hart.
12. George W. Garrett, son of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, was born Caswell County, N.C. 19 July 1803, died Rockingham

County, N.C., 1892, married 1828, Emily Young, born 15 Oct. 1808, died 19 Dec. 1873, Rockingham Co., N.C. and they had the following children:

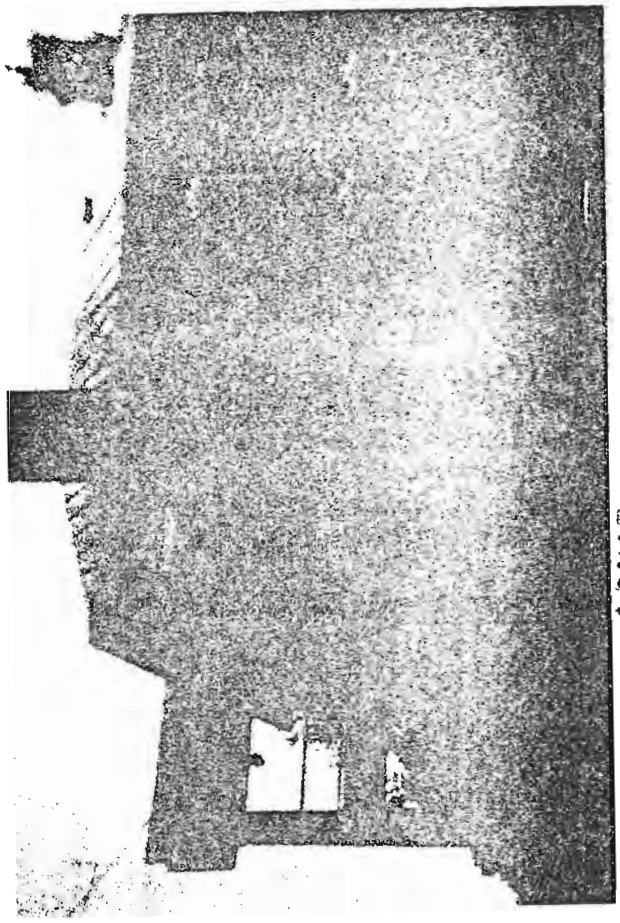
- a. Eliza Jane Garrett, born 20 August 1835, died 13 Feb. 1918. Eliza married a Mr. Lynch, and they resided in Greensboro, N.C. They had no children.
  - b. Joseph Simpson Garrett. Removed to Georgia. Footnote: See more on Joseph Simpson Garrett and his descendants in a subsequent paragraph.
  - c. Thomas Jefferson Garrett, born April 1839, died July 1916. He married Lucy Edwina Watson, daughter of Nannie Penn, and they had the following children:
    - (1) Percy Garrett,
    - (2) Jefferson E. (Jeff) Garrett, born 11 Nov. 1888, died 30 March 1956. He married Lucile Blackwell of Waynesville, N.C. Footnote: Jeff and Lucille lived in the old Garrett home at Williamsburg in Rockingham County, N.C. Jeff and Lucile had two daughters, one of whom was named Addie Garrett. Footnote: Jeff represented Rockingham County one session in the N.C. Legislature.
    - (3) Addie Lynch Garrett.
  - d. Zylphia (Zip) Garrett, born 1842. She married a Mr. McDowell, and they had the following children:
    - (1) Emily McDowell.
    - (2) Eugene McDowell.
    - (3) Ed. McDowell.
  - e. James Robert (Cousin Bob) Garrett, born 12 March 1850, died 6 May 1914, Rockingham Co., N.C., buried Lowes Methodist Church between Williamsburg and Reidsville in Rockingham Co. N.C. His will was probated 23 May 1914, Rockingham Co. N.C., copy of which is reproduced here as Exhibit \_\_\_\_\_. Footnote: James Robert Garrett represented Rockingham County in the N.C. House of Representatives during the 1899-1900 and 1901 sessions. Ref: N.C. Gov. 1585-1974 Library - Also 1913 Manuel of N.C. James Robert Garrett lived in the old George Garrett home at Williamsburg (formerly called Thomasville) in Rockingham Co., N.C. He never married. Footnote: See more on James Robert Garrett in a succeeding paragraph.
3. Nancy Garrett, daughter of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, married William B. Connor 13 March 1855, and they had the following children:
    - (1) Mary Lewis Connor (Cousin Mary), married first, a Mr. Coplon. She married, secondly, a Mr. Mobly, and they lived in Tenn.
    - (2) Zeph Connor,
  4. Mary Garrett, daughter of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, married 14 Dec. 1829, Samuel Pursley Foster, and they had the following children:
    - (1) Susan (Cousin Sue) Foster. She never married. Lived in the old Garrett home.
    - (2) Mattie (Martha Lee) Foster, married John A. Helvin, and they had the following children:

- x 1
- (a) Gracie Helvin.
  - (b) Mamie Helvin.
- (3) Mary Eliza Foster, married first, a Mr. Powell. She married secondly, George Turner Goodson, and they had the following children:
- (a) Louise (Lou) Eleanor (Etta) Goodson, born 6 Nov. 1874, died 6 July 1975, Greensboro N.C., married William Haywood Stone, co-founder of Ellis-Stone Department Stores in Greensboro and Durham, N.C.
  - (b) Lizzie Lee Goodson, born 26 October 1869, died 5 April 1949, married 14 Feb. 1894, at Danville, Va., John Rae Schreeder.
  - (c) George Edgar Goodson, born 6 July 1866, died 7 Nov. 1938, married Georgia Nasu.
  - (d) Robert Allen Goodson, born 27 April 1871, died 16 Aug. 1935, never married.
  - (e) Mary Emma Goodson, born 19 Aug. 1832, died 12 March 1834, married Frank Cook.
  - (f) Thomas Connor Goodson, born 3 Aug. 1867, died 10 Sept. 1892.
- (4) Fannie Foster, married Henry Chiles.
  - (5) James Foster.
  - (6) Monroe Foster.
  - (7) Matthew Foster.
  - (8) Vincent Foster.
  - (9) Lizzie Foster.
5. John Wesley Garrett, son of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, married Becky Blackwell of Caswell Co. N.C. Their old home still stands near Pleasant Grove Church in northwest Caswell Co. N.C. See picture of the old John Wesley Garrett home reproduced here as Exhibit 35.
6. James Madison Garrett, son of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, was born 10 May 1809, and he resided in Guilford Co. N.C.
7. Vincent S. Garrett, son of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, was born 1 Feb. 1818. He married Mary J. Turner of Caswell County N.C., and they had the following children:
- (1) William H. Garrett.
  - (2) John V. Garrett.
  - (3) Sara J. Garrett.
  - (4) Jordan E. Garrett.
  - (5) Susan Catherine Garrett.
  - (6) Margaret E. Garrett.
  - (7) Emma E. Garrett.
  - (8) Fannie Madison Garrett.
  - (9) Pauline V. Garrett.

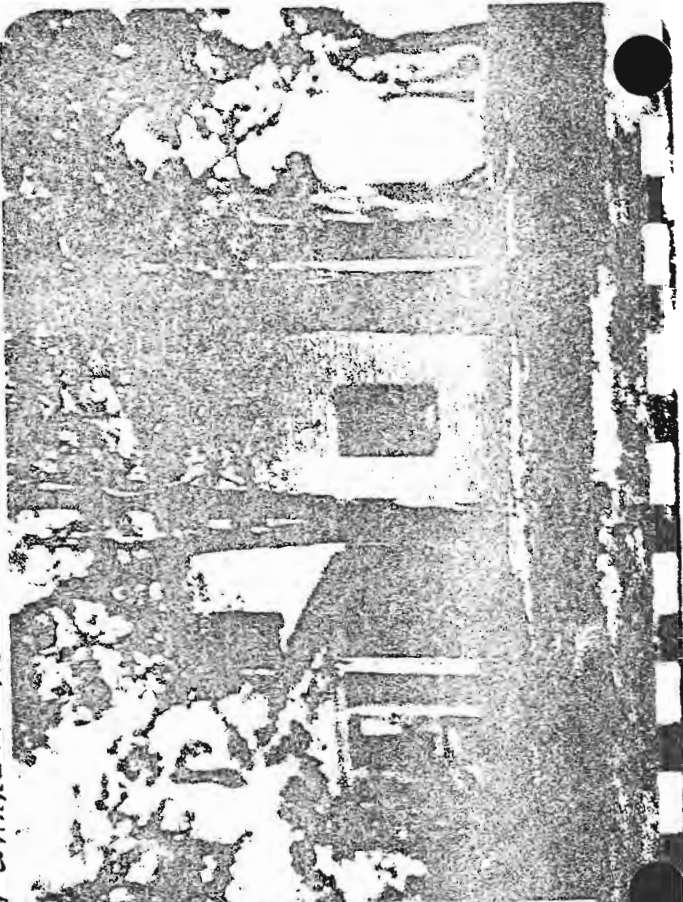
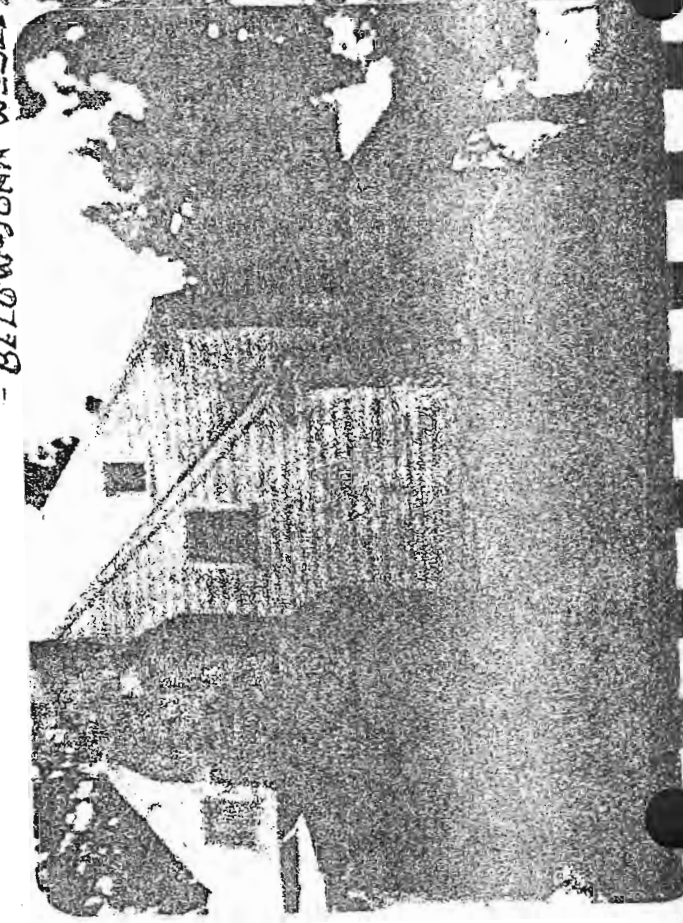
- Footnote: Caswell County Court Minutes disclose that Vincent Garrett was granted license to peddle or "hawk" merchandise in Caswell Co. N.C.
8. E. Thomas Garrett, son of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, was born in Caswell Co. N.C.



WEST WING ROBERT SWIFT HOUSE BUILT 1854  
ABANDONED 1900 PHOTO 1976 CASWAL C. N.  
- BELOW-JOHN WESLEY GARRETT HOME - CAS



ABOVE  
NORTH VIEW HIGH ROCK HOUSE BUILT 1808  
ROCKY MOUNTAIN COUNTY NC



9. Francis (Frank) A. Garrett, son of Thomas and Susan (Simpson) Garrett, was born in Caswell County, N.C.
10. Eliza Garrett, daughter of Thomas Garrett, and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, married George Crutchfield, and they had four children: a. Virginia Crutchfield, married a Mr. Ware. b. George Crutchfield. c. Nannie Crutchfield, married Alec Park. c. Alice Crutchfield.
11. Susan Garrett, daughter of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, married Pleasant Fitzgerald.
12. Jane Garrett, daughter of Thomas and his wife, Susan (Simpson) Garrett, was born 6 March 1809, died 8 May 1857, Caswell Co. NC., married 18 January 1831, Robert Swift (1807-1857), and they had the following children:
  - (1) George Swift.
  - (2) Robert B. Swift.
  - (3) Sarah L.E. Swift.
  - (4) Susan Swift.
  - (5) Frank Swift.

Jane (Garrett) Swift and her husband, Robert Swift, (this writer's grandparents) were buried in the old Tyree Harris-William Swift burial grounds near the old Harris-Swift homesite on the old Judge William Swift plantation in southwestern Caswell County, N.C. The names, Robert Swift and wife, Jane (Garrett) Swift, along with the names of their parents, and grandparents, are inscribed on the Judge William Swift Revolutionary War Patriot Marker erected on the site of the old Tyree Harrie-Judge William Swift Cemetery. Footnote: See preceding chapter on the Swift Family.

Joseph Simpson Garrett (2 b above), son of George W. Garrett and his wife, Emily J. Young, (2 above) was born 9 March 1831, in Rockingham County, N.C. He removed first to Alabama in 1856, then to Muscogee Co. Georgia, and married 7 May 1857, Virginia E. Heard, Muscogee Co., Ga.

Joseph Simpson Garrett (Colonel, Confederate States Army), and his wife, Virginia Heard, had the following children:

1. Willie G. Garrett, born 17 Sept. 1859, died Feb. 1866.
2. Robert Young Garrett, born 31 Dec. 1860, died 24 May 1927, married Oct. 1895, in Macon County Ga., Ann Hauson, and they were divorced..
3. Joseph Bedell Garrett, born 27 March 1869, died 14 May 1922, in Baltimore, Md.
4. Harry D. Garrett, born 29 April 1870, died 9 Aug. 1872.
5. DeLaunay Garrett, born 29 Aug. 1871, died 26 June 1873.
6. John A. Garrett, born 1872, died young (age 9 mos.)
7. Josephine Virginia (Garrett) Peirce, born 6 Sept. 1876, died 12 April 1931, Vineland, N.J.
8. George Jefferson Garrett, born 12 April 1862, Union Springs, Alabama, died 7 Sept. 1947, in Columbus, Muscogee Co., Ga., married 19 May 1915, in Talbot County, Ga., Matilda Boyd Blanton, born 3 October 1888 in Talbot Co., Ga., died 24 Feb. 1943, in Columbus, Ga.

Reproduced here as Exhibit 56 is a biographical sketch of Col. Joseph Simpson Garrett, as it appears in The National Cyclopedia of American Biography, 101 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y., under the caption, Cyclopedia of Georgia.

George Jefferson Garrett and his wife, Matilda Boyd Blanton (8 above) had the following children:

- (1) Virginia Blanton Garrett, born 13 Nov. 1916, Talbot County, Ga., married 28 March 1965, Theodore (Ted) Ellis. They were divorced, had no children. Footnote: Mrs. Virginia (Garrett) Ellis resides at 2332 16th St., Columbus, Ga. 31906, Telephone 404-322-8785. This writer is deeply indebted to Mrs. Ellis for valuable information on the Georgia branch of the Garrett family.
- (2) George Council Garrett, born 30 Oct. 1918, in Muscogee County, Georgia. George removed to Charlotte, N.C. where he serves as an executive of The Carrier Corporation. His home address is 3731 School House Lane, Charlotte, N.C. 28211, telephone 704-366-4657.
- (3) Pauline Rainey Garrett, born 19 Oct. 1921, in Muscogee County, Georgia.
- (4) Robert Young Garrett, born 6 May 1925, in Muscogee Co., Ga.

Reproduced here as Exhibit 37 is a biographical sketch of George J. (Jefferson) Garrett, and reproduced as Exhibit 38 is his obituary. Both the Biography and the Obituary were published in The National Cyclopedia of American Biography, 101 Fifth Ave., New York, N.Y.

James Robert Garrett (1850-1914) (see 2 e above), son of George W. Garrett and his wife, Emily J. Young, was born 12 March 1850 Rockingham County N.C., died 6 May 1914. He never married.

James Robert Garrett, a wealthy plantation owner, was a life-long enthusiastic huntsman. Like his first cousin, George Jefferson Garrett, previously referred to herein, he liked to fox hunt and always kept a pack of fox hounds. In addition to the large plantation on which he lived in Rockingham County, he had a hunting lodge and a large hunting preserve in the Sandhills area in Hoke County, N.C. near what now is the Fort Bragg Military Reservation. He liked to entertain, both in his home and at the hunting lodge, his wealthy sportsman friends from up north, included among whom were the Albrights and the Rockefellers, who visited him at the old Garrett homeplace each winter. Before his death he sold his interest in the lodge and hunting preserve to a member of the Rockefeller family, I believe the purchaser was John D. Rockefeller's brother. A photograph of the old George W. Garrett home with its massive English Boxwood-lined walkways where James Robert lived is shown here as Exhibit 37. The house, located near Williamsburg, in Rockingham County, N.C. is said to have been built by Thomas Lucas Garrett, grandfather of James Robert. The old house has been vacant for several years and has deteriorated to the point where the cost of renovation probably would be prohibitive. The last member of the Garrett family to own and occupy the house was Lucille (Blackwell) Garrett, widow of Jefferson E. (Jeff) Garrett, nephew of James Robert Garrett.

of the Confederacy in the Civil war, having served as a captain in a South Carolina regiment, and as paymaster of a regiment from his native state during the closing months of the war. He died on Dec. 6, 1903, and his widow still maintains her home in Augusta. Cornelius B. Garrett was graduated in Richmond academy, in Augusta, at the age of sixteen years, and thereafter was for two years a cadet student in the Bingham military school, at Asheville, N. C., in 1879-80. He completed his educational training in the University of Georgia, after leaving which institution he became a clerical assistant in the cotton brokerage office of his father, who was then associated in business with William A. Lattimer, under the firm name of Garrett & Lattimer, the junior member later retiring from the firm. In 1900 Benjamin B. Russell, Jr., became a member of the firm and the present title of Garrett & Russell was then adopted. Upon the death of his father, in 1903, Cornelius B. Garrett succeeded to his interest in the extensive and important business, and the firm continues as one of the leading cotton factorage concerns in this section of the state. Mr. Garrett is a member of the Augusta cotton exchange and board of trade, and is serving on its board of directors. He is a Democrat in his political adherency, is a member of the Presbyterian church, and was for several years a non-commissioned officer in the local military organization known as the Clinch Rifles. On June 1, 1887, Mr. Garrett was united in marriage to Miss Margaret Wilson Nash, of Atlanta, and they have three children,—Rita Alice, VanHolt Nash, and Isabelle Stafford.

*Grandfather*  
 ↙



Garrett, Joseph Simpson, postmaster of the city of Columbus, is one of the honored citizens of Muscogee county and was a valiant soldier of the Confederacy in the Civil war, in which he rose to the rank of colonel of his regiment. He was born on the homestead plantation of his parents, in Rockingham county, N. C., March 9, 1831, and in the same county were also born his parents, George W. and Emily J. (Young) Garrett. In that county they passed their entire lives, the father, who was a successful planter, having attained to the venerable age of eighty-two years, and the mother having passed away at the age of sixty-five years. They are survived by three sons and one daughter. Thomas

successful planter, having attained to the venerable age of eighty-two years, and the mother having passed away at the age of sixty-five years. They are survived by three sons and one daughter. Thomas



J. and Robert J. Garrett still remain resident of Rockingham county, the former having been a soldier in the Confederate service. The only living daughter, Mrs. E. J. Lynch, is a resident of Greensboro, N. C. Col. Joseph S. Garrett was afforded excellent educational advantages in his youth, having attended an academy at Trinity, N. C., and later pursuing the higher branches of study in Holbrook academy, Danville, Va. He remained a resident of his native state until 1856, when he came to Georgia and located in Muscogee county, where his marriage was solemnized in May of the following year. In the autumn of 1857 he removed with his wife to the State of Mississippi, where he was identified with the plantation industry until 1860, when he removed to Russell county, Ala., where he remained until the inception of the war between the states. His loyalty to the cause of the Confederacy was of the most insistent and uncompromising type, and on Aug. 1, 1862, he enlisted as a private in Company C, Seventh Alabama cavalry. He continued in active and constant service until the great conflict closed in the defeat of the cause for which the Southern states had battled with all of devotion and consecration. He was soon promoted to lieutenant of his company, and subsequently was made captain of the same, finally being promoted to the colonelcy of his regiment, retaining command as such until the close of the war. The Seventh Alabama cavalry was an integral portion of the command of Gen. N. B. Forrest, and among the more important engagements in which Colonel Garrett took part were the battles of Columbia, Spring Hill, Franklin, Nashville and Johnson's Landing. During his long period of service he was fortunate in that he was never wounded or taken prisoner. After the close of the war Colonel Garrett located in the city of Columbus, where he has since made his home. From 1867 until 1896 he was a wholesale merchant and in 1897 he was appointed postmaster of Columbus, by President McKinley. He has since served continuously in this important office, having been twice reappointed, and his administration has been most able and satisfactory. Prior to his being appointed to the position of postmaster he served several terms as a member of the board of aldermen of Columbus. In national affairs he gives his support to the Republican party, but in local and state politics he is a staunch supporter of the Democracy. He is the owner of valuable real estate in his home city and also has a fine plantation in Muscogee county, located twelve miles distant from Columbus. He was formerly a stockholder and director in banking institutions in Columbus, but has retired

from official associations in this regard, as has he also from active membership in the Muscogee club. Both he and his wife are communicants of the Protestant Episcopal church, being identified with Trinity parish. On May 7, 1857, was solemnized the marriage of Colonel Garrett to Miss Virginia E. Heard, and they have four children,—Robert Y., George J. and Joseph B are all wholesale merchants in the city of Baltimore, Md., and the only daughter, Josephine V., is the wife of Charles L. Pierce, secretary of the Eagle-Phoenix Mills, of Columbus.

**Gartrell, Lucius J.**, lawyer and soldier was born in Wilkes county, Ga., Jan. 7, 1821. He was educated at Randolph-Macon college and the University of Virginia. Afterward he studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1842. In 1843 he became solicitor-general of the Northern judicial circuit. He was elected to the state legislature in 1847, and again in 1849; was an active opponent to the Know-Nothing party in 1855, and an elector on the Buchanan ticket in 1856. From 1857 to 1861 he was a member of Congress, withdrawing with the Georgia delegation when the state seceded. He at once organized the Seventh Georgia regiment which did splendid service at the first battle of Manasses. In October, 1861, Colonel Gartrell was sent to represent his district in the Confederate Congress, but at the expiration of his term he returned to the field. He was commissioned brigadier-general on Aug. 22, 1864, and organized Gartrell's brigade, which he led until the war ended. He then returned to his practice in Georgia and in 1877 was a conspicuous and able member of the Constitutional convention. He died in Atlanta, April 7, 1891.

**Gaston**, a post-hamlet of Baker county, is located ten miles west of Newton, and a little west of the Ichawaynochaway Creek. Williamsburg, on the Central of Georgia railroad, is the nearest station.

**Gates**, a post-hamlet in the gold regions of Lumpkin county, is located about thirteen miles northeast of Dahlonega. Alto, on the Southern railway, is the nearest station.

**Gay**, a post-village of Meriwether county, is located about seven miles west of the Flint river. Greenville, on the Central of Georgia railway, is the nearest station. The population in 1900 was 46.

**Gazan, Jacob**, a successful attorney and counselor at law of Savannah, was born in that city, May 25, 1870, and is a son of Nathan and Sophia Gazan, the former of whom was born in Amsterdam, Holland, June 5, 1832, and the latter in Osterberg, Bavaria, Germany, July 8, 1844. They became residents of Georgia about

Garrett - Williams B.  
 wife's maiden name  
 Josephine V. Pierce

COPY

THE NATIONAL CYCLOPEDIA OF AMERICAN BIOGRAPHY  
The Foremost Biographical Authority of the United States  
101 Fifth Avenue, New York, NY

Editorial Department

James T. White & Co.  
Publishers

(Founded in 1873)

September 24, 1947

Miss Virginia Garrett  
Columbus  
Georgia

Dear Madam:

*Garrett*  
✓

MR. GARRETT HONORED

# Biographers Ask Data On Fox Hunters' 'Dean'

Biographical information concerning the late George J. Garrett, of Columbus, often called the dean of Southern fox hunters, has been requested for publication by the National Cyclopaedia of American Biography, relatives here revealed this week.

Famous among fox-hunters for having perfected and perpetuated the July fox-hound strain, Mr. Garrett was the author of the book "Fifty Years with Fox and Hounds," second volume of which appeared three weeks before his death, Sept. 7, 1947.

Mr. Garrett, who was 85 when he died, was born in Union Springs, Ala., the son of Col. Joseph S. Garrett, former Columbus postmaster.

In his youth the fox-hunting patron and authority attended an academy at Waverly Hall and later Emory University at Oxford. For several years after leaving college he was active in the wholesale business in Columbus.

At the turn of the century he moved to Baltimore, Md., where he became associated with the Garrett-Williams company, distributors and importers of whisky and tobacco.

**Retires to Plantation**  
Retiring from business in 1918, he resided at the Garrett family plantation on the Macon road until his death.

An expert in all things relating to fox-hunting and fox-hound

breeding, he was widely known for the champion hounds he had developed. Though opportunities for profit were frequent, he followed the sports as hobbies only.

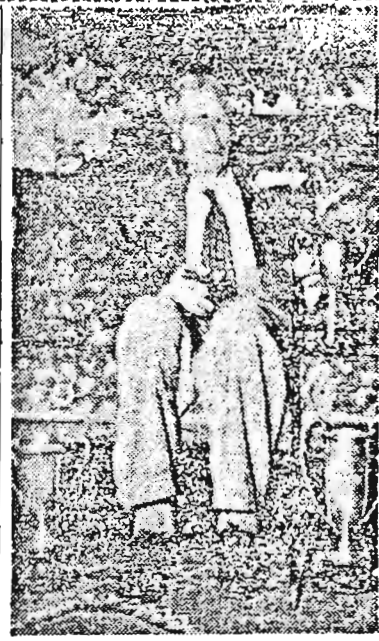
He was an active fox-hunter for more than 50 years, and his dogs had taken top honors in many field meets. In his book he made it clear that his hounds were bred for performance in the field rather than for show.

The earlier volume of "Fifty Years with Fox and Hounds" was praised by writer and critic Harry Stillwell Edwards as "the most colorful sporting book of the present time."

**Much Information**

Besides his accounts of memorable fox-hunts of bygone years, Mr. Garrett gives much information interesting to dog-lovers on the breeding of fox hounds, and on the genealogy of famous hounds, notably the celebrated July.

Actually, the book goes back much farther than 50 years. Nostalgia and love of the past tinge Mr. Garrett's writing as he tells of the fellowship enjoyed at many



GEORGE J. GARRETT  
... Fox Hunting "Dean"

fox-hunts held in Georgia, Maryland, and New England in years gone by, back when woods were wilder, game more plentiful.

Writing leisurely and reminiscently, he tells of his acquaintance with many lordly southern gentlemen, such as Joel Chandler Harris. The book has proved of keen interest to the descendants of many long-dead Georgia men.

**Mixing of Bloods**

The hound July, he relates, was the product of a somewhat unconventional mixing of blood. He

was given as a puppy to Myles G. Harris, Hancock county planter, by Nimrod Gosnell, a fox-hound and hunting enthusiast of Maryland. Arriving at Mr. Harris' plantation on July 1, 1858, the puppy was named "July."

July grew to be a famous Southern fox-hound and stud dog, and Mr. Garrett, instrumental in developing the strain, believed it to be the best in the south.

Harry Stillwell Edwards, writing several years ago, said, "today July's blood in hounds is esteemed above all others."

Though primarily concerned with fox hunting and hounds, Mr. Garrett was also a cock-fighting enthusiast, and seemed to be interested in any sport involving animals.

**Close Friend**

Among his closest friends was Paul Rainey, African big-game hunter and explorer who accompanied William Peary on his exploration of the North Pole.

Mr. Garrett finished the second volume of his book last summer, dictating the final pages from his bed.

The second volume winds up with brief passages on exploring, big-game hunting, and other sporting subjects as told him by his many sportsman-friends.

Mr. Garrett was a member of the Green Spring Valley Hunt club, Baltimore, the Georgia State

Fox Hunters association, the Alabama State Fox Hunters association, and the National Fox Hunters association. He was a charter member of "Chase," a fox-hunting magazine.

The sportsman's father, Joseph S. Garrett, was a colonel attached to the staff of General Nathan Bedford Forrest during the Civil

War. Col. Garrett served as Columbus postmaster from 1897 to 1909.

# George J. Garrett Is Claimed



**GEORGE J. GARRETT**  
... Dean of Southern Fox Hunters

## ed By Death

### Fox Hound Authority And Businessman Widely Known

George J. Garrett, 85, well-known fox hound authority and retired businessman, died at 6:10 a.m. Sunday in City hospital after a lengthy illness.

Mr. Garrett was the author of a book written in two volumes entitled "Fifty Years with Fox Hounds." He perfected and perpetuated the world famous July fox hound stam.

Son of the late Col. Joseph S. Garrett, former Columbus postmaster, Mr. Garrett was born April 12, 1862, in Union Springs, Ala. He moved to Columbus shortly after his birth and spent practically all his life in this vicinity and in Baltimore, Md.

Called the dean of southern fox hunters by his hunting colleagues, Mr. Garrett completed the last volume of his book two weeks before his death. He dictated the last chapter from his bedside.

Mr. Garrett's first volume has been widely read. The noted critic, Harry Stillwell Edwards, referred to the book as "the most colorful sporting book of the present time."

The fox hound authority and retired businessman attended an academy at Waverly Hall, Ga., and Emory university at Oxford, Ga.

For several years Mr. Garrett was active in the wholesale business here. At the turn of the century he moved to Baltimore where he was associated with the Garrett-Williams company, distillers and importers of whisky and tobacco.

Mr. Garrett married the former Miss Maltilda Blanton of Talbot.

(Continued on Page 2, Col. 5).

## George J. Garrett—

(Continued from Page 1)

ton, Ga., in 1915. Mrs. Garrett died four years ago.

After retirement from business in Baltimore in 1918, Mr. Garrett resided at the Garrett family plantation on the Macon road.

He was an active fox hunter for more than 50 years. His dogs have taken top honors in many field meets.

Among Mr. Garrett's closest hunting friends was Paul Reiney, African explorer.

Mr. Garrett was a member of the Green Spring Valley Hunt club of Baltimore, the Georgia State Fox Hunters association, the Alabama State Fox Hunters association, and the National Fox Hunters association.

He was a charter staff member of "Chase," fox hunting magazine.

Mr. Garrett was a member of Trinity Episcopal church.

Postmaster of City

The late Col. Garrett, father of the fox hunting authority, served on the staff of Gen. Nathan Bedford Forrest during the Civil war. He was Columbus postmaster from 1897 to 1904.

Survivors include two sons, George C. Garrett of Decatur, Ga., and Robert Y. Garrett of Columbus; two daughters, Miss Virginia B. Garrett and Miss Pauline R. Garrett, both of Columbus; a nephew, A. W. Porter of Birmingham, and a niece, Mrs. Hollis P. Gale of Long Island, N. Y.

Funeral services will be held at 4 p.m. Monday at the Trinity Episcopal church, with the Rev. Colin Campbell officiating. Burial will be in Midland, Ga.

Honorary pallbearers will be: C. L. Pierce, W. T. McKee, John Jenkins, Mote Andrews, Bob Carter, A. W. Jenkins, L. W. McPherson and Sterling Dudley.

Active pallbearers will include: Blanchard Battle, Hoyt Adams, Charles Woolfolk, Carter Woolfolk, Albert Woolfolk and Henry Persons.

*Proprietor*  
*Virginia B. Garrett*  
*1446 - 31st Street*  
*Columbus, Ga.*

229

7-23

The house contained much of the Garrett antique furniture, some of which was priceless. While Lucille, who lived there alone, was visiting her daughter in Florida, thieves entered the house and hauled off the most valuable pieces of antique furniture.

Jefferson E. (Jeff) Garrett (1888-1956), see 2 c (2) above, son of Thomas Jefferson Garrett (2 c above), nephew of James Robert Garrett (2 e above), married Lucile Blackwell of Waynesville, N.C., formerly of Caswell County, N.C.

Jefferson E. (Jeff) Garrett and his wife, Lucile Blackwell, had the following children:

- 1. Emily Byrd Garrett, married Laurence Green, and they reside in Florida. They have no children.
- 2. Mary Garrett, married \_\_\_\_\_ ?

Children of Louise (Lou) Eleanor (Etta) Goodson (1874-1975) and her husband, William Haywood Stone (4 (3) (a) above) of Greensboro N.C. were:

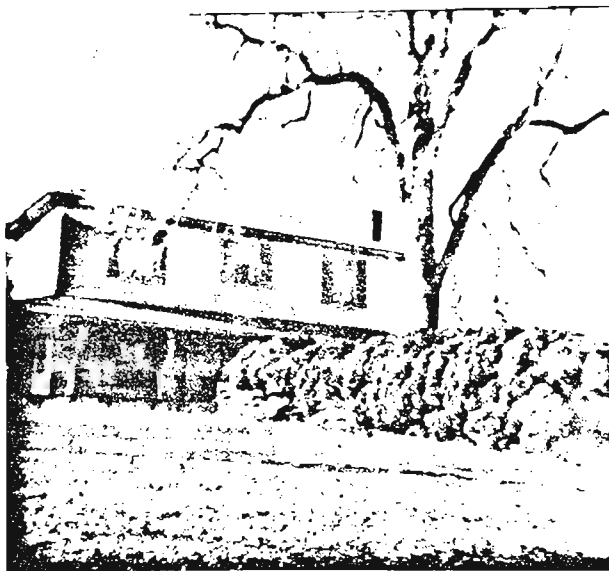
- 1. William Haywood Stone, Jr.
- 2. James Stone.
- 3. Helen Stone, married George Younce.
- 4. Frank E. Stone,
- 5. George Goodson Stone,
- 6. Louise Stone, married Walter Spencer.

Children of Lizzie Lee Goodson and Her Husband, John Roe Schreeder (4 (3)(b) above) were:

- 1. Goodson Schreeder, born 25 April 1895, died 21 Dec. 1918, married Martha Knight.
- 2. William Foster Schreeder, born 3 May 1898, married Lavinia Elizabeth Jenkins (divorced), married secondly, Helen Caswell (died 1978).
- 3. Martha Elizabeth Schreeder, born 10 June 1907, married, N.Y. 29 Sept. 1931, John Paul Jones V, and they had the following children:
  - a. John Paul Jones VI, born June 17, 1932, married Patricia Ann Duke, and they had children: (1) John Paul Jones VII; (2) David Brian Jones; (3) Steven Perry Jones; (4) Kevin Matthew Jones.
  - b. Carolyn Foster Jones, born 15 November 1935, married first, J.C. Donalson, married secondly, Charles Irwin 1 Aug. 1958, and they have 5 children: (1) Thomas Charles Irwin, Jr.; (2) William Paul Irwin; (3) Christopher Dale Irwin; (4) Shaun Patrick Irwin; (5) Robin Elizabeth Irwin, born 14 Aug. 1971 Reidsville, N.C.

Children of William Foster Schreeder and his wife, Lavinia Jenkins (2 above) were:

- 1. Lavinia Elizabeth Schreeder, born 18 Sept. 1923, West Point, N.Y. married Albert Murry Ellis, and they had 5 children: Thomas Albert Ellis; Lavinia Ellis; Donald Ellis; David Ellis; and Gail Ellis.
- 2. Margery Ann Schreeder, born 25 Jan. 1929 at Hartford, Conn, married Earl Short at Cornwall on the Hudson, N.Y.



GEORGE W. GARRETT HOME  
NEAR THE HOME OF ROBERT GARRETT  
WILLIAMSBURG NC

## PART XI

Early History of The Gerrard (Garrett)  
Family In England And In America

The following are some excerpts from the Historical and Genealogical Records on the Garrett Family In England and in America, as compiled by Hester E. Garrett, and published in The Book of Garretts (Ref: G.R. 929. 2. G. 239 G. N.C. Library, Raleigh, N.C.)

Sir William Garrard (name later changed to Garrett) was Lord Mayor of London in 1551. His son, John, was raised from Knighthood to Baronetry of Loman by James the first of England. His Franch ancestor had removed from France after the Revocation by Louis XIV of the Edict of Nantes (which had been issued in France in 1598 to promote religious toleration), and settled in England.

The Garrett family from Normandy came to England with William the Conqueror in the year 1066. They are said to have been wealthy cloth merchants and weavers of fine cloth. Sir William Garrard (Garrett) succeeded to the title of Knight of Bryn, and married Frances, daughter of Sir Richard Molineaux. His second son, born in 1612, became a distinguished soldier. The eldest son of Richard, Sir William Garrard (Garrett), married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Preston. Thomas Garrard (Garrett) married Miss Eltonhead, and their son, John, settled in Virginia.

The Garrard (Garrett) seat in England was at Newbury in County Burks near Windsor Forest, and their seat at Downy was in Buckinghamshire about 60 miles northwest of London. Newbury is still owned by the Garrett descendants.

The Garretts of Cumberland and Buckinghamshire Counties trace their ancestry back through French descent to the coming of William the Conqueror from Normandy into England in the year 1066.

During the rein of the Feudal Kings the Garrard (Garrett) Clan whose services consisted, in part, in keeping the signal fires lighted as a warning of contemplated attack by the enemy, were rewarded by having their Arms emblazoned with the motto "Semper Fedelis" (always faithful) and so courageously did they discharge their duty that they were further honored all over the civilized world by reference to "Upper Rooms" of all houses as the "Garratt", originating from the fact that, as civilization progressed, and buildings became more permanent, the signal was given from the top-most room.

From the early history of the Garrett Family, the name Garrett, according to a letter by Mrs. Meta Garrett Netherland, published in Ballsville, Virginia, for her children, was synonymous with "Torch Bearers" and truly may have carried high the torch of religion and tolerance.

GARRETT ARMS

Arms: or and fess Sa: a lion pass between two flowers Sa.

Crest: A lion pass. erm resting the dexter paw on a fluer-de-lis or:

Motto: Semper Fidelis. (always ready or always prepared). Ref: Burks's Armory - 1884. See Exhibit 40.

Although of Norman origin, from the year 1170, the Garrard (Garrett) family for some eight generations were closely connected with the English Court, being Barons of Byrne and said to descend directly from King Edward II.

Thomas Garrett was living in Kent County, England, in the latter part of the 15th century. He had a son, Lawrence, who had a son, William, Mayor of London. This William had a son, Sir William, who was



Garrett

*Semper Fidelis (Always Faithful)*



father of John, William, Henry, Thomas, George, and four daughters. John of London had a son, Roger, of Middlesex, who had sons, George, John, and Thomas. George had a son, Thomas, who had sons, Edward, Humphrey, and George, some of whom migrated to America.

Sir Thomas Garrett of England, whose family was in disfavor because he had befriended the unfortunate Mary, Queen of Scots, had a son, Thomas, who was granted in 1639, St. Clement's Manor in Maryland. Another son, Richard, sailed on the "Ark and Dove" with the first settlers to Maryland who landed in 1634. Thomas married three times and had fifteen children, some of whom left descendants in Maryland and others in Virginia.

The first Garretts in America, for whom we have a record, was William Garrett who came with the Jamestown Settlers in 1607. This William is said to have been of the same family as Edward Garrett, Sr. who obtained, in 1742, a land grant in Fairfax County, Va. Edward of Fairfax County, Va., had a son, Edward, Jr., who removed to South Carolina and settled on Warriner Creek. Edward, Sr., had two other sons, Jimmie and William Garrett. (Ref: Book of Garretts, page 117)

The lineage of the Garrett family in Virginia is difficult, if not impossible, to trace because of a variety of reasons. There were many early landowners in Virginia by the name of Garrett, many of whom, living in the same age, had identical given names, with no middle name or middle initial. Footnote: (There are several ancient decaying tombstones with the name Garrett inscribed thereon in an old abandoned cemetery in Yorktown, Virginia.) Father and son frequently had the same given name and, without any suffix to identify one as senior or the other as junior, it is difficult, and all too often impossible, to pin-point the line of descent. Wives seldom, if ever, were named in deeds or land grants, and, in the early days, marriage bonds often were not sent in to the County Court by ministers in those cases where the marriage was performed by a minister rather than by an officer of the court. In addition, many of the parish records of marriages, births, and deaths were lost or destroyed, and County Court records, including court minutes, Wills, Estate Records, Deeds, Bonds, etc, were destroyed when court houses were destroyed over the years, especially during the War Between the States.

While positive proof still may be lacking, there is some evidence to support the theory by North Carolina descendants of William Garrett of Fairfax County, Va., that Edward Garrett, Sr. who obtained the land grant in Fairfax County, Va. in 1742, was either the lineal or collateral descendant of William Garrett who came to Jamestown, Va. in 1607, and that he, Edward, Sr., was the ancestor, or collateral ancestor, of Nicholas Garrett, father of William Garrett who married Mary Lucas in Fairfax County, Va. As was stated on a previous page, William and Mary (Lucas) Garrett had a son, Thomas Garrett, who was orphaned when his father died in 1778. William's widow, Mary (Lucas) Garrett, married secondly, Moses Simpson of Fairfax County, Va., and they removed to Guilford County, North Carolina ca. 1795-1800, and settled on the south west side of Haw River, a few miles down stream from historic High Rock Ford, on land they purchased in 1799 from Henry Brannock.

Thomas Garrett, son of Mary (Lucas) and her first husband, William Garrett, married Susan Simpson, daughter of William and Jane (Keene) Simpson of Fairfax County, Va., and they resided in the southwestern part of Caswell County, N.C., near Camp Springs Methodist Church which church he, Thomas Garrett, helped to found in 1809. Jane Garrett (1807-1857), daughter of Thomas and Susan (Simpson) Garrett, married 18 Jan. 1831 Robert Swift (1807-1853), son of George Alexander Swift and his wife, Sarah Swift. Both Robert and Jane were residents of Caswell Co., N.C., at the time of their marriage, and the ceremony was performed in Caswell County, but the N.C. Office of Archives and History, through error, filed the Marriage Bond in the Stokes County files, probably because of the fact that the name "Stokes" appeared on the marriage bond as Governor of the State. Footnote: Robert and Jane (Garrett) Swift, were this writer's grandparents.

Mary (Lucas) Garrett and her second husband, Moses Simpson of Fairfax County, Va., were the parents of General Francis Lucas Simpson, referred to herein on a previous page.

On file in Fairfax County, Va., and in the Va. State Library in Richmond, is the will of William Garrett of Fairfax County. The will dated 8 April 1778, probated 21 Sept. 1778, names William's wife, Mary Garrett and his son, Thomas Garrett, legatees. He named his father, Nicholas Garrett, Executor. Also on file in Fairfax County, and in the Virginia State Library, is the will of Nicholas Garrett of Fairfax Co., father of William Garrett. Legatees named in the will are his wife, Mary, grandson Thomas Garrett, Ann Carrington Kerhappeck, wife of Sampson Tramel, Jr. The Nicholas Garrett will is dated 20 Dec. 1786, and probated 18 May, 1795, Fairfax County, Virginia.

Some members of the Garrett family are said to have migrated from Warwick County, Va., (Jamestown and Williamsburg) to Henrico, Fairfax and York Counties, Va. This is supported to some extent by the names William, Robert, Edward and Isaac Garrett, appearing in land grants, deeds, wills, and estate records in each of these counties and in such chronological date order as to suggest father, son, and grandson descension. Example: John Garrett received one of the earliest land grants in Warwick County, and on 28 Sept. 1738, John Garrett received a grant of 400 acres of land in Henrico County. Robert Garrett received a grant of 285 acres in York County 18 June 1666. William Garrett's estate was settled in Henrico County 10 Sept. 1671. Elizabeth Garrett was made administratrix of the estate of her deceased husband, William Garrett, in 1688 (Ref: Book 5 Deeds and Wills, page 358, Henrico County, Va.) See Book 5 for settlement of the estate of Will Garrett Aug. 1, 1696. Book III page 224, April 1699, refers to William Garrett as Sheriff of Henrico County. Page 353 Deeds 1719-1724, Henrico County Va., refers to the will of William Garrett, probated August 1724. Virginia Land Patents Henrico Co., Va. Book 13 page 534, shows land patent of 400 acres to John Garrett on the south side of Appomattox.

Bible records of Mrs. E.P. Garrett of Belle County, Alabama, state that the parents of John Garrett were:

John Garrett, born ca. 1630-40, died 1672, Henrico Co., Va. Wife, Katherine, had issue, Isaac Garrett, born 1670, died 1745. Married Ann, secondly, Mary, born 1665, had issue, Isaac Garrett, born Henrico Co., Va.

died Cumberland Co., Va., between 1745-1754, married Ann, had issue, John Garrett, Ann Garrett, Mary Garrett, and William Garrett. John Garrett, born ca. 1694, died 1744, married Susannah Burton. Ann Garrett married Matthew Agee. Mary Garrett died before 1744, married Peter Ford. William Garrett married \_\_\_\_\_?

Henrico Co. Will Book 1719-1724, contains the will of William Garrett, probated Aug. 1724. Deed Book 1744-1748, Henrico Co., records a deed from William Kennon of land on Old Town Creek where William Garrett formerly lived. Deed Book 1728-1734, page 336, records deed from Isaac Garrett to Charles Cousins, land on south side of Old Town Creek near land of George Archer. Dec. 1731, Goochland Co., Va. - "Isaac Garrett exempt from Taxes". Deed Book 4, page 57 - "Isaac Garrett to William Vosser."

The Bible records of Dr. Van F. Garrett of Williamsburg, Va., contain the following entrances: "Ann Thornton married Samuel Tilson, and had issue -(3) Ann born 10 Sept. 1795, married Richard Garrett, Sr., 8 April 1807, son of Dr. Robert Garrett, father of Professor Van F. Garrett of William and Mary College". The will of Richard Garrett mentions children, Richard, Polly, William, John, Edward, and Robert.

"Genealogical and Historical Notes on Culpepper Co., Va." by Raleigh Thomas Green, 1900, Vol. II, carries the statement that Catherine Mischau, granddaughter of Paul Mischau, died in 1798, and that her husband was John Garrett. On page 50 Vol. II, of the same publication under the caption, "Bryan Lillard and Family", there is a statement that John Lillard, soldier of the American Revolution, and father of Nancy (Lillard) Bryan, married a Miss Garrett: that daughter, Nancy Lillard, married John Bryan, and they had a son, Silas Lillard Bryan, who was the father of William Jennings Bryan, the "Great Commoner." There is a statement on page 66 of the aforementioned notes that John Lillard married Rachal Garrett in 1786, and that Benjamin Lang married Polly Garrett in 1792. Also quoted in the notes is a letter from Senator William Garrett of Ridgeway, Va., as follows: "My grandfather, James Garrett, in the early part of the 19th century, moved from Culpepper Co., Va. and settled in Rockingham County, N.C., and lived there until ca. 1841, then moved to Johnson County, Missouri with his father, but returned to N.C."

The following information on the Garrett family was furnished by Mr. Earl Garrett, Jr. of Linden Drive, Danville, Va. (phone 1-804-793-6372) and by Miss Susie Sharp, Chief Justice, North Carolina Supreme Court, Justice Building, Raleigh, N.C. (Residence 521 Wade Ave., Raleigh, N.C.) William Starling Garrett (1821-1903), Henry County, Va., married Mary Anne Price, and they had a son, Thomas Jefferson Garrett, (1861-1946) Henry Co. Va., who married Lelia Jones. William Starling Garrett's father migrated to Henry County, Missouri in pioneer days taking his family and ten of his eleven children with him. He left one son, Bollen Garrett, who lived and died in the Madison area of Rockingham County. William Starling Garrett, brother of Bollen, came back to North Carolina from Missouri and married his boyhood sweetheart, Ann Price, and they purchased a farm in Rockingham Co. N.C., bordering on Henry Co., Va., where they made their home. The old Garrett home in Henry County, Va., according to Earl Garrett and Chief Justice Susie Sharp, is still standing. Peter Grady Garrett, a retired school teacher,

who was residing at the Jefferson Hotel, Richmond, Va., when last contacted by this writer during the year 1977, is said to have accumulated much genealogical data on the Garrett family which he expected to turn over to Duke University. This writer was unable, however, to obtain any information from him relative to the Garrett family.

Miss Susie Sharp, Chief Justice of the North Carolina Supreme Court, and daughter of the late James Sharp, Rockingham County attorney, stated that she is the great granddaughter of Bollen Garrett of Rockingham County, and great-great granddaughter of William Starling Garrett, who removed, first from Henry Co., Va. to Rockingham Co., N.C., then to Henry Co., Missouri.

Joseph Walton Garrett, Jr., born 1911, Rockingham County, N.C., son of Joseph Walton Garrett (1858-1947) advised this writer that he is the grandson of Bollen Garrett whose home was located near the town of Madison in Rockingham County, N.C. Joseph Walton Garrett, Jr., stated that he practiced law in Madison and in Reidsville, N.C.; that he served in the N.C. House of Representatives during the 1937, 1939, and 1941 sessions. He further stated that he served for a period of time as a member of the N.C. Parole Board. And then as Commissioner of Revenue for North Carolina until his retirement a few years past. He and his wife, Edythe (Holloway), now reside at 4305 Pamlico Drive, Raleigh, N.C. They have one child, a daughter, Elizabeth (Garrett) Ludden, who lives in a distant state.

PART XIISIMPSON FAMILYEarly Records of The Simpson Family In  
Virginia And In Maryland

According to Early Records of The Simpson Family, by Helen A. Simpson, the Normans came into Scotland in great numbers after the Norman Conquest in the eleventh century and occupied much of the lowland. Many of these families claimed Norman descent, and the Simpsons of the Scotch lowlands claimed descent from Simon de'Fraser, a Norman Nobleman, through the Fraser clan. John Simpson, "Scotchman", born in Scotland, died in Stafford County, Va., ca. 1698, may have been a descendant of the Norman Nobleman.

The earliest records of the Simpson family in Virginia are found in the publication, Original Immigrants - 1600-1700, which states on page 181, that one Thomas Simpson was living at "Archers Hoop", Virginia on 16 Feb. 1623. On page 104 of the same publication there is a statement that Thomas Simpson, age 17, sailed on the Paule of London Leonard Betts, bound to Virginia, 5 July 1635, and on page 136, there is a statement that Thomas Simpson, age 24, sailed on the Constance, 24 October 1635. On page 310, Abstracts of Virginia Patents, there is a statement that John Simpson received 600 acres of land in Lancaster County, Va. 28 July 1662, and that he also received 600 acres on the south side of Marattican Creek. The publication, Cavaliers and Pioneers of Virginia, states on page 510 that John Simpson received 2100 acres of land on the north side of the Rappahanack River 6 June 1666.

The Register of Overwhorton's Parish, Stafford County, Va. (1723-1758) compiled by George Harrison Sanford King, states on pages 107-108 that John Simpson (1) a "Scotchman" settled on Acquia Creek, Stafford Co. Virginia, and received a land grant there as well as on Great Hunting Creek.

Beth Mitchell, in her recent publication, Beginning At A Whiteoak, in which she has recorded patents and Northern Neck Grants of Fairfax County, Virginia, briefly describes patents and land grants made to members of the Simpson family in Fairfax County, Virginia as follows:

1. John Carr- John Simpson, 627 acres patented 20 Nov. 1678, P.6: 671 North side Great Hunting Creek. Repatented by John Simpson 28 Jan. 1694/5, as N.N. Grant 2:110.
2. George Simpson, 256 acres, 14 Nov. 1741 N.N.E: 360 South Run of Pohick, adjacent to his own land.
3. George Simpson, 18 acres 20 Jan 1820, N.N. B2:533, Sandy Run.
4. John Simpson, 109½ acres, 4 April 1795, N.N.W: 558, west side of Wolf Run, corner Beckwith.

5. Moses Simpson, 323 acres, 18 Feb. 1744, N.N. F:211, adjacent to Francis Cofer and Henry Ward, known as Calico Tract, devised to his nephews, George and Joseph Simpson (FX Wills E:184).
6. Moses Simpson, Sr., 39 $\frac{1}{4}$  acres, 6 May 1773, N.N. I:236 LS, drain of Pohick on south side of Ox Road adjacent to Robinson.
7. Moses Simpson, 27 acres 21 Oct. 1780 N.N. I:387 LS northside of Catamount Branch and northside of Sandy Run, corner Tillet (mentions a mill dam).
8. Moses Simpson, 27 lr. 28 P 20 Jan. 1820 N.N. B 2:534, South Run Pohick, corner Richard Simpson's patent and Coffer's patent.
9. Moses Simpson 45 3r 7 Dec. 1820 N.N. C2:78 Occoquan adjacent to Simpson and Faulkner.
10. Richard Simpson 300 acres, 15 April 1727 N.N. B:80 LS, Wolf Run, Popshead adjacent to John Waugh, Richard Simpson deeded to Richard Simpson, Jr., 18 April 1745 (FX Deeds A. 355).  
Richard Simpson, Jr. and Mary, his wife, sold this land 27 Sept. 1754 to Edward Emms for 20,000 pounds of inspected tobacco (FX Deeds C:786). This land later was devised to William Kinchloe, who with his wife, Mary, sold it to Samuel Littlejohn 20 April 1772. (FX Deeds L:273, 18 May 1774). Footnote: Richard and his wife, Mary (Kinchloe) Simpson, must have removed from Fairfax Co., Va. to Orange Co., N.C. about the time of this sale, since he obtained a land grant in Orange Co. on Haw River at High Rock Creek in 1754, in what now is Rockingham Co., N.C.
11. Richard Simpson, 188 acres, 8 March 1730/1 N.N. C:122 LS, Pohick branches adjacent to Simpson, north of land on which he now lives.
12. Thomas Simpson, 423 acres 6 June 1717, NN 5:141, both sides Sandy Run.

Thomas Simpson, carpenter, devised 123 acres to his oldest son, William. He devised 200 acres to his son, Baxter, and he devised 100 acres to Mary Woodard. (Pr Wm. Will Book C:16, 13 Oct. 1734). Baxter deeded his 200 acres to his son, James, 16 Mar. 1792. (FX Deeds U:325). Baxter, Gilbert, Richard, Sr., Richard, Jr., and William Simpson were on Green's 1749 list of Tithables.

According to Minutes of the Vestry, Truro Parish, Richard Simpson and Thomas Ford were ordered to procession land between Occoquan and Pohick on the upper side of Ox Road as far up as Popshead in 1742. In 1751, their territory was described as from Sandy Run to Popshead and the Branches of Difficult. Moses Simpson and James Halley, Sr., were ordered in 1767 and 1771 to procession the land between Occoquan, the Ox Road, and the county line. George Simpson and William Keene in 1771, were assigned territory between Ox Road and Back Lick Road.

The publication, Colonial Families of America, states on page 493, Volume III, that Thomas Simpson, probably from Warwickshire, England, is recorded as being in St. Mary's Parish (County) Maryland, 2 July, 1649, and that he received from Lord Baltimore a grant of 450 acres of land there in 1652.

The Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America, Vol. I, states on page 333 that Thomas Simpson from England was recorded in St. Mary's Parish (County) Maryland 2 July, 1649, and received a land grant there from Lord Baltimore in 1652.

Although there are records of other immigrants by the name of Simpson who came to Virginia and Maryland prior to or about the same period during which John Simpson, "Scotchman", settled on Acquia Creek in Stafford County, Virginia, and Thomas Simpson from England settled in St. Mary's Parish (County) in Maryland, this chapter will deal only with the John Simpson, "Scotchman", family of Stafford County, Virginia, and the Thomas Simpson, "Englishman", family of St. Mary's Parish, (County) Maryland.

While there is no evidence known by this writer that would link the two Simpson families, one in Virginia and one in Maryland, before coming to the New World, descendants of John Simpson, "Scotchman", from Stafford Co., Virginia, and descendants of Thomas Simpson, "Englishman", from St. Mary's Parish, (County) Maryland, migrated to Fairfax County, Virginia, and intermarried. In addition, there were many intermarriages between the Dukes, Swifts, Garretts, and the two branches (Maryland and Virginia branches) of the Simpson families, previously referred to herein, and many of the descendants of these same families removed to the Piedmont section of North Carolina and settled in what now constitutes Alamance, Caswell, Durham, Guilford, Orange, and Rockingham Counties, all of these counties having once been a part of Orange County.

## I. JOHN SIMPSON, "SCOTCHMAN" AND SOME OF HIS

### DESCENDANTS IN VIRGINIA AND NORTH CAROLINA:

Records in the Virginia State Library, Genealogical Section, Richmond, Va., state that John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", received three land grants from Margaret Lady Culpepper and Thomas Lord Fairfax. These grants, recorded as "Northern Neck" Grants 2, 1694-1700, on reel 288 in the Va. State Library are as follows:

1. Page 178-179; John Simpson, 217 acres in Stafford County, Va., adjoining Capt. George Brent, George Mason, and Guine, upon the Meadower. Grant dated 26 July 1695.
2. Pages 179-180; John Simpson, 200 acres in Stafford County Virginia, beginning at the dividing line between the said John Simpson and Lewis Griffin, and running along an old line to Major Haston's line and Batten's line. Grant dated 27 July, 1698.
3. Pages 296-297; John Simpson, 100 acres in Stafford County, Va., beginning at the head of a branch of Acquan Creek called and known as Hughes Branch at Thomas George's corner. Grant dated 8 November 1698.

In addition to these three grants, John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", received a grant of 627 acres of land on the northwest side of Great Hunting Creek. This grant is registered in Patent Book #3, page 110, and is dated 28 Jan. 1694/5. Footnote: the land described in this grant is located in what now is Fairfax Co., Va.

The Registry of Overwharton's Parish, Stafford Co., Va., states on pages 107-108 that John (1) Simpson a "Scotchman" settled on Acquia Creek, Stafford Co., Va., and received land grants there and on Great Hunting Creek. The Register further states that he apparently gave rise to a large family; that his eldest son, John (2) Simpson, Jr. died testate, naming his wife, Silent Simpson, Executrix. Will probated 10 August 1756, Stafford Co., Va.

Tylers Quarterly, Historical and Genealogical Magazine, Vol. 21, states on pages 54-61 that near Acquia Creek is an ancient tombstone with the inscription: "Here lies the body of Elizabeth Simpson who departed this life March ye 14, 1698. Born July 27, 1695."

Court records of Stafford County, Va., disclose that a suit was entered 12 Dec. 1698, against the administrator of the John Simpson, deceased, estate. This John Simpson, "Scotchman", father of John (2) Jr. apparently died intestate.

#### LINEAGE

\* John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", born in Scotland before 1645, died ca. 1698. Stafford County, Virginia had the following 6 children for which there is a known record. (There may have been more).

1. John (2) Simpson, Jr.
2. Thomas Simpson.
3. George Simpson.
4. Ann (Simpson) Gist.
5. Richard (1) Simpson.
6. Elizabeth Simpson.

1. John (2) Simpson, Jr., son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", born ca. 1680, in Stafford County, Va., and died ca. 1756. His will was probated 10 Aug. 1756, Stafford Co., Va.. According to the Register, St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co., Va., he married first, 6 August 1735, Elizabeth Naylor of Brunswick Parish. He married, secondly, 17 August 1740, Silent Johnson. (Ref. Tyler's Quarterly Vol. 21, pages 54-61). His will, probated 10 Aug. 1756, Stafford County, Va., names as legatees, Anne Suddreth, daughter of Benjamin Suddreth, and Alexander Simpson. His wife, Silent Simpson, was named Executrix of his will.
2. Thomas Simpson, son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", born ca. 1682, Stafford Co., Va., died 1734, Prince William County, Va., married Jane. His estate was inventoried in 1741, in Prince William Co., Va.

According to Virginia Wills and Inventories 1799, by William Montgomery Clements, Thomas Simpson of Prince William Co., Va., son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", of Stafford



County, Va., left a will filed (dated?) 19 Feb. 1734, in Prince William County, Va., in which he named as legatees: his wife, Jane; sons, William, Baxter, Thomas; and daughters Anne Simpson, Mary Woodard; and grandchildren, Thomas Woodard, and Anne Woodard.

3. George Simpson, son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", born ca. 1687, Stafford Co., Va., died ca. 1750. According to Virginia Wills and Administrations of Estates 1632-1800, George Simpson, son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", left a will dated 1750, Stafford Co., Va.
4. Ann (Simpson) Gist, daughter of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", born ca. 1689, Stafford Co., Va., died ca. 1775, Loudoun Co., Va., married John Gist.
5. Richard (1) Simpson, youngest son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", was born ca. 1692, Stafford Co., Va., died ca. 1762. Will probated 21 Dec. 1762, Fairfax Co., Va., married Sarah \_\_\_\_\_, born ca. 1706, died \_\_\_\_\_, will probated 1776, Fairfax Co., Va.
6. Elizabeth Simpson, daughter of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", born 27 July 1695, Stafford Co., Va., died 14 March 1698, Stafford Co., Va. Her tombstone near Acquia Creek in Stafford County bears her name and the date of her birth and death.

The fact that John (2) Simpson, Jr., Thomas Simpson, George Simpson, Ann (Simpson) Gist, Richard (2) Simpson, and Elizabeth Simpson, all were children of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", of Stafford County, Va., is supported by the following records:

- (1) Mrs. Ann (Simpson) Gist aged 80, Loudon Co., Va., in a deposition taken 23 May 1769, stated that she was the daughter of John Simpson, "Scotchman", of Stafford County, Va.; that John (2) Simpson, Jr., of Stafford County, Va., who died about 12 years ago (1756-57) was the eldest son of John (1) Simpson who was a "Scotchman" and father of the deponent; that the next two eldest brothers of John (2) Jr., whose names were Thomas and George (1), died about 50 years ago (ca. 1719-20). (Ref: Tyler's Quarterly Vol. 21, No. 1, July 1939.)
- (2) Deposition by Catherine Halley, of lawful age, taken in Fairfax Co., Va., 7 August 1730, states that John (2) Simpson, Jr., eldest son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", intermarried with her mother and that she lived with him for many years during which time she frequently heard the said John (2) Simpson, Jr. say that he had two brothers, Thomas and George, who were dead, and that Richard (1) Simpson was the youngest brother and the only one then living. Ref: Tyler's Quarterly Magazine, Vol. 21, No. 1. Page 61, July 1935.

Richard (1) Simpson, youngest son of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", was born ca. 1692, in Stafford County, Va., and died 1761/62, in Fairfax County, Va. He married Sary (Sara). He left a will dated 19 Sept. 1761, probated 21 December 1762, recorded in Will Book B-I, 1752-1767, Fairfax Co., Va. Wills. Richard (1) named his wife, Sarah (Sary), and the following children and grandchildren as beneficiaries in his will:

1. Son, George (2) Simpson.
2. Son, Moses (1) Simpson. *Lucas*
3. Wife, Sary or (Sara) Simpson.
4. Daughter, Elizabeth Simpson Halley.
5. Daughter, Sary (Sara) Simpson Windsor.
6. Daughter, Mary Simpson Canterbury.
7. Granddaughter, Caron Happack. Grandson, George Windsor.
8. Son, Richard (2) Simpson.

Executors, Sons, George (2) and Moses (1) Simpson.

Sarah (Sary) Simpson, widow of Richard (1) Simpson, died ca. 1765/6, in Fairfax Co., Va. Her will, dated May 1766, and probated 10 Aug. 1766, in Fairfax Co., Va. names the following legatees:

1. Son, Moses (1) Simpson.
2. Son, George (2) Simpson.
3. Son, Richard (2) Simpson.
4. Son, William Barker.
5. Daughter, Elizabeth Halley.
6. Granddaughter, Sarah Halley.
7. Granddaughter, Sarah Windsor.
8. Granddaughter, Sarah Simpson, daughter of Richard (2) Simpson of North Carolina, the wife of Nathaniel Hart.

Executor, William Barker. Footnote: William Barker must have been Sarah's son by a former marriage, since he was not named in Richard (1) Simpson's will.

Elizabeth (Simpson) Halley, daughter of Richard and Sarah Simpson, born 18 Nov. 1717, died 22 July 1785, Fairfax County, Va., married James Halley, born 1707, died 1792, Fairfax Co., Va. Thomas Halley (ca. 1662-1750), father of James, was a collateral descendant of Edmund Halley (1636-1741) noted mathematician who first correctly calculated the orbit of the comet that bears his name, "Halley's Comet". He was also an Astronomer.

James and Elizabeth (Simpson) Halley had ten children, one of whom, John, married Susan Hart. John Halley was one of the earliest Kentucky pioneers settling in Boonsborough, Ky. He is said to have been the first man in Kentucky to float, in 1783, a cargo of tobacco down the Ky, Ohio, and Miss. Rivers to New Orleans, and the first to ship tobacco from Ky. direct to England. Footnote: A diary of his trip down the River to New Orleans is preserved by a descendant.

Another son, Henry Simpson Halley, 1762-1858, married Elizabeth Hampton, daughter of John and his wife, Margaret Pierce, whose father was an English Nobleman. Henry Simpson Halley was a well to do planter. His plantation was called "Pleasant Green". He was a neighbor of George Washington. He served as a volunteer under George Washington at the age of 17, and was with him at the surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown.

In 1824, he moved to Kentucky where he purchased a plantation that included the site of old "Fort Boonsboro". (Ref: Colonial Families of The United States of America, Vol. II, pages 302-302.)

Moses (1) Simpson, the Elder, son of Richard (1) and Sarah (Sary) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., left a will dated 7 Jan. 1787, probated 15 Jan. 1787, recorded in Will Book E., page 184, Fairfax Co., Va. Named as beneficiaries in Moses (1) Simpson, The Elder's will are: Five nephews, "all sons of my brother, George".

1. Aaron Simpson,
2. William Simpson,
3. James Simpson,
4. George (2) Simpson,
5. Joseph Simpson.

The above named nephews, all of whom were the sons of his brother, George Simpson.

6. Nephew, Richard (3) Simpson, "son of my brother, Richard (2) Simpson in Carolina."
7. Niece, Elizabeth (Libby) Halley, "daughter of my sister Elizabeth (Simpson) Halley."
8. Nephew, Richard Windsor, "son of my sister Sary Windsor."
9. Savory Jacobs.
10. Nephew, John Halley, "son of my sister, Elizabeth (Libby) (Simpson) Halley".

Executors - Nephews, Richard, William, and Aaron Simpson.

There is no record of Moses Simpson, the Elder, ever having been married. He left a substantial estate to his nephews and nieces, all grandchildren of his parents, Richard (1) and Sarah (Sary) Simpson of Fairfax County, Va. The Virginia Census of 1782, lists Moses Simpson as the only white member of his household along with 37 blacks. The census also lists some 15 buildings owned by Moses Simpson, the Elder.

\* Since reproducing the information recorded earlier in this report concerning John Simpson, "Scotchman", recent research has uncovered records which lead this writer, along with several other Simpson family researchers, to speculate that it was John(1) Simpson, father of John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", instead of the "Scotchman" himself, who received on 20 Nov. 1678, the land grant of 627 acres of land on the north side of Great Hunting Creek in Fairfax County, Va., and that it was John(2), "Scotchman", son of John(1) Simpson, who on 26 July 1695, received the grant of 217 acres of land adjoining Capt. George Brent and others on the Meddower in Stafford County, Va. Since records disclose that this same 217 acre tract was sold by John(2) Simpson on 11 April 1705, to one Coren Melbey, we again speculate that the John(1) Simpson referred to in the suit entered on 12 Dec. 1698, by George Lowther vs. Jno. Wythers, Administrator of "John Simpson, late of this County (Stafford), deceased", was John(1), father of John(2), "Scotchman", and not the "Scotchman" himself, who

heretofore, was thought to have been the John(1) Simpson, "Scotchman", against whose estate the suit was entered in 1698.

The evidence outlined below appears to strongly support the theory that the John(1) Simpson who obtained the grant in 1678 of 627 acres of land in Fairfax Co., and against whose estate the suit was entered in 1698, was John(1) Simpson, father of John(2) the "Scotchman":

1. Neither John(1) nor John(2), "Scotchman", appear to have left a will, and no records have been found of the settlement of their estates, except the 12 Dec. 1698 suit heretofore referred to as having been entered against the administrator of the estate of John(1) Simpson, deceased, which places the date of this John(1) Simpson's death as December 1698, or earlier. He could not, therefore, have been the John(2) Simpson who sold to Coren Melbey on 11 April 1705, the 217 acre tract that was granted to John(2) Simpson "Scotchman", by grant dated 26 July 1695.

2. Land records in the Virginia State Library disclose that John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", received a grant of 217 acres of land in Stafford County, Va., on 26 July 1695, from Margaret Lady Culpepper, and Thomas Lord Fairfax. This was one of three Northern Neck grants made to John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", by Lady Culpepper, and Lord Fairfax in Stafford Co. The other two grants were as follows; One, dated 27 July 1695, for 200 acres, and the other dated 8 Nov. 1698, was for 100 acres.

3. On 11 April 1705, John(2) Simpson, (obviously this was John(2), the "Scotchman"), sold this same 217 acres of land described in the '26 July 1695, land grant, referred to above, to one Coren Melbey. The deed from John(2) Simpson to Coren Melbey states: "the 217 acres of land here-in conveyed was patented by the said John Simpson on 26 July 1695". An entry made on the recorded deed by the Recording Official, and manually signed by him, states that "Mary, the wife of the said John Simpson, in person relinquished her right of Dower to the land." Footnote: Photocopies of the deed and land grants referred to above are owned by this writer, the originals of which are preserved in Virginia Archives in the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Va. These instruments leave no room for doubt that John(2) Simpson who sold the land to Melbey in 1705, was the same John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", who received the 217 acre land grant in 1695. It also proves that his wife was named Mary.

4. John(3) Simpson, Jr., eldest son of John(2), the "Scotchman", could not have been the John(2) Simpson who received the Northern Neck land grant of 217 acres on 26 July 1695, that later was sold to Coren Melbey 11 April 1705. John(3) Jr., was not born until 1680, and thus he would have been too young to have received a land grant in 1695. In addition, the wife of the John(2) Simpson who sold the 217 acres to Melbey was named Mary, as stated in the deed. According to the Register of St. Paul's Parish, Stafford County, Va., Elizabeth Naylor was the first wife of John(3) Simpson, Jr., and his second wife was Silent Johnson. The Last Will and Testament of John(3) Simpson, Jr., names his wife, Silent Simpson, as Executrix.

From information recorded in Virginia Land Patents and Grants, Patent Book No. 6, there is good reason to speculate that John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", was the son of the John(1) Simpson who, along with John Carr, received a land grant on 20 Nov. 1678, of 627 acres of land on the Northwest side of Great Hunting Creek in Fairfax Co., Va., for the importation (transporting)

of 13 persons, including John(3) and Mary Simpson, to Virginia. This grant initially, was registered to John Carr and John(1) Simpson, by patent dated 20 Nov. 1678, (page 671), and later was repatented by John(1) Simpson on 28 Jan. 1694/5, as a Northern Neck Grant (NN 2:110). The John(2) Simpson who was transported by John Carr and John(1) Simpson to Virginia may have been John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", son of the John(1) Simpson who transported him and Mary to Virginia, and he may have been the same John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", who obtained the 217 acre land grant on 26 July 1695, and who sold the land on 11 April 1705, to Coren Melbey. Footnote: A portion of the city of Alexandria, Va. is located on this same 627 acre tract of land.

5. On 7 Nov. 1677, George Brent was granted 1143 acres of land on the upper run of Great Hunting Creek in Fairfax Co. for the importation (transporting) of 23 persons, including John Simpson, to Virginia. This could have been the John(1) Simpson referred to above as the father of John(2) Simpson, the "Scotchman".

6. According to tradition held by some North Carolina descendants of John(2) Simpson, "Scotchman", one of the early Simpson family settlers in the new world owned a ship, and transported immigrants from England to America and on his return trips to England he is said to have transported tobacco and brandy. This could very well have been the John(1) Simpson who, with John Carr, received the 627 acres of land for transporting 13 persons, including his son, John, and Mary Simpson to America in 1678. Reference: Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstracts of Virginia Land Patents and Grants Vol. II 1666-1695, pages 41, 180, and 194, Va. State Library, Richmond, Va. 1977. Also Deed dated 11 April 1705, from John(2) Simpson to Coren Melbey in which he conveyed to Melbey the same 217 acre tract of land that was patented (granted) to John(2) Simpson by patent dated 26 July 1695. This deed carries the statement by the recorder that Mary, wife of the said John(2) Simpson, in person relinquished her right of Dower in the land. This John(2) could not have been the John(3) Jr., previously referred to herein as the son of John(2), the "Scotchman", since John(3) Jr. was not born until 1680, and would not have been old enough on 26 July 1695 to have received the grant of this 217 acres of land that was sold by John(2) and Mary to Coren Melbey in 1705, besides, the wife of John, Jr. was not named Mary.

Based on the evidence cited above, this researcher has concluded that it was John(1) Simpson, father of the "Scotchman", against whose estate the suit was entered in 1698 and that John(2) the "Scotchman", was still living in 1705, and that it was he who sold the 217 acre tract of land to Coren Melbey in 1705.

208

PART XIII

Richard (2) Simpson, Recorded as "Captain Richard (2) Simpson", and Some of His Descendants In North Carolina:

Captain Richard (2) Simpson, grandson of John (1) Simpson, "Scotchman", of Stafford County, Va., was born ca. 1723, in Fairfax Co., Va., and died 1785/86, in Caswell Co., N.C. He married Mary Kinchloe, daughter of William and Mary Kinchloe of Fairfax Co., Va.

The children of Richard (2) Simpson and his wife, Mary (Kinchloe) Simpson, named in Richard's will dated 25 November 1783, probated Jan. 1786, and recorded in Book B. Folio 331, Caswell County, N.C. Registry were:

1. Susannah Simpson, married David Burton.
2. Keziah Simpson, married 1st., a Mr. Buchanan, married secondly, Major John Reid, late of Washington Co., Va.
3. Margaret Simpson, married Jeremiah "Jerr" Williamson.
4. Richard (3) Simpson, Jr., married Henrietta Williams, daughter of Colonel John Williams of Caswell Co., N.C.
5. Elizabeth Simpson, married Jesse Oldham.
6. Sarah Simpson, married Nathaniel Hart of Caswell Co., N.C., one of the 9 proprietors of The Transylvania Company, and father-in-law of General Isaac Shelby, the first Governor of Kentucky.
7. Mary Ann Simpson, married Tyree Harris, Sr., High Sheriff of Orange Co., N.C.
8. Lydia Simpson, married Zaccheus Tate.
9. Edie Simpson, married William Nunn.
10. Nancy Simpson, married Waddy Tate.
11. Priscilla (Poston)? was named in Capt. Richard's will as his granddaughter, but he did not recite her parents name.

Capt. Richard (2) Simpson named as Executors of his will, his son, Richard (3) Simpson, Jr., his wife, Mary, and his son-in-law, David Burton.

Mary (Kinchloe) Simpson, widow of Capt. Richard (2) Simpson, left a will dated 6 Nov. 1797, probated Oct. Court, 1798, and recorded in Book C. Folio 331, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. She named the following children and grandchildren in her will: Daughters, Margaret Williamson, Keziah Reid; son, Richard (3) Simpson, Jr.; grandchildren, the children of Nathaniel Hart and Tyree Harris, deceased, Polly Prath, wife of James Prath, Betsie Currie, wife of Hugh Currie; daughters, Elizabeth Oldham, Lydia Tate; granddaughters, Priscilla Dickens, wife of William Dickens, three children of Waddy Tate, deceased, Viz. Ede, Lidikiah and Jesse Tate, and the five children of David Burton by his first wife, Viz. Lisa, Chinia, Polly, John and David. She named her son, Richard (3) Simpson, Jr. Executor.

Capt. Richard (2) Simpson, son of Richard (1) and wife, Sarah (Sary), on 27 Sept. 1754, sold the land he inherited from his father, Richard (1) Simpson in Fairfax Co., Va., and removed to North Carolina where he received a land grant dated 15 March 1756, of 612 acres of land on the north side of the north prong of Haw River along High Rock (now Herbiu's) Creek in that part of Orange County that was first cut off to form Guilford, and later cut off from Guilford to form Rockingham Co. The grant is recorded in Grant Book 12 page 36, File 176.N.C. Land Grant Office. The original grant is preserved in N.C. Archives. On 10 June 1761, Richard (2) Simpson received from Lord Granville, a grant of 180 acres of land on the south fork of Stoney Creek in that part of Orange County that was cut off in 1777 to form Caswell County. The original executed grant is preserved in N.C. Archives, Raleigh, N.C. File No. SSLG 100-C, and the grant is recorded in N.C. Land Grant Book 12, page 38, Grant No. 110 N.C. Land Grant Office. Footnote: This was the tract of land on which this writer was born.

In addition to these grants, Richard (2) Simpson acquired several thousand acres of land on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks in what now is Caswell County, N.C., and in Kentucky County, Va., in what now is the State of Kentucky.

Sometime prior to 1770, Richard (2) Simpson removed from his High Rock Plantation on Haw River at High Rock Creek to the area that later on was cut off from Orange to form Caswell County, and settled on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks, where he built his mansion-house, and lived there until his death in 1785/86.

Before his death, Richard (2) Simpson by deed of gift conveyed most of his land to his children and their spouses. On 16 April 1770, he conveyed by deed of gift his High Rock Plantation, consisting of 612 acres (less 100 acres previously sold to Daniel Adams), to his son-in-law, William Nunn, husband of his daughter, Edie (Simpson) Nunn, and on the same day, he conveyed by deed of gift the nearby 67 acre tract of land on which Pinson's Mill (later known as High Rock Water Grist Mill) was located, to his son-in-law, Zaccheus Tate, husband of his daughter, Lydia (Simpson) Tate. Footnote: Sometime prior to 1770, according to Orange Co. Court Records, Richard (2) Simpson acquired this 67 acre tract of land with the water grist mill thereon from Aaron Pinson who had acquired the 67 acres of land with the water grist mill by grant surveyed 17 Dec. 1753. Footnote: Since the survey plat made in 1753 of this 67 acre tract refers to Pinson's Mill in the description, it is evident that the mill, later known as High Rock Mill, was built sometime before the year 1753 on land that Aaron Pinson must have "taken up", probably under the Land Act of 1715, before obtaining the grant on the same land.

Richard (2) Simpson by deed of gift conveyed the 180 acres of land that he had acquired by grant from Lord Granville, along with other lands on both sides of the south fork of Stoney Creek, totaling 700 acres, to his son-in-law Tyree Harris, Sr., High Sheriff of Orange County, husband of Richard's (2) daughter, Mary Ann (Simpson) Harris.

Tyree Harris, Sr., in his will devised this 700 acres of land, which included the 180 acres, to his son, Tyree Harris, Jr., who in turn sold to William Swift, his father-in-law, the 180 acre tract (originally granted to Richard (2) Simpson, by deed recorded 6 April 1789, in Book F. at page

136, Caswell County, N.C. Registry. Footnote: Tyree Harris, Sr., (1728-1787), was the noted representative of the Royal Crown who served, at various intervals, as Legislator, Judge, Tax Receiver, and High Sheriff of Orange County during the years 1758-1770, when Orange Co., included all of present day Orange, Alamance, Caswell, Chatham, Durham, Person, and substantial parts of Guilford, Lee, Randolph, Rockingham, and Wake Counties. Footnote: The office of High Sheriff at that time was the highest administrative office under the Royal Governor of the Province. The aggressive, and often ruthless, actions by Sheriff Tyree Harris, Sr., in levying penalties and seizing the property of the moneyless tax payers for non-payment of taxes is said to have been a major contributing factor that led to the Regulator Uprising that culminated in the Battle of Alamance on 16 May 1771.

Tyree Harris, Jr., son of Tyree Harris, Sr., and his wife, Mary Ann Simpson, daughter of Capt. Richard (2) Simpson, married 18 April 1785, Susannah Swift, daughter of William and Frances (Waddy) Swift. Footnote: Judge William Swift (1723-1808), Revolutionary War Patriot, referred to in a previous chapter of this publication as this writer's great-great grandfather, served as High Sheriff of Caswell County, N.C., beginning in 1792, the year that Person County was cut off from Caswell and the county seat of Caswell was moved from Leasburg to what now is Yanceyville.

Tyree Harris, Jr. sold the 180 acre tract of land on the south fork of Stoney Creek to William Swift, his father-in-law, by deed dated 6 April 1789. This was the same 180 acre tract that Capt. Richard (2) Simpson conveyed to his son-in-law, Tyree Harris, Sr., by deed of gift, and which Tyree, Sr., devised by will to his son Tyree, Jr., who, in turn, sold it to his father-in-law, William Swift. This is said to have been the tract of land on which Tyree, Sr., and his wife, Mary (Simpson) Harris, lived, and where Tyree, Jr., and his wife, Susannah (Swift) Harris, lived after the death of Tyree, Sr. Footnote: The old Harris-Swift burial grounds where Tyree Harris, Sr., was thought to have been buried, can be seen not far from the old Tyree Harris (later the William Swift) home site in southwestern Caswell County.

After selling the 180 acre home site, along with his other lands, to his father-in-law, William Swift, Tyree Harris, Jr., and his wife, Susannah (Swift), removed to Davidson County (now Davidson County, Tenn.) near the newly settled Nashborough (now Nashville, Capital of Tenn.) Tyree Jr. died there in 1801, and his widow, Susannah, married secondly, 19 Dec. 1805, Arthur Drew, brother of the Rev. John Drew of Pitt County, N.C.

Nathaniel Hart, recorded as Capt., and later as Colonel Nathaniel Hart, and his wife, Sarah Simpson, daughter of Capt. Richard (2) and Mary (Kinchloe) Simpson, resided at their pretentious home, "Red House", at Nat's fork on Country Line Creek in what now is the southwestern part of Caswell County, N.C. The Hart estate, according to the British Traveler, Smyth, in his memoirs written ca. 1775, was of "considerable proportions, and it's owner, Nathaniel Hart, was not only a polished member of society, but also an accomplished and complete gentleman." At the Battle of Alamance, Capt. Nathaniel Hart commanded a contingent of Royal Governor Tryon's Militia and was cited by the Governor and his staff for his gallantry and the spirited manner in which he commanded and led his troops in the battle.



As one of the nine proprietors of the Transylvania Company, Hart and Judge Richard Henderson of Granville County, N.C., president and founder of the Company, negotiated in 1775, the purchase from the Cherokee Nation of the land that now comprises the major portion of the states of Kentucky and Tennessee. This was the largest private land purchase ever undertaken in North America.

Susannah Hart, daughter of Nathaniel and his wife, Sarah (Simpson) Hart, in 1783, married General Isaac Shelby, planner of the Battle of Cowpens, and hero of the Battle of King's Mountain. General Shelby later served as the first Governor of the State of Kentucky.

Col. Hart was a leading force in the settlement of Kentucky. He was killed by Indians in July 1782, near Logan's Station in Lincoln Co., Kentucky. Footnote: Nathaniel Hart gave the land on which Hart's Chapel, now Bethesda Presbyterian Church, in Caswell County, N.C. was built.

Nathaniel's older brother, Col. Thomas Hart who resided on Horsley's Creek in Orange, now Caswell Co., was a member of the first Provincial Congress that met in defiance of the Crown in New Bern in Aug. 1775. This was the first independent assemblage in the Colony that met in defiance of orders of the Crown. Thomas Hart's youngest daughter, Lucretia, married Henry Clay, the noted statesman and author of the "Missouri Compromise".

Richard Simpson (3) Jr., son of Capt. Richard (2) and his wife, Mary (Kinchloe) Simpson, was born ca. 1770, in Caswell Co., N.C. He married Henrietta Williams, daughter of Col. John Williams of Caswell Co., N.C. In July 1793, after the Caswell Co. seat was ordered to be removed from Leasburg to what now is Yanceyville, Richard (3) Jr. was appointed to the commission to build the new court house and other public buildings. In Jan. 1796, he was appointed Treasurer of Public Buildings for Caswell County, and in 1800, he represented Caswell County in the North Carolina General Assembly (House of Commons.)

Capt. Richard (2) Simpson in his will, probated Jan. 1786, devised to his son, Richard (3) Jr., the "Manor Plantation whereon I now live", with all my lands adjoining the same, also all the rest of my different tracts in Caswell and Orange Counties not heretofore bequeathed—together with slaves etc. —". Footnote: Capt. Richard (2) bequeathed by will or by deed of gift, heretofore referred to, large acreages of land, to his children, including his land in Kentucky Co., Va. (now the State of Kentucky), which he bequeathed to his daughter, Keziah (Simpson) Buchanon, who married, secondly, Major John Reid.

When Richard (3) Simpson, Jr. became of legal age in 1791, following his father's death, he began selling off the land left him by his father, Capt. Richard (2) Simpson. Included among the sales was a part of the Capt. Richard (2) Simpson's homeplace, which he sold in 1796 to George A. Swift, this writer's great grandfather. In Jan. 1798, he sold 400 acres "beginning near William Swift's Spring and adjoining the land whereon Richard (3) Simpson now lives", to William Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va. This tract was conveyed to William Simpson by deed recorded April Court 1798, in Book K, at Page 231. Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. He conveyed another tract consisting of 36 acres adjoining this tract to the same William Simpson by deed dated 24 April 1800, and recorded in Book L, at Page 237 Caswell Co. Register. Footnote: William Simpson (1757-1820),

of Fairfax Co., Va., was this writer's great-great grandfather on both his mother's and his father's side of the family. William Simpson conveyed both of these tracts of land to his son, Moses Simpson of Caswell County, N.C., by deeds of gift recorded July Court 1815, in Book R, at Pages 212 and 213, respectively, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. Moses Simpson was this writer's great grandfather on his mother's side.

Richard (3) Simpson, Jr., conveyed 950 acres on Stoney Creek adjoining George Swift and William Simpson to James Simpson, William's brother, by deed recorded 19 April 1800, in Book L. at Page 239, Caswell County Registry.

Richard (3) Simpson, Jr., son of Capt. Richard (2), married Henrietta Williams, daughter of Col. John Williams of Caswell Co., N.C., and they had a son, John Kinchloe Simpson, and a daughter, Betsy (Elizabeth) Williams Simpson. There may have been more children, but these were the only ones named in Col. John Williams will, as his grandchildren, the children of his daughter, Henrietta, wife of Richard (3) Simpson. Footnote: The 1797-1865 publication, "Kentucky Marriages" carries the statement - "Davis Hardin of Madison Co., Ky. married 16 Oct. 1808, Miss Eliza (Betsy) Williams Simpson of Fayette County, Ky., daughter of Col. Richard Simpson, late of North Carolina."

Caswell County, N.C. records disclose that Richard (3) Simpson, Jr. was very active in public affairs in Caswell County during the period 1791 to 1802, but his name no longer appears active in the county records after 1807, when he and his wife, Henrietta, sold the land on Horsley's Creek (sometimes referred to as Hanley's Creek), that Henrietta had inherited from her father, Col. John Williams, and removed to Fayette County, Ky. Footnote: The city of Lexington, Ky. is located in Fayette County, Ky. and it is thought that Richard (3) and Henrietta lived in or near what now is the city of Lexington, the home of the University of Kentucky. They were residing in Fayette County, Ky., on June 9, 1808, when, according to the reference in the deed, Richard (3) sold to James Simpson the 167 acre tract of land in front of Jethro Brown's Tavern in Caswell Co., N.C. that he had purchased from John Lennox of Caswell Co. This, and the 16 Oct. 1808, notice of the marriage of Richard's daughter, Elizabeth (Betsy) Williams Simpson, in Fayette County, Ky., is the last record this writer has been able to find of Richard (3) Simpson, Jr. According to information supplied this writer by the Fayette County Clerk, Richard (3) Simpson, Jr., left no will or estate in that county, and it appears that Ky. has no central repository where copies of county records are kept.

Although the Clerk of the Fayette County Court reported that Richard Simpson left no will or estate in Fayette County, census records disclose that he owned a large number of slaves in that county. It is possible, but not probable, that Col. Richard Simpson pursued a military career and removed to another location before his death. A more likely assumption, however, is that the Clerk of the Court was mistaken in reporting that he left no will or estate in that county, or else Col. Richard sold his land and removed to another county. One source says that he removed to Missouri.

Sarah (Sary) (2) Simpson, born ca. 1734, Fairfax Co., Virginia, daughter of Richard (1) and wife, Sarah (Sary) (1) Simpson, married Thomas Windsor of Fairfax County, Virginia.

Thomas Windsor in his will, probated December 1792 in Fairfax Co., Virginia, named the following legatees:

1. Son, John Windsor.
2. Son, Thomas Windsor.
3. Son, William Windsor.
4. Son, Sampson Windsor.
5. Son, Richard Simpson Windsor.
6. Daughter, Jemina (Windsor) Davis.
7. Daughter, Elizabeth Libby (Windsor) Davis.
8. Daughter, Sarah (Windsor) Williams.
9. Daughter, Mary (Windsor) Taylor.
10. Daughter, Marning (Windsor) Williams.
11. Wife, Sarah (Sara) Windsor.

Executors; Wife, Sarah, and sons, Thomas and Richard Windsor.

Joseph Windsor, probably a grandson of Thomas and Sarah (Sary) Windsor of Fairfax County, Virginia, conveyed 5 acres of land by deed dated 2 August 1828, to the Trustees of Camp Springs Methodist Episcopal Church in southwestern Caswell County, N.C. for a "House of Worship." The deed described land beginning at Richard (2) Simpson's corner at the road, and included the spring but excluded the school house.

The 5 acre tract is thought to have embraced, or else lay adjacent to, the 1 acre tract that was sold to the first trustees of the church on 30 June 1809, by James Simpson for the purpose of erecting a "House of Worship." Both tracts originally were a part of the Richard (2) Simpson home-tract. The deed from Thomas Windsor to the trustees is recorded in Book "Y", at page 61, Caswell County, N.C. Registry, and the deed from James Simpson to the first Trustees is dated 30 June 1809, and is recorded in Book "Q" page 19, Caswell County, N.C. Registry. The land was part of a tract sold to James Simpson by Richard (3) Simpson.

The trustees named in the 1809 deed from James Simpson to Camp Springs Church were: Thomas Humphries of Caswell County, James Taylor, Charles Moore, and Thomas Thompson of Rockingham County, and William Matkins of Orange County. The deed is a lengthy document reciting the Articles of Incorporation of the church, together with a set of rules and regulations (by-laws or creed) under which the church was to be governed and operated. The consideration paid James Simpson for the one acre tract of land was \$40.00.

The deed to the church from Joseph Windsor, dated 2 August 1828, is recorded in Book "Y" at page 61, Caswell County, N.C. Registry. Trustees named in this deed were Moses Simpson, Thomas Garrett, John Tapscott, Thomas Christopher, Hugh Gwyn and James Tapscott, all of Caswell County, and Moses Tapscott and John Tapscott of Orange Co. N.C.

Mary Simpson, born ca. 1738, Fairfax County, Virginia, daughter of Richard (1) and his wife, Sarah (Sary) (1) Simpson, married Samuel Canterbury. Mary is named as a legatee by her father, Richard (1) Simpson, in his will, but she is not mentioned in Sarah's (Sary's)(1) will.

William Barker, son of Sarah (Sary) (1) Simpson, wife of Richard (1) Simpson, was named in Sarah (Sary) (1) Simpson's will as her son, and as Executor of her will, but he was not mentioned by Richard (1) Simpson as one of his 6 children named in his will. Perhaps William Barker was Sarah's (Sary's)(1) son by a former marriage.

George Windsor is mentioned by Richard (1) Simpson in his will as his grandson, but he is not mentioned by Richard's (1) wife, Sarah (Sary)(1) in her will, nor is he mentioned in the will of Thomas Windsor. Perhaps he is recorded under a name other than Thomas in his father's will.

Caron Happick was mentioned in Richard(1) Simpson's will as his granddaughter, but she is not mentioned in Sarah's (Sary's)(1) will, nor were the names of her parents cited in the wills of either one of her grandparents.

Mary Simpson, daughter of Richard (1) and Sarah (Sara) (1) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., married Samuel Canterbury. Little else is known of her by this writer.

Richard (2) Simpson

See Part XIII for Richard (2) Simpson ca. 1723-1786, Son of Richard (1) And Sarah (Sary) (1) Simpson of Fairfax County, Virginia, And Some of His Descendants in North Carolina.

Part XIVGeorge (2) Simpson and Some of His DescendantsIn Fairfax County Virginia And In North Carolina

George (2) Simpson (ca. 1730--1782), son of Richard (1) and Sarah (Sary)(1) Simpson of Fairfax County, Virginia, grandson of John (1) Simpson "Scotchman", of Stafford County, Virginia, was born ca. 1730, in Fairfax County, Virginia, and died there in 1782. (Will probated 1782, Fairfax County, Va.) He married Susannah Wheeler, daughter of Richard (2) and his wife, Rebecca (2) Wheeler, daughter of Richard (1) Wheeler and his wife, Rebecca (1), of Fairfax County, Va.

Footnote: Richard (1) Wheeler in his will dated 5 June 1750, probated 26 March 1751, named as beneficiaries, his wife, Rebecca (1), his son, Drummand Wheeler, his son-in-law, George (2) Simpson, and his daughter, Rebecca (2) Wheeler. Rebecca (1) Wheeler of Truro Parish, Fairfax County, Va., in her will dated 13 April 1758, probated 19 April 1763, named as beneficiaries, among others, her daughter, Susannah Simpson. Ref: Abstract of Wills and Inventories, Fairfax County, Virginia (1742-1801).

George (2) Simpson and his wife, Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson, had the following children:

1. Richard (4) Simpson born ca. 1755, Fairfax Co., Va., died \_\_\_\_\_ . Married Ann Johnston, sister of Mary Johnston who married Richard's (4) brother, George (3) Simpson.
2. William (1) Simpson, born 23 Sept. 1757, Fairfax Co., Va., died 6 October 1820, Fairfax Co., Va. Married Jane Keen(e), Fairfax County, Virginia.
3. Aaron Simpson, born 1759, Fairfax Co., Va. died 1832, Caswell County, N.C. Married Charlotte Wiseheart of Loudon Co., Va.
4. George (3) Simpson, born ca. 1765, Fairfax Co., Va., died 1803, Married Mary Johnston, sister of his brother Richard's wife, Ann Johnston.
5. Joseph Simpson, born ca. 1763, Fairfax Co., Va. Died 1795.
6. James Simpson, born ca. 1767, Fairfax Co., Va., died 1810, Caswell County, N.C.
7. Mary Simpson .
8. Sarah Simpson .

Ref: Will of George (2) Simpson, dated 14 Oct. 1782, probated 18 Nov. 1782, and recorded in Will Book "D.I", 1776-1782, Fairfax County, Virginia.

Caswell County, N.C. Land Records disclose that, at least, four of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson's sons, William, Aaron, James (1), and Richard (4) purchased land in Caswell County, N.C., and that one son, George (3), purchased land in Rockingham County, N.C. Records further disclose that Aaron and James removed to Caswell County, N.C., and died there. Records also disclose that Richard (4) acquired land

in Caswell County, N. C. and resided there for a period of time, but, according to family tradition, he returned to Fairfax County, Va., and died there.

James (1) Simpson (ca. 1767-1810-11), born Fairfax County, Va. ca. 1767, died Caswell County, N.C., 1810-11, son of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., married Sally \_\_\_\_\_.

James (1) Simpson and his wife, Sally \_\_\_\_\_ Simpson, had the following children:

1. Son, Levy.
2. Son, William (2),
3. Son, James (2).
4. Daughter, Nancy Brown.
5. Daughter, Susannah, married Richard B. Simpson, Jr.
6. Daughter, Delilah, married James Cooper.
7. Daughter, Elizabeth.
8. Daughter, Sally.
9. Daughter, Molly.
10. Daughter, Polly.

Ref: Will of James (1) Simpson, dated 11 November 1810, probated January Court 1811. Recorded in Book "F" pages 155-158, Caswell County, N.C. Registry. Executor \_ Wife, Sally Simpson and Thomas Windsor.

James Simpson listed 1151 acres of land in St. David's District, Caswell County, N.C. for taxes for the tax year 1800. His land is described in the tax records as land on the Caswell Road joining the lands of Richard Simpson and others, on the headwaters of Stoney Creek.

James Simpson sold one acre of this land by deed dated 30 June 1809, recorded in Deed Book "Q" page 19, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry, to the Trustees of Camp Springs Church for a "Place of Worship". Purchase price paid for the one acre of land was \$40.00. Trustees named in the deed were: Thomas Humphrey of Caswell Co., James Taylor, Charles Moore, and Thomas Thompson of Rockingham, and William Matkins of Orange County, North Carolina.

James (1) Simpson removed to Caswell Co., N.C. along with his brother, Aaron Simpson, sometime prior to the year 1800.

Aaron Simpson (1759-1832) born 2 January 1759, in Fairfax Co., Va., died 11 Dec. 1832, Caswell Co., N.C., son of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., married Charlotte Wiseheart (1763-1846) daughter of Henry Wiseheart, late of Loudon County, Va. Ref: Henry Wiseheart will probated in Fairfax Co., Va., 6 Feb. 1776, and recorded in Will Book 1742-1801, page 32, abst. of Wills Fairfax County, Virginia.

Aaron Simpson served as a private soldier from Fairfax Co., Va. in the American Revolution. He removed to Caswell Co., N.C. sometime between the period 1790 and 1800, and settled on the headwaters of Stoney Creek in St. Daniel's Dist. He acquired several tracts of land, both in Caswell and in Orange Counties, by deed and by land grant dating back to 1797. He listed 1046 acres of land in St. David's Dist. Caswell Co. for taxes in 1800. Ref: Caswell Co. Tax Records (1800--1803). He died 11 Dec. 1832, in Caswell Co., N.C. and was buried in the Simpson family burying ground near the Aaron Simpson homesite in southwestern Caswell County, N.C.

His wife, Charlotte, died 2 Oct. 1846, and was buried beside him. The graves of Aaron and his wife, Charlotte are plainly marked by marble headstones. Nearby is the marked gravestone of Jane T. Simpson (1793-1832), first wife of Aaron's brother, Moses Simpson. They were this writer's great grandparents. The graves are located in a pine thicket, and are partially hidden from view by undergrowth. There are no roads or buildings nearby, but the graves are said to mark the site near where Aaron and his wife, Charlotte Simpson, lived. 3

Children of Aaron and Charlotte (Wiseheart) Simpson were:

1. Moses S. Simpson, born 17 March, 1784, Fairfax County, Va., died 18 Nov. 1818, Caswell Co., N.C., married Delphi Florence 22 Oct. 1804.
2. Katherine (Kitty) Simpson, born 27 April 1786, Fairfax Co., Va., died \_\_\_\_\_, married 5 Oct. 1808, John Boswell, Caswell County, N.C.
3. Roger Simpson, born 2 Nov. 1788, probably in Fairfax Co., Virginia, died \_\_\_\_\_. Married 27 Dec. 1808, Margaret (Peggy) Williamson, Caswell Co., N.C.
4. Haydon Simpson, born 10 Sept. 1790, died \_\_\_\_\_, married \_\_\_\_\_.
5. Penelope Simpson, born 28 Aug. 1793, died \_\_\_\_\_, married 10th or 16th of May 1809, Azariah Graves, Caswell Co., N.C.
6. Priscilla Simpson, born 10 Aug. 1795, died Aug. 1865 at "High Rock" Plantation in Rockingham County, N.C.. She married 16 Dec. 1815, General Francis Lucas Simpson, son of Moses and wife, Mary (Lucas) (Garrett), widow of William Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va., with one son, Thomas Garrett. Footnote: See Moses and Mary (Lucas) (Garrett) Simpson, and Some of their Descendants under II, Thomas (a) Simpson of St. Mary's County (Parish) Maryland, and Some of His Descendants In Maryland, Virginia, and North Carolina.
- \* 7. Enoch Simpson, born 1 Nov. 1797, died \_\_\_\_\_, married 29 Dec. 1815, Elizabeth Carter, Caswell County, N.C.
8. Susannah Simpson, born 12 July 1799, died 2 Oct. 1805, Caswell County, N.C.
9. Bailey Simpson, born 15 Oct. 1801, died 18 Jan. 1803, Caswell County, North Carolina.
10. Nancy Simpson, born 28 July 1803, died \_\_\_\_\_, married James Boswell, Caswell County, N.C.
11. Joseph Simpson, born 7 April 1805, died ca. 1856, married 12 Dec. 1843, Susan Byrd Anderson, Caswell Co. N.C. Footnote: His widow married secondly, John S. Graves, 3 April 1858.

Ref: Will of Aaron Simpson, dated 6 Dec. 1852, probated Jan. Court 1833, and recorded in Book "M" at page 280 Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. See also the Aaron Simpson Family Bible Records .

George (3) Simpson (1765-1803), son of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax County, Va., was born ca. 1765, Fairfax Co., Va., and died 1803, age 38, Fairfax Co., Va. Married Mary Johnston (also spelled Johnson) of Fairfax Co., Va. Footnote: Mary probably was the granddaughter of Samuel and Hannah Johnston who removed from

St. Mary's Co., Maryland to Fairfax Co., Va. Where Samuel's will was probated 19 June 1769, page 27 of Wills and Inventories 1742-1801, Fairfax Co., Va., naming as legatees his wife, Hannah Johnston; sons, Samuel and John Johnston; daughters, Susannah and Hannah Johnston, Frances Cleveland, wife of James Cleveland; grandchildren, Tamie Simpson, Hannah Johnston, daughter of "my son, Samuel Johnston", and Samuel Simpson.

George (3) Simpson acquired three tracts of land on Hogan's Creek in Rockingham County, N.C. in 1800-1801, but no evidence has been found to show that he removed to Rockingham Co., N.C. In view of the fact that at least three of George (3) Simpson's children, John Simpson, Oliver Simpson, Harriett (Simpson) Garrett, at one time resided in Rockingham Co., N.C. where their wills were probated, it can be assumed that their father, George (3) Simpson, must have bought the land there for his children.

George (3) and Mary Johnston (Johnson) Simpson had the following children:

1. John Simpson (1786-1869), born 7 Aug. 1786, Fairfax Co., Va., died (will probated 11 March 1869 Rockingham Co., N.C.) married 23 June 1808, Hannah Simpson, daughter of Richard and Ann (Johnston) Simpson of Fairfax Co. Footnote: John and his wife, Hannah were double first cousins.
2. Oliver Simpson, born 4 July 1788, Fairfax Co., Va., died \_\_\_\_\_ married 10 March 1810, Elizabeth (2) Betsy) Rice, daughter of William H. and Elizabeth (1) Betsy Rice of Caswell Co., N.C.
3. Nancy Simpson, born 30 April 1790, married 8 Dec. 1804, Philemon Neal.
4. Matilda Simpson, born 27 June 1794, married 11 Jan. 1813, Robert Blackwell, Caswell Co., N.C.
5. George (4) Simpson born 1 March 1797, married 11 Dec. 1830, Elizabeth (Barker?)
6. Harriet Simpson, born 10 June 1800, married ca. 1821, William Garrett of Rockingham County, N.C. Harriet (Simpson) Garrett in her will recorded in Social Circle, Walton Co., Ga., and in Rockingham Co., N.C. bequeathed to her daughters, Nancy Eckler (or Ecker), Mary Ann Hays, and Jane Carter, \$100 each; she bequeathed to her sons, George W. Garrett and James W. Garrett, a 300 acre plantation in Georgia; and she bequeathed to her son, Oliver Garrett, \$600.

John Simpson (1786-1868), son of George (3) and Mary (Johnston) Simpson, was born 7 Aug. 1786 in Fairfax Co., Va., and died (will probated 12 Feb. 1868, recorded 11 March 1869, in Will Book "E" page 11, Rockingham Co., N.C. Registry). He married 23 June 1808, his double first cousin, Hannah Simpson, daughter of Richard (4) and Ann Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., and they had the following children:

1. Nancey L. Simpson, born 9 April 1809, married Clement Smith, son of Capt. John Smith.
2. Mary H. Simpson, born 31 March 1811, married Thomas Meadows.
3. Celina B. Simpson, born 27 Aug. 1814, married 3 Nov. 1845, John K. Brooks.



4. John Henry Simpson, born 27 Nov. 1818, married first, Martha Ann Robertson, married secondly, Elizabeth Snipes, and married thirdly, Edna Garrison.
5. Almeda Simpson, born 20 April 1819, married 12 Feb. 1840, Ben Pinnix.
6. George A. Simpson, born 8 Oct. 1822.
7. William R. Simpson, born 23 Sept. 1825, had a son, Dr. Oliver Simpson, who left Rockingham Co., N.C. and resided for a while in Mississippi, but removed from there to Norcross, Ga. near Stone Mountain, and died there sometime after 1927.
8. Leonna Simpson, born 23 June 1828.
9. Hannah Ann Simpson, born 20 May 1832, married 7 Feb. 1860, James O. Bouldin.

John Simpson of Rockingham Co., N.C. sometimes of Caswell Co., N.C., son of George (3) and Mary Johnston Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va. built ca. 1832 the brick house known as the "Squire" John Henry (1) Simpson house located about  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile south of Camp Springs Church in the southwestern section of Caswell Co., N.C.

John H. (enry) (1) Simpson, shown above as #4, and better known as "Squire Simpson", was the son of John and Hannah Simpson of Rockingham and Caswell Counties, N.C., married first 14 Feb. 1843, Martha Ann Robertson, and they had two children, (1) Mary Ann Simpson, and (2) George Presley Simpson. He married secondly, 8 Nov. 1853, Elizabeth L. Snipes and had 7 children, as follows:

1. John H. (2) Simpson, born 29 Oct. 1854.
2. Richard B. Simpson, born 15 April 1856.
3. Lycurgus Simpson, born 29 March 1858.
4. Frances Tamesia Simpson, born 4 Sept. 1865.
5. Elizabeth Emaline Simpson, born 1 March 1862.
6. Francis Marion Simpson, born 17 May 1860, married Alice L. Matkins, daughter of John Matkins, and granddaughter of Joseph and Louisa (Simpson) Matkins. Alice was the great granddaughter of Moses and Jennie M. Tracy Simpson of Caswell County, N.C. Francis Marion and his wife Alice (Matkins) Simpson had the following children, all born in Caswell Co., N.C.
  - (a) Dr. Henry H. Simpson.
  - (b) W. Sanford Simpson.
  - (c) Mary Elizabeth (Simpson) Shaw.
  - (d) George E. Simpson.

7. James Oliver Simpson, born 25 Sept. 1869, married Martha Evoline Barnhardt of Whitsett, Guilford Co., N.C., and they had the following children:

- (a) Roy Simpson.
- (b) Ruth Simpson.
- (c) Naomi (Simpson) Willard.
- (d) Lula Simpson.
- (e) Harrison Simpson.

Footnote: Naomi (Simpson) Willard, after spending many years in Philadelphia, Pa., returned to her old home in Caswell Co., N.C., where she purchased the interest of the other heirs in the old John H. (enry) (1) Simpson homeplace. She demolished the old John H. (enry)

Martha married 2. Richard, brother of James.

Simpson brick house which was badly deteriorated; built a two story Tudor style brick house on the old homesite; and landscaped and restored the grounds to their original state of grandeur and beauty.

Joseph Simpson (1763-1795), born ca. 1763, died 1795, son of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax Co, Va. married Charity \_\_\_\_\_ . He left a will dated 21 Jan. 1795, probated 18 July 1796, in Fairfax Co., Va., naming the following legatees:

1. Wife, Charity.
2. Son, George (3) Simpson.
3. Daughter, Salline Simpson.
4. Daughter, Millie Simpson.
5. Daughter, Mيمةon?Simpson.

Ref: Abstract of Wills and Inventories (1742-1801) Fairfax Co. Va.

Richard (4) Simpson, born ca. 1755, died \_\_\_\_\_, eldest son of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., married Ann Johnston, sister of Mary Johnston, wife of Richard's brother, George (3) Simpson.

Richard (4) and Ann (Johnston) Simpson had the following children:

1. Richard B. Simpson, Jr., born \_\_\_\_\_, died \_\_\_\_\_, married 2 Feb. 1807, Susannah Simpson, daughter of James (1) and wife, Sally Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C., and they resided on the south side of Country Line Creek in Caswell Co., N.C. where Susannah's father, James (1), made his will in 1811. They removed to Madison County, Kentucky sometime before 1829, when John Simpson listed for them 200 acres of land for taxes in Caswell Co., N.C., and they were residing in Madison Co., Ky. on 25 March 1859, when they conveyed 210 acres of land beginning on the Leasburg-high Rock Road on the waters of Country Line Creek in Caswell Co., N.C., (joining Alex Ware, Thomas Garrett, and James Higgins) to John H. (1) Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C. This was the land allotted to Susannah Simpson in the settlement of the estate of her father, James (1) Simpson.
2. Hannah Simpson, daughter of Richard (4) and Ann (Johnston) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., born \_\_\_\_\_, died \_\_\_\_\_, married 23 June 1808, John Simpson, son of George (3) and wife, Mary (Johnston) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va. Footnote: There may have been other children.

Mary Simpson and Sarah Simpson, daughters of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson. Footnote: This researcher has found no record of either Mary or Sarah except the fact that their names appear in the records of the settlement of their father's estate.

William (1) Simpson (1757-1820), born 23 Sept. 1757, died 6 Oct. 1820, Fairfax Co., Va., second son of George (2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., married Ca. 1776, Jane Keen(e) (1760-1821), born 1760, died 19 Aug. 1821, in Fairfax Co., Va.

William and Jane Keen(e) Simpson had the following children, all born in Fairfax Co., Va:

1. Edward (R. or U.) Simpson, born 3 June 1777, married 10 Feb. 1803 Susan Winn.

- 2. Nancy (or Nany) Simpson, born 25 June 1779, married Thomas Coffey (or Coffee).
- 3. Susan Simpson, born 31 May 1781, married Thomas Garrett, born Fairfax Co., Va., son of William and Mary (Lucas) Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va.
- 4. George (4) Simpson, born 10 July 1782 or 1783, died 20 March 1812. Unmarried.
- 5. William (2) Simpson, born 11 April 1785, died 6 Oct. 1820, married Corson or (Carson) Keen(e).
- 6. Moses Simpson, born 2 April 1787, Fairfax Co., Va., died (will probated) 1871, Caswell Co., N.C., married (1) 23 Nov. 1809, Caswell Co., N.C., Jenney M. (Jane?) Tracy; married (2) 4th Nov. 1833, Caswell Co., N.C., Jane Smith.
- 7. Thompson Simpson, born 31 March 1789, Fairfax Co., Va., died 4 Feb. 1834, New Orleans, La., married Frances Fairfax (or Frances Keene).\*
- 8. Mason Simpson, born 14 April 1791, died July 1811. (Unmarried)
- 9. Siras (or Silas) Simpson, born 23 May 1793, died 19 Feb. 1828. (Unmarried)
- 10. Massa(ie) Simpson, born 30 April 1796, died \_\_\_\_\_, married 23 Dec. 1823? (Henry Selecman?) or (Benedict Jones?)
- 11. Mary Simpson, born 17 March 1797, died (20 Aug. 1850?), married 23 Dec. 1823 (Henry Wiseheart?) (1797-1871) of Andrew Co. Missouri? or (Henry Selecman?)
- 12. John Simpson, born 29 Sept. 1799, died 1 Oct. 1820. (Unmarried?)
- 13. Catherine J. Simpson, born Sept. 1801, died 9 Jan. 1823. (Unmarried.)

*Lucas*

*Keene*

\* Footnote: The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America, states that Thompson Simpson, son of William and Jane Keen(e) Simpson, married Frances Calvert Fairfax, daughter of Hezekiah and his wife, Margaret (Calvert) Fairfax, and that Frances was a lineal descendant of Thomas Lord Fairfax on her father's side, and a lineal descendant of Lord Calvert on her mother's side. However, lineal descendants of Thompson Simpson now say that they have been unable to find documentary evidence of record that Thompson Simpson married Frances Fairfax, but have found evidence that leads them to conclude that he married Frances Keen(e) and not Frances Fairfax. There also is a question as to whether Massa Simpson married Henry Selecman or Benedict Jones.

There is a further question as to whether Mary Simpson married Henry Wiseheart or Henry Selecman. According to D.A.R. Records published by the Virginia Genealogical Records Commission, 1949, and from information furnished this writer from the William Simpson Family Bible, Mary Simpson married ca. 1823, Henry Wiseheart of Andrew Co., Missouri. Footnote: Could have been Henry Wiseheart Selecman. Massa Simpson married 23 Dec. 1823, Henry Selecman. Lineal Descendants of Thompson Simpson say that Massa (ie) married Benedict Jones, and that Mary married Henry Selecman of Missouri. Since the Selecman, rather than the Wisehearts, resided in Missouri, it is likely that she married Henry Selecman rather than Henry Wiseheart. Footnote: One source says that the middle name of Henry Selecman was "Wiseheart".

\*\* Thompson Simpson's wife may have been Frances Fairfax Keene.

Thompson Simpson, (1789-1834) born 31 March 1789, Fairfax County, Virginia, died 4 Feb. 1834, New Orleans, La., son of William (1) and Jane (Keen-e) Simpson of Fairfax County, Va., married 1815, (Frances Fairfax?) (or Frances Keen-e?), born 15 Dec. 1797, at Fairfax, Loudon, or Prince William Co., Va., died 3 August 1837, at Hecatoo, Arkansas Co., Ark. (\* See Footnote on a previous page referring to the statement in The Compendium of American Genealogy that Thompson Simpson married Frances Calvert Fairfax, daughter of Hezekiah and Margaret (Calvert) Fairfax.

Thompson Simpson with his wife and 6 children, along with his 22 slaves and overseer, removed from Fairfax Co., Va. in 1828, to Ark. Co., Ark. Territory where he owned and operated a cotton plantation called "Sarassa". He was commissioned Justice of the Peace in 1829 and, on 20 Nov. 1832, he was appointed first postmaster of Hecatoo, in which capacity he served until his death in 1834. On one of his trips to New Orleans, La., where he had just marketed his cotton crop, he was robbed and murdered there on 14 Feb. 1834.

Thompson and his wife, Frances Simpson, had the following children:

1. Mary Ann Cornelia Simpson, born 26 Dec. 1816, Fairfax Co., Va., died \_\_\_\_\_, married (1) William H. Dye. (2) John F. Smith.
2. Henry Thompson Simpson, born 27 Dec. 1817, Fairfax Co., Va., died 4 Sept. 1869. (Unmarried)
3. Alcinda (1) B.F. Simpson, born 19 June 1819, Fairfax Co., Va., died 31 Oct. 1823. (Unmarried)
4. John W.F. Simpson, born 13 Dec. 1820, Fairfax Co., Va., died 22 Sept. 1877, married 2 July 1846, Mary Lockhart.
5. Jane Virginia Simpson, born 14 Nov. 1822, Fairfax Co., Va., died 28 April 1857, married Rev. John C. Parker.
6. Alcinda (2) B.F. Simpson, born 14 July 1824, Fairfax Co., Va., died \_\_\_\_\_, married Asa Brunson, M.D.
7. Matilda Cordelia Simpson, born 26 May 1826, Fairfax Co., Va., died 6 Aug. 1863, married George C. Parker, M.D.
8. Stacia F. Simpson, born 29 March 1829, Hecatoo, Ark. Co., Ark. Territory, died 25 July 1833.
9. Frances Farinda Simpson, born 31 Oct. 1831, Hecatoo, Ark. Co., Ark. Territory, died 15 Jan. 1864, Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Ark. Married 27 Aug. 1851, at Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Ark. Arthur William Brewster, M.D., born 22 Nov. 1820, at Middlebury, Addison Co., Vermont, died 4 March 1866, at Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Ark. Dr. Brewster was the son of Elisha Brewster, (a jeweler of Middlebury, Vt.) and his wife, Rebecca Fish, born Hartford, Conn.

Frances Farinda (Simpson) Brewster (daughter of Thompson and Frances Simpson), and her husband, Arthur William Brewster, M.D., (son of Elisha and his wife, Rebecca Fish Brewster), had the following children, all born at Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Arkansas:

- (1) Alcinda Elizabeth Brewster, died in infancy.
- (2) Mary Frances Brewster, died in infancy.
- (3) Arthur Brewster, born 1854, died young.
- (4) Mary Frances Brewster, born 1856, died 1904. (Unmarried)
- (5) William Brewster, died in infancy.

- \* (6) Florence May Brewster, born 2 Sept. 1860, died 2 Sept. 1934.
- (7) Ruby Brewster, died in infancy.
- (8) Thomas Brewster, died in infancy.

\* Florence May Brewster, born 7 Sept. 1860 at Pine Bluff, Jefferson County, Ark., died 2 Sept. 1934, at Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark, daughter of Frances Farinda Simpson and her husband, Arthur William Brewster, M.D., married 21 Nov. 1882, at Pine Bluff, Ark., Charles Taylor Harding, born 20 Jan. 1859, at Napoleon, Desha Co., Ark., died 24 Nov. 1936 at Fayetteville, Ark. Footnote: Charles Taylor Harding was the son of Alexander Harding, born 20 Oct. 1828, at Hopkinsville, Ky., and his wife, Lodema Jane McCracken, born 7 April 1833, at Athens, Ala., died 5 Dec. 1873, Desha Co., Ark.

Florence May Brewster and her husband, Charles Taylor Harding, had the following children:

- (1) Arthur McCracken Harding, born 3 Sept. 1884, Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Ark.
- (2) Charles Tomlinson Harding, born 12 Sept. 1886, Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Ark.
- (3) Vernon Alexander Harding, born 15 April 1888, Pine Bluff, Jefferson Co., Ark.
- (4) Eugene Wilson Harding, born 31 March 1891, Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark.
- (5) Florence Virginia Harding, born 18 May 1892, Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark.
- (6) Fannie May Harding, born 26 April 1894, Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark.
- \* (7) Rufus Chester Harding, born 24 Sept. 1895, Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark.
- (8) Horace Hunn Harding, born 20 Nov. 1897, Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark.
- (9) William Brewster Harding, born 9 June 1902, Fayetteville Co, Ark.

\* Rufus Chester Harding, born 24 Sept. 1895, Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark., son of Florence May Brewster and her husband, Charles Taylor Harding, married 6 Nov. 1923, at Portsmouth, Norfolk Co., Va., Ruth Parker Lawrence, born 18 July 1897, Portsmouth, Norfolk Co., Va., daughter of Thomas Sumner Lawrence and his wife, Mary Ann Parker.

Rufus Chester Harding and his wife, Ruth Parker Lawrence, had the following children:

- (1) Richard Chester Harding, born 2 Sept. 1924 at Cap Haitien, Department du Nord Haiti, died 11 March 1925, Cap Haitien, Dept. du Nord, Haiti.
- \* (2) Mary Virginia Harding, born 17 Sept. 1895, at Cap Haitien Dept. du Nord, Haiti, married 16 April 1973, at Athens, Limestone Co., Ala., Floyd Leigh Phillips, born Gibsonville, N.C., 16 April 1906, died 26 July 1975, at Fayetteville, Washington Co., Ark., buried at Graham, Alamance Co., N.C. (They had no children.)
- (3) Robert Chester Harding, born 21 Nov. 1927, at Parris Island, Beaufort Co., S.C., married 24 June 1952, Mary Jo Seymour.

- (4) Thomas Sumner Harding, born 20 June 1929, Parris Island, Beaufort Co., S.C., died 21 June 1930.

\* Mary Virginia (Harding) Phillips, daughter of Rufus Chester Harding and his wife, Ruth Parker (Lawrence) Harding, and widow of the late Floyd Phillips of Graham, N. C., now resides at 511 North Willow Ave., Fayetteville, Ark. 72701. Mrs. Phillips is a skilled genealogist who has thoroughly researched the Simpson family history in Virginia, North Carolina, and Arkansas, and at this writing, she is serving as secretary of the Simpson Family Corporation, and as Curator of the Simpson Family Corporation Records.

Moses Simpson, (1787-1870) son of William and Jane (Keen-e) Simpson of Fairfax County, Virginia, was born in Fairfax County, Virginia, 2 April 1787, and died 30 January 1870 in Caswell County, North Carolina. He married first, 23 November 1809, Jenney M. (Jane) Tracey, born 27 Sept. 1793, Caswell County, N.C., and died 22 Sept. 1832, and was buried in the old Aaron Simpson family cemetery in southwestern Caswell County, N.C. (Footnote: Her grave is plainly marked by a marble headstone).

Moses and his first wife, Jenny M. (Jane) (Tracy) Simpson, had 7 children. He married secondly, on 4 Nov. 1833, Jane Smith of Caswell Co., N.C. There were no children from this marriage.

While the marked grave of Moses Simpson's first wife, Jenny M. (Jane) Tracey, has been found in the old Aaron Simpson Cemetery, neither the grave of Moses nor that of his second wife, Jane Smith, has been located. Cemetery records in the office of the Register of Deeds for Caswell Co., N.C., disclose that a contribution was made by Moses Simpson to the Bush Arbor Primitive Baptist Church Cemetery in the Anderson Community in southern Caswell County a few years before his death. Perhaps Moses and his second wife, Jane Smith, were buried there, but this writer has searched, without success, for their graves. It is possible that he may have been buried in the cemetery at Camp Springs Church, a church that Moses helped to establish, but his grave has not been found. Footnote: An article carried in the Raleigh Christian Advocate Ca. 1900, stated that the first meeting house at Camp Springs M.E. Church was constructed under the supervision of Moses Simpson.

Moses Simpson's father, William Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., purchased from Richard (3) Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C., 400 acres of land on the waters of Stoney Creek in Caswell Co., N.C. "beginning near William Swift's spring on the south, and adjoining Richard (2) Simpson's homeplace on the west". Deed to this tract is dated 2 Feb. 1798, recorded April Court 1798 in Book "K", page 231, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. William Simpson conveyed this 400 acre tract, "including buildings", to his son, Moses Simpson, by deed dated 3 June 1815, recorded in Book "R", page 212, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. Another tract, consisting of 36 acres adjoining this tract was purchased by William Simpson from Richard (3) Simpson on the same day he purchased the 400 acre tract. William conveyed this tract to his son, Moses Simpson, by deed dated 3 June 1815. Both of the deeds from William to his son, Moses Simpson, include the following N.B., signed by Moses and his wife, Jane M. Simpson, "The within sum of \$800.00 is to be deducted out of the legacy of Moses and Jane Simpson, his wife, left them by William Simpson, his father, as part of

his estate after his decease." It is reasonable to assume that William bought this land for his son, Moses, and that Moses must have removed to Caswell Co., N.C., ca. 1798-1800, soon after William purchased the land for him.

The old Moses Simpson two-story frame house built ca. 1800, stood about one mile northeast from the Swift family homesite where this writer was born. The house was demolished by the present owners ca. 1970-1975.

Moses Simpson and his first wife, Jenney M. (Jane) Tracey, had the following children, all born in Caswell County, North Carolina:

1. James Simpson, born \_\_\_\_\_?, died \_\_\_\_\_?, married 25 May 1858, Martha Ann Smith, and they had a son, John Simpson, who married Frances Tamesia Simpson, daughter of John Henry Simpson and his wife, Elizabeth (Snipes) Simpson.
2. Louisa Simpson, born \_\_\_\_\_?, died \_\_\_\_\_?, married 14 Jan. 1834, Joseph Matkins of Caswell Co., N.C.
3. Sanford Simpson, born 31 Oct. 1816, died 19 Jan. 1893, married Catherine Neal, daughter of Philemon Neal and his wife, Nancy Simpson of Rockingham Co., N.C.
4. Thomas T. Simpson, born 13 Jan. 1825, died 25 Jan. 1909, Rockingham Co., N.C., and was buried at Camp Springs M.E. Church in southwestern Caswell Co., N.C. He married first, on 21 Nov. 1848, Martha Hodges from the northwestern section of Caswell Co., N.C. and they had two children, John A. and Mary E.J. Simpson. He married secondly, Nannie J. Matkins of Rockingham Co., N.C. They had no children.
5. Alvis Simpson, born ca. 1830, died ca. 1880, married 20 Dec. 1859, Nancy V. Rich, daughter of Peter and Eliza (Neal) Rich of Caswell County, North Carolina.
6. Mary W. Simpson, born \_\_\_\_\_?, died \_\_\_\_\_?, married 18 Nov. 1856, Milton P. Mitchell.
7. John Calvin Simpson, born \_\_\_\_\_?, died (prior to 1870), married 3 Oct. 1849, Martha Gatewood of Caswell Co., N. C.

The following is an abstract of Moses Simpson's will dated 21 Jan. 1870, probated 11 May 1871, and recorded in Will Book "A" at page 37, Caswell County, N.C. Registry:

"To my wife, Jane Simpson, certain personal property and \$200 in cash.

"To my son, Thomas T. Simpson, land beginning at an oak in lane afore and aft between me and John Henry Simpson, running with the land to his corner at a pond.

"To my son, Alvis Simpson, and my daughter, Mary W. Mitchell, land beginning at the same corner as that of my son, Thomas T. Simpson, and running with the road to near High Rock Road, thence west with the line of my son, Thomas T. Simpson, thence south with Samuel P. Hill's line to where it strikes John Henry Simpson's line, and so on to the first station, containing 280 acres ----.

"That the balance of my property be sold by my executors on six months credit and the proceeds be divided as follows:

"John C. Matkins, my grandson, \$50.00, and Silas Matkins, brother of John C., to have the same; Jane Matkins, their sister, to have the same; Elizabeth Brinchfield, wife of Andy Brinchfield, \$10.00

1-800-621-5815

"The balance of the proceeds to be equally divided between my children, five in number, Viz: Sanford, Thomas, Alvis, James, and Mary.

"I appoint my two worthy and trusty sons; Sanford and James, my Executors.

Signed 21 Jan. 1870.

Moses Simpson (Seal)

"Witness: F.S. Simpson

John H. Simpson

Footnote: Moses Simpson's daughter, Louisa (Simpson) Matkins, and his son, John Calvin Simpson, must have died before 1870 when their father, Moses, made his will, since neither is mentioned in his will.

Moses Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C. served as a soldier in the Fifth Regiment, Second Brigade, Detached from the Militia of North Carolina, in the War of 1812. Ref: page 28 Muster Rolls Index of the War of 1812, N.C. Library.

Thomas T. Simpson enlisted in the Confederate Army 15 Oct. 1864, for the duration. He was said to have been stationed for some time at Fort Macon near Beaufort, N.C., where he contracted pneumonia and was incapacitated for an extended period of time.

In addition to the 436 acres of land given to Moses Simpson by his father, William Simpson, Moses and his wife, Jenny M. (Jane) Tracey, and his second wife, Jane Smith, acquired additional lands, and just prior to the outbreak of the War Between the States, they listed more than a thousand acres of land on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks in Caswell Co., N.C. for taxes. In the year 1860, before North Carolina ceded from the Union, Moses Simpson conveyed several hundred acres of land to his sons. He conveyed one 27 acre tract, "with buildings", to his son, Thomas T. Simpson, by deed dated 24 April 1860, recorded 4 Aug. 1860, in Book "J.J." at page 87, Caswell Co., N.C. Registry. Footnote: This may have been a part of the Moses Simpson home tract.

Extant records disclose that most of the land owned by Moses Simpson before the outbreak of the war can be accounted for except the 27 acres he conveyed to his son, Thomas T. in 1860 and that devised to him by Moses in his will. Footnote: Based on the description given in Moses will, the land devised to his son, Thomas T., appears to have been the homeplace with the two story frame house where Moses Simpson lived, but diligent searches by this researcher and his title attorneys have failed to disclose evidence of the disposition made by Thomas T. Simpson of any of this land. No record of any conveyance by deed, Will, Deed of Trust, foreclosure sale, tax sale, division of estate, estate settlement, commissioner sale, garnishee attachment, action pending, or conveyance in any other form, could be found.

As stated previously, Thomas T. Simpson suffered a debilitating illness while serving in the Confederate Army that left him virtually incapacitated for a period of time following the close of the war, and it must have been during this period of illness that he lost possession of the two tracts of land, and was never able to regain possession of either tract. Although no record of any confiscation possession, or sale



of the land for taxes has been found, there is some reason to speculate that the "Carpetbaggers" who gained control of county government in Caswell following the close of the war and during "Reconstruction", may have levied confiscatory taxes against the land and taken possession of it without due process of North Carolina law while the county was subjected to military occupation and rule under General Kirk's "scalawag" Army of occupation. In any event, it appears that Thomas T. Simpson was dispossessed of the property other than by due process of law, that "Carpetbaggers" gained possession, and somewhere over the years one or more of the occupants gained title by "adverse possession". Title searches disclose that the property has been conveyed several times by "Quit-Claim" deed, but no warranty deeds conveying the land appear to have been recorded since the warranty deed from William Simpson in 1815, conveying the 400 and the 36 acre tracts to his son, Moses, and the warranty deed from Moses Simpson in 1861 conveying the 27 acre tract of land to his son, T. Simpson.

Thomas T. Simpson, born 1825, Caswell Co., N.C. died 25 Jan. 1909, Rockingham Co., N.C., son of Moses Simpson and his wife, Jenney M. (Jane) Tracy. He married first, 21 Nov. 1848, Martha Hodges of Caswell County, N.C., and he married, secondly, Nannie J. Matkins of Rockingham Co., N.C. He had no children by his second wife.

Thomas T. Simpson and his first wife, Martha Hodges, had two children as follows:

1. John A. Simpson, born ca. 1850, died 1932, Danville, Va., married Ida Price Hodges, and they had the following children, all born in Danville, Virginia:
  - (1) Son, George Simpson, married Lillie \_\_\_\_\_?
  - (2) Son, Frank Simpson, married Mamie \_\_\_\_\_?
  - (3) Son, Hodges Simpson, married Ruth Fitzgerald of Danville, Va., and they had one daughter, Ruth Jean Simpson, who married H.H. Gravley of Harrisburg, Va.
  - (4) Daughter, Sudie Simpson, married T.V. Yarborough.
  - (5) Daughter, Lelia Simpson, married J.R. Martin of Exmore, Va.
  - (6) Daughter, Della Simpson, married Walter Gillam of Richmond, Virginia.
  - (7) Daughter, Pearl Simpson, died young.
  - (8) Daughter, Minnie Simpson, married Walter Keeland of Danville, Virginia.

Adelaide (Simpson), orphan daughter of Walter and Della (Simpson) Gillam, was adopted and reared by her grandparents, John A. and wife, Ida Simpson. Adelaide married Dr. Frank Davis, and they resided in Florida where Dr. Davis served as Supt. of the Chatahoche State Hosp.

2. Mary Ella J. Simpson, daughter of Thomas T. and his first wife, Martha (Hodges) Simpson, was born 19 May 1855, at Cedar Grove, Orange Co., N.C., died 3 Oct. 1937, Caswell Co., N.C., married 22 Nov. 1874, at the home of her brother, John A. Simpson, at Danville, Va., Robert Brinkley Swift of Caswell Co., N.C., son of Robert and his wife, Jane (Garrett) Swift, daughter of Thomas and his wife, Susannah (Simpson) Garrett. Footnote: Susannah (Simpson) Garrett was the daughter of

William Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., and his wife, Jane Keen-e. Thomas Garrett was the son of William and his wife, Mary (Lucas) Garrett, of Fairfax Co., Va. See Garrett Lineage in Part X.

For children of Mary Ella J. Simpson and her husband, Robert Brinkley Swift, see Part I, Swift Family Lineage.

Susannah (Susan) Simpson, daughter of William Simpson and his wife, Jane Keen(e), of Fairfax Co., Va., was born 31 May 1781 at Fairfax Co., Va., and died \_\_\_\_\_ in Caswell Co., N.C., married ca. 1798, Thomas Garrett orphan son of William Garrett and his wife, Mary Lucas, of Fairfax Co., Va. Footnote: Mary (Lucas) Garrett married secondly, Moses Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., and they removed ca. 1799-1800, to North Carolina and settled on the southwest side of Haw River in Guilford Co., a short distance down stream from historic High Rock Ford. Footnote: This Moses Simpson (apparently not related to Susan's brother, Moses) was a lineal descendant of Thomas (a) Simpson who settled in St. Mary's Co., Md. ca. 1648-49. (See II, Thomas (a) Simpson of St. Mary's Co., Md. and Some of His Descendants in Maryland, Virginia, and North Carolina.)

Susannah (Susan) Simpson and her husband, Thomas Garrett removed from Fairfax Co., Va. ca. 1800, and settled on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks where William Simpson, Susan's father, purchased by deed dated 4 March 1800, recorded April Court 1800, in Deed Book "L", pages 238-39, from Col. John Williams of Caswell Co. N.C. for the sum of 662 Spanish Milled dollars, 662 acres of land on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks on both sides of High Rock Road. William Simpson by deed dated 3 June 1815, recorded July Court 1815, in Book "R" pages 223-24, conveyed this same 662 acres of land to his son-in-law, Thomas Garrett. The deed contains the following N.B. "The within sum of 662 dollars, which said sum is to be deducted out of the legacy of the within said Garrett and Susannah, his wife, left him by the aforesaid William Simpson, his father-in-law, as part of his estate after his decease. Given under our hands, this 3 day of June 1815."

"Thomas Garrett  
and

Susannah Garrett"

Footnote: This writer recalls, as a young lad, having heard his parents speak of the Thomas Garrett Plantation near Camp Springs Church in Caswell Co., N.C. but he has not been able in recent years to find the exact location of the old Thomas Garrett original homeplace in Caswell, but the once magnificent old two story antibellum frame house, with its large rooms, high ceilings, spacious grounds, and walkways lined with old English boxwood, built by Thomas for his son, George Garrett, can be seen at a distance from the intersection of State Highways 87 and 150, near Williamsburg in eastern Rockingham Co., N.C. One two story wing of the old house is said to have been constructed of brick and later covered with wood siding when another two story wing and shed porch completely surrounding the house were added by Thomas' son, George Garrett. The house has been unoccupied for several years, and is in a bad state of disrepair as can be seen in the accompanying photo taken in 1975 and shown here as Exhibit 39.

## II Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's County, Maryland

### And Some of His Descendants In Maryland, Virginia, and North Carolina

The publication, Colonial Families of the United States of America, carries in Vol. III, page 493, the statement that the Simpsons are an old English Family of Warwickshire, England; that they were settled there in the 13th year of the reign of Henry the IV who founded the "House of Bourbon" and who issued the "Edict of Nantes", granting religious toleration to Huguenots. The publication goes on to say that Thomas (1) Simpson, probably from Warwickshire England, is recorded as being in Maryland 2 July 1649; that he evidently was a man of means who came to Maryland as a gentleman adventurer; and that he and his wife, Elizabeth, settled in that part of St. Mary's County, Maryland, which later became Charles County, where, in 1652, he received from Lord Baltimore a grant of 450 acres of land called "Simpson".

Land Patent Records in the Maryland Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland, include, among others, a grant of 450 acres of land to Thomas (1) Simpson, recorded in Book Q.f.f. 182-183, dated 2 Sept. 1658.

In addition to the aforementioned statement in the Colonial Families of The United States of America, the Abridged Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America, states on page 333, Volume I, that Thomas (1) Simpson from England was recorded in St. Mary's County Maryland 2nd. July 1649, and that he received land grants from Lord Baltimore.

Land Patents preserved in the Hall of Records, Annapolis, Maryland, include nine land grants totaling more than 3000 acres of land granted to Thomas (1) Simpson over a period of 14 years, beginning 2nd Sept. 1658 with a grant by Cecilius Lord and Proprietary of the Province of Maryland and Avalon, Lord Baron of Baltimore, of 450 acres of land to Thomas (1) Simpson on the north side of the Potomac River near Lindsey's Marsh in the Manor of St. Marie's, Province of Maryland. This writer has obtained, and now has in his possession, photocopies of these grants and he has included a typed copy of each of the grants in his 1975 booklet, "Simpsons, Early Settlers In the Maryland and Virginia Colonies, And Some Of Their Descendants In Orange, Guilford and Caswell Counties North Carolina."

The first land patent to Thomas (1) Simpson was issued by Cecilius Calvert (Lord Baltimore) under the 1649 "Conditions of Plantation" Authorization where, in 1649, a colony was being developed in St. Maria's Manor on the north side of the Potomac River on the banks of the St. Mary's River. The Colony was being developed by Cecilius Calvert, the second Baron of Baltimore, as a Religious Sanctuary where Catholics who were being persecuted in England could worship in peace.

Thomas (1) Simpson left his home in England, probably to escape religious persecution and, in 1649, he registered with the Colony then being formed by Cecilius Calvert in St. Mary's Manor, Maryland, which Colony, under the "Toleration Act", was becoming a sanctuary, not only for Catholics, but for all Christians.

Before the Colony could be firmly established under Cecilius Calvert (Lord Baltimore), the Puritans, in a Civil War, gained control of the Colony, repealed the "Toleration Act" of 1649, and it was not until 1657

that a compromise was reached with the Puritons returning the proprietorship to Lord Baltimore. It was following the return of the proprietorship to Lord Baltimore that the first land grant to Thomas (1) Simpson was executed, or reexecuted.

"Index to Names of Immigrants," compiled from Land Patents, 1663-1680, and published in the book, The Early Settlers of Maryland, by Skirdos (G.R. 333.16 S628e, N.C. Library), includes the name of Thomas (1) Simpson, 1649, recorded in Book "Q", page 28. It also includes the name of Thomas (1) Simpson, 1651, Book "H.B.H." page 186, and in 1673, Book "17", page 411.

There is good evidence on which one may draw the conclusion that Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's, (Later Charles) County, Maryland, was the lineal ancestor of the Moses (b) Simpson who married Mary (Lucas) Garrett, widow with one son, Thomas, of William Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va., and who removed to Guilford County, N.C. ca. 1798-99, and settled on the southwest side of Haw River, a short distance down stream from "Historic High Rock Ford". However, this researcher has not been able to completely document every link in the lineage chain and has been forced to draw self evident conclusions or postulations in one or more instances in completing the chain. While he has not been able to completely document each link in the lineage chain because of the lack of extant records, his assumptions are based on the best evidence available and he is confident that his conclusion that Moses (b) Simpson of Guilford Co., N.C. was a lineal descendant of Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's County, Maryland is correct.

Although the Maryland Hall of Records apparently has no record of a will by Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's Co., Md., the Maryland Calendar of Wills, (1635-1685), by James Baldwin Cotton, Vol. II, carries on page 200, the will of William Simpson of Charles Co., Md., probated 18 March 1700-1, bequeathing to his son, Thomas (2) Simpson, certain lands called "Liverpool" on which he then was living. Footnote: William Simpson must have been the son of Thomas (1) Simpson since "Liverpool" was recorded as one of the plantations granted to Thomas(1)Simpson.

Thomas (2) Simpson of Charles Co. Md., left a will probated 21 March 1761, Charles Co., Md., naming as legatees, his wife Mary Simpson, his sons Andru ( or Andrew) Simpson, James Simpson, Ignatius Simpson, Thomas (3) Simpson, and daughter, Mary Ann Thompson.

The Thomas (2) Simpson who made this will must have been the son or grandson of Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's Co., Md., since in his will he bequeathed to his son, James Simpson, the plantation called "St. Thomas." Footnote: The plantation called "St. Thomas", lying in St. Mary's (that part that later became Charles) County, Md., was conveyed To Thomas (1) Simpson by grant from Lord Baltimore, dated 13 June 1665.

The "Register of All Hallows Parish", Maryland Historical Society Register, carries the record of Thomas (2) Simpson of All Hallows Parish, born 1665, died 14 May 1709, All Hallows Parish, Ann Arundel Co., Md. The parish records further disclose that Thomas (2) Simpson married Elizabeth, born ca. 1669, and that Elizabeth married secondly, 16 Nov. 1710, Thomas Day.

The "Maryland Calendar of Wills" (1635-1685) by James Baldwin Cotton, Vol. II. (GR 929.3 M3-C851 MV2, N.C. Library); contains the statement that Thomas (2) Simpson of St. Mary's County, Md. testified to the will

of Marmaduke Simons 17 Aug. 1690. This Thomas (2) Simpson who was born ca. 1665, in St. Mary's Co., Md. and died 1709, in Ann Arundel Co., Md. is thought to have been the son or grandson of Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's (later Charles) Co., Md. The "Register of All Hallows Parish", Maryland Historical Society Register, carries the record of Thomas (2) Simpson of All Hallows Parish, born ca. 1665, and died 14 May 1709, in All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel County, Md.

The Maryland Calendar of Wills, Vol 5, page 222, Anne Arundel Co., Md., carries the statement that Frances Day and Mary Simpson testified to the will of John Gaitherell, 3 Feb. 1725, 17 Jan. 1726. Footnote: Elizabeth, widow of Thomas (2) Simpson, (1665-1709) son of Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's Co., Md. married secondly, 16 Nov. 1710, Thomas Day of All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md.

While these records do not provide complete documentary proof of the lineage, they present strong evidence that Thomas (2) Simpson of All Hallows Parish, Anne Arundel Co., Md. who married Elizabeth, was either the son, or grandson of Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's Co., Md.

Children of Thomas (2) Simpson and his wife, Elizabeth,  
according to the All Hallow's Parish Records  
(all born in Anne Arundel Co., Md.)

1. John Simpson, born 11 Feb. 1687/8, died young
2. Amos Simpson, born 9 Dec. 1690, married first, 24 April 1716, Elizabeth Dowell, married secondly, Lovina.
3. Richard (a) Simpson, born 28 Feb. 1692, married Rebecca, born ca. 1696.
4. Rachal Simpson, born 27 March 1696.
5. Elizabeth Simpson, born ca. 1698, married 17 Jan. 1720, Elliot Brown.
6. Mary Simpson, born 26 Dec. 1700.
7. Sarah Simpson, christened June 1704.
8. Moses (a) Simpson, born ca. 1705 (probably the Moses (a) who died ca. 1779-80 in Fairfax Co., Va. and whose wife was Margaret)
9. John Simpson, born 21 Dec. 1707, married 11 Nov. 1730, Elizabeth Rawlings.
10. Gilbert Simpson, born ca. 1709, died 1753 or 1773, in Fairfax Co., Va. married Elizabeth.

Moses (a) Simpson, born ca. 1705, Anne Arundel Co., Md., died ca. 1780, Fairfax Co., Va., son of Thomas (2) and his wife, Elizabeth Simpson, had a son, Moses (b) Simpson, born 20 April 1848, Fairfax Co., Va. and died 1844 Guilford Co., N.C., married Mary (Lucas) Garrett, widow of William Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va. with one son, Thomas Garrett. Footnote: The Record of Wills and Estates of Fairfax Co., Va. lists the Estate and Effects of Moses (a) Simpson dated 15 Oct. 1779 who must have died intestate. The records disclose that Moses (a) Simpson's widow, Margaret Simpson, made acknowledgement to the court of Fairfax Co., Va., of the settlement of the Estate of Moses (a) Simpson, and claimed Widow's Dower. This Moses (a) is thought to have been the son of Thomas (2) and Elizabeth Simpson of All Hallows, Anne Arundel Co., Md. father of Moses (b) Simpson, born 20 April 1748, Fairfax Co., Va. and died (will probated 1844) in

Guilford Co., N.C., married Mary (Lucas) Garrett, widow of William Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va., with one son, Thomas Garrett, who married Susannah (Susan) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., previously referred to herein as the daughter of William Simpson and his wife, Jane Keen(e) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va. Footnote: William and Jane Keen(e) Simpson were this writer's great-great grandparents on both his mother's and his father's side, and Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson was this writer's great-great grandmother on his father's side. Susannah (Susan) Simpson, wife of Thomas Garrett, was this writer's great-great aunt on his mother's side, and his great grandmother on his father's side.

Jane Garrett, daughter of Thomas Garrett and his wife, Susannah, (Susan) Simpson, married Robert Swift and their son, Robert B. Swift, married Mary Ella J. Simpson, daughter of Thomas T. Simpson, whose father Moses Simpson, was Susannah (Susan) Simpson's brother. Robert B. Swift and his wife, Mary Ella J. (Simpson) Swift, were this writer's parents. (See Swift and Garrett Family in a previous section of this booklet.)

Moses (b) Simpson, born 20 April 1748, Fairfax Co., Va., died (will probated) 1844, in Guilford Co., N.C., probably the son of Moses (a) and Margaret Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., and great-great grandson of Thomas (1) Simpson of St. Mary's Co., Md., married Mary (Lucas) Garrett, (born 9 Nov. 1751, died 1842), widow of William Garrett of Fairfax Co., Va. Footnote: Mary Lucas and her husband, William Garrett, had one son, Thomas Garrett, who married Susannah (Susan) Simpson, daughter of William and his wife, Jane Keen(e) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va. Moses (b) and his wife, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, removed to North Carolina ca. 1798--99, and settled on the southwest side of Haw River in Guilford Co., N.C., a short distance down stream from "Historic High Rock Ford" where they purchased, in 1799, 150 acres of land, known as the General Simpson Homeplace, from Henry Brannock (See Deed Book 7, page 392) where they built a two story frame house which at this writing still stands, but has been abandoned for many years and is in a bad state of disrepair.

Moses (b) and his wife, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, had one son, General Francis Lucas Simpson. Footnote: There may have been more children. Moses (b) Simpson's will dated 13 Feb. 1843, probated Nov. 1844, Guilford Co., N.C. and recorded in Book "C", at page 207, names as legatees, his son, F.L.Simpson, his grandson, Sanford Monroe Simpson; grandson, Nathaniel Henry Simpson; daughter-in-law Priscilla Simpson; and four granddaughters, Mary Herbin, Elizabeth Simpson, Jane Simpson, and Priscilla Emeline Simpson. His wife, Mary, must have died before 1843, since she is not mentioned in his will. Moses (b) and his wife, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, were buried in the Moses (b) Simpson family burying grounds back of the old Moses (b) Simpson house on Haw River in Guilford County, N.C.

General Francis Lucas Simpson, born 6 June 1789, Fairfax Co, Va., died 22 July 1873, High Rock Farm, Rockingham Co., N.C., son of Moses (b) and Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., married 16 Dec. 1815, Priscilla Simpson, born 10 Aug. 1795, Fairfax Co., Va., died 15 April 1865, High Rock Farms, Rockingham Co., N.C., daughter of Aaron and Charlotte (Wiseheart) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., and of Caswell Co., N.C. Footnote: Aaron Simpson was the son of William and Jane Keen Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va.

General Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife, Priscilla (Simpson) Simpson, had the following children, all born in Guilford Co., N.C.:

1. Mary "Folly" Simpson, born 3 Oct. 1816, died July 1894, married Robert Herbin.
2. Nathaniel "Nat" Simpson, born 1818, went out west ca. 1850.
3. Sanford Monroe Simpson, born 9 Aug. 1820, died 22 April 1870, married, 28 March 1844, Mary A.E. Watlington, born 15 Aug. 1824, died 10 Nov. 1875.
4. Elizabeth "Lizzie" Simpson, born 8 Aug. 1828, died 25 Feb. 1899. Never married.
5. Jane Simpson, born 24 June 1832, died 24 Dec. 1880, married 6 May 1851, John Armstead Watlington.
6. Priscilla Emaline "Em" Simpson, born 22 May 1834, died 25 Jan. 1917, married Joseph Henry Rich, born 19 Dec. 1830, died 16 March, 1890.
7. Joseph Hawkins Simpson, M.D., born 4 Feb. 1838, died 4 Feb. 1893, married Margaret "Mag" (Faucette) Brannock, widow, born 16 Feb. 1839, died 12 Feb. 1930, daughter of Henry Faucette and his wife, Catherine (Summers) Faucette.

General Francis Lucas Simpson is recorded in Wheeler's History of North Carolina as a member of the House of Commons for North Carolina from Guilford County for the years 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, and 1836. He moved across Haw River from Guilford Co. into Rockingham Co., and was a member of the House of Representatives from that Co. in 1858, and was a member of the State Senate in 1860-1862. He was a leader in the move to secure a railroad from Greensboro, N.C. to Danville, Va., to connect the North Carolina Railroad between Charlotte and Greensboro, N.C. with the Richmond and Danville Railroad. He introduced in the House of Commons in 1858-59, a bill to charter the Greensboro and Danville Railroad Co., but because of bitter opposition by the "landed gentry" from eastern N.C. the bill was defeated. General Simpson continued his fight for the railroad while serving in the State Senate during the early days of the War Between the States, but the eastern Carolina legislators continued to block passage of the legislation, and it was not until January 1862, after Jefferson Davis, President of the Confederacy, pressured the Provisional Congress of the Confederate States to enact legislation authorizing funding of the project in order to speed up construction of the road for both military and economic purposes, that the Piedmont Railroad connecting Danville, Va. and Greensboro, N.C. was chartered by the State of N.C. The legislation was bitterly fought in the Confederate Congress, with Tombs of Georgia leading the opposition from that state, and from Alabama, Florida, and the three representatives from eastern North Carolina, but an appropriation finally was authorized, after which the North Carolina Legislature chartered the road and authorized capital stock of \$1,500,000.

The following are excerpts from the Biography of General Francis Lucas Simpson prepared for the Dictionary of North Carolina Biography, soon to be published by the University of North Carolina Press, Chapel Hill, North Carolina:

General Francis Lucas Simpson, born 6 June 1789, Fairfax Co., Va., (37 days after the inauguration of George Washington), son of Moses(b) Simpson (1748-1844), and his wife, Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson

(1751-1842), of Fairfax County, Va., died Rockingham Co., N.C., 22 July 1873; statesman, legislator, soldier war of 1812; Major General North Carolina Militia. His father, Moses (b) Simpson (1748-1844), Revolutionary War Soldier, Fairfax Co., Va., and Guilford Co., N.C., planter; lineal descendant of Thomas (1) Simpson from Warwickshire, England, a gentleman of means who came to St. Maria's Manor, a religious sanctuary in St. Mary's (later Charles) Co., Maryland in 1649, probably to escape religious persecution in his homeland. Francis Lucas Simpson's ancestors removed by way of Anne Arundel County, Md. and crossed over the Potomac River into Fairfax Co., Va. where they were neighbors of George Washington. As a young lad, Francis Lucas Simpson removed with his parents, Moses (b) and Mary (Lucas)(Garrett) Simpson, in 1798-99, to North Carolina where they settled on the southwest side of Haw River in Guilford County. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, and was mustered out of the Army in 1814 following the close of the war. He married 16 Dec. 1815, Priscilla Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C. In 1825 he was elected from Guilford Co., N.C. to the N.C. House of Commons, and was re-elected in 1926, 27,28, and in 1836.

After acquiring High Rock Farms ca. 1849, he moved across Haw River into Rockingham Co., where he and his family resided at High Rock Mansion until his death in 1873. He was commissioned Major General in the State Militia and, in 1851, an artillery company under his command was organized in Greensboro, N.C. (See copy of his letter to Gov. Reid informing him that the company had been organized.)

In 1858, he was elected to the N.C. House of Commons from Rockingham County, and he was elected to the N.C. Senate from that district in 1860, and re-elected in 1862. He was a staunch supporter of the move to secure a railroad from Greensboro, N.C. to Danville, Va., and he introduced in the 1858-59 House of Commons a bill to charter a railroad to connect the N.C. Railroad between Charlotte and Greensboro, N.C. with the Danville-Richmond Railroad in order to provide North-South transportation across piedmont N.C., but the bill was defeated by members of the house from eastern North Carolina. He continued to fight for the railroad while he was serving in the State Senate during the early years of the War Between the States, but it was not until 1862, after Jefferson Davis, then President of the Confederate States of America, pressured the Confederate Congress to provide funds to speed construction of the road for military and economic purposes, that the road was finally chartered by the State Legislature. He married 16 Dec. 1815, Priscilla Simpson, born 10 Aug. 1795, Fairfax Co., Va., died 15 April 1865, Caswell Co., N.C., daughter of Aaron and Charlotte (Wiseheart) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va. and Caswell Co., N.C. He died 22 July 1873, at his home, High Rock in Rockingham Co., N.C., and was buried beside the grave of his wife, Priscilla, in the Simpson family burial grounds back of the old Moses (b) Simpson house on the southwest side of Haw River in Guilford Co., N.C.

For more on General Francis Lucas Simpson and his part in establishing the Piedmont Railroad, see the April 1926 issue, Vol. III No.2 North Carolina Historical Review. Also see N.C. House Journal 1858-59 pages 153 & 290; N.C. House Journal 1860-61, page 384; and Journal of the Congress of the Confederate States of America, Vol. I pages 477, 584, 566, 586, 731-34, 737, 762-64.



Children and Some of The Grandchildren of General Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife Priscilla (Simpson) Simpson:

1. Mary "Polly" Simpson (1816-1894), oldest child of Gen. Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife, Priscilla, married Robert Herbin, (1813-1907) and they had the following children: a. James M. Herbin, b. John H. Herbin, c. Elizabeth Jane Herbin, d. William Hawkins Herbin, e. Frances Lucas Herbin, f. Calumbia Roberta Duella Hertin.
2. Nathaniel Henry Simpson, (1818- ?) second child of Gen. Francis L. Simpson and his wife, Priscilla, left his parents home ca. 1849, for the west and never returned. According to tradition he was wrongfully accused by one Ludwick Summers of abducting, or otherwise assisting a slave to escape.
3. Sanford Monroe Simpson, (1820-1870) third child of General Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife, Priscilla, married Mary A. E. Watlington (1824-1875), daughter of Edward B. Watlington, and his wife, Jane Brooks. They had no children.
4. Elizabeth "Lizzie" Simpson (1828-1899) fourth child of General Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife, Priscilla, never married.
5. Jane Simpson (1832-1880), fifth child of General Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife, Priscilla, married 6 May 1851, John Armistead Watlington, (1826-1906) and they had the following children:
  - a. Sarah Jane "Jenny" Watlington, born 14 Nov. 1867, died 7 Aug. 1964, married 6 July 1899, John Riley Chrisman, born 18 Feb. 1865, died 30 May 1942, and their children were:
    - (1) Mildred Chrisman, married James Gordon Todd, Jr.
    - (2) John Aubry Chrisman, married Alice Woodside.
    - (3) Allen Simpson Chrisman, married Eleanore Krekeler.
    - (4) Sarah Jane Chrisman, married Lewis H. Fallis.

Footnote: John Armstead Watlington (1826-1906) was the son of Jonathan Brooks Watlington and his wife, Dorothy Carlos Rice.
  - b. Emma Gertrude Watlington, daughter of Jane Simpson and her husband, John Armstead Watlington, married 3 Sept. 1886, Jessie Thomas Paschal of Rockingham Co., N.C., and they removed to New Jersey in 1889. Their children were:
    - (1) Robert E. Paschal
    - (2) Jane Ellen "Nellie" Paschal
    - (3) Raymond Ernest Paschal
    - (4) Jesse Gertrude Paschal
    - (5) Marion Armistead Paschal
    - (6) Mildred Armstead Paschal
  - c. Thomas Jefferson Watlington (1859-1900), son of Jane Simpson, and John Armstead Watlington, married Dora Gillom (1866-1943) and they had four children:
    - (1) Clarence Lester Watlington
    - (2) Lillian Blanche Watlington
    - (3) Dorothy J. Watlington
    - (4) Tommie Elizabeth Watlington

Footnote: Blanche and Tommie Elizabeth Watlington were the last descendants of Moses Simpson to own the old Simpson place in Guilford County, and at Blanch's death, she left the place to Elder Kenneth Key of Greensboro, N.C.

6. Priscilla Emoline "Em" (1834-1917), sixth child of General Francis L. Simpson and his wife, Priscilla, married Joe Henry Rich (1830-1890), son of Peter Rich and his wife, Eliza Neal and they had one child, a son who died in infancy and was buried at Camp Springs Church in Caswell Co., N.C.
7. Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson, born 4 Feb. 1838, Guilford County, N.C., died 4 Feb. 1893, Rockingham County, N.C., seventh and youngest child of General Francis Lucas Simpson and his wife, Priscilla (Simpson) Simpson, removed with his parents from the old Moses Simpson homeplace in Guilford County to Rockingham County, N.C. when he was a small lad of 12.

He graduated from Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia, Penn. 6 March 1861, and passed the examination for his license to practice medicine following his graduation. He practiced medicine as a general practitioner in his home county of Rockingham, and in the adjoining counties of Alamance, Caswell, and Guilford.

The back stairway of Dr. Hawkins Simpson's home, "High Rock", leads to a third floor room once called the "borning room", which according to tradition, was the delivery room where deliveries of babies sometimes were made. Dr. Simpson kept a record of each delivery, and this writer has a copy of his account book giving the list of the 436 babies that he delivered, along with the date of birth, sex, race, and parents name. His last delivery was a boy, born 2 Nov. 1892. He (Dr. Simpson) died 4 Feb. 1893 at his home "High Rock", and was buried in the family burial grounds at the old Simpson home place where he was born.

Because of the urgent need of physicians at home, Dr. Simpson did not enter the Confederate army immediately after his graduation from Medical College in 1861, but near the close of the war he was called into service in the medical unit of the Confederate Army and was commissioned Captain in Company H, 45th Regiment.

Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson married 2 May 1865, Margaret (Faucette) Brannock, widow of Thomas J. Brannock who was killed 1 July 1863, in the Battle of Gettysburg. Margaret Faucette was the daughter of George Faucette and his wife, Catherine Summers, a lineal descendant of Capt. Peter Summers who is said to have built the first brick house in Guilford County. Footnote: Peter was a lineal descendant of Jacob Summers and his wife, Margaret Faust, who came to the Friedan's Church community of Guilford Co., N.C. in 1751 from Germany. He assisted in organizing the church, a Lutheran Church, which has continued in operation as a house of worship to the present time.

Children of Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson and his wife Margaret (Faucette) (Brannock), all born in Rockingham Co., N.C. were:

- a. Francis "Frank" Lee Simpson, born 9 Feb. 1867, died 1946, married Susan Simpson, born 11 Aug. 1869., died 21 March 1960. No children.
- b. Joseph Turner Simpson, born 30 Oct. 1911, married Miriam Sechler born 18 Feb. 1873, died 4 July 1957. Four children.

- 211
- c. George Merrimon Simpson, born 29 Oct. 1872, died 9 November 1872.
  - d. Zebbie Vance Simpson, born 29 Dec., 1873, died young.
  - e. John Kerr Simpson, born 25 Oct. 1876, died 21 April, 1939. Never married.
  - f. Lula Ida Simpson, born 24 Sept. 1870, died 8 Sept. 1935, daughter of Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson and his wife, Margaret (Faucette) (Brannock), married Fletcher Ware Paschal, born 15 January 1868, died 26 May 1950, buried Green Hill (city) Cemetery, Greensboro, N.C.

Children of Lula Ida Simpson and her husband,  
Fletcher Ware Paschal, were:

- (1) Joseph Ezekial Paschal, born 31 March 1895, died 24 May 1959, married, 1st. Fannie Myrtle Regan, married 2nd. Ethel York Brooks. No children.
- (2) Frances Elizabeth Paschal, born 5 April 1897, died \_\_\_\_\_? Married Frank Parker, and they had two children, Margaret and Vera Marie Parker.
- (3) Mary Doris Paschal, born 15 Aug. 1899, died 14 Jan. 1977. Never married.
- (4) Fletcher Edwin Paschal, born 6 Nove. 1902, married Nellie Odom, and they had eight children: Frances Theopal Paschal, Fletcher Edwin Paschal, Jr., Lillie Helen Paschal, Dorothy E. Paschal, Joseph Basel Paschal, Sybil Jean Paschal, Thomas Wm. Paschal, and Kenneth Clifton Paschal.
- (5) Margaret "Mergie" Eliza Paschal, born 7 Aug. 1905, married Norman Eugene Greene, born 19 Aug. 1905, and they had the following children, all born in Greensboro, Guilford County, North Carolina:
  - (a) Robert Eugene Greene, born 21 July 1932.
  - (b) Fredrick Wm. Greene, born 16 Oct. 1939, married Carole Ann Smither, born 23 Jan. 1941, and they had two children, Ashlyn Lee Greene, and Alicia Ann Greene.
- (6) Robert Garland Paschal, born 11 Nov. 1909, married Lula Busick Heath, and they had two children, Doris Jean Paschal, and Gloria Elizabeth.
- (7) James Schoonover Paschal, born 6 June 1913, married Thelma Gertrude Ingram, born 24 Feb. 1909, died 24 Nov. 1974, and they had one child, Levee Paschal, born 24 Oct. 1933.

High Rock Mansion, the plantation home of General Francis Lucas Simpson, and later the home of his son, Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson, is located about two miles west of Highway 87 near the Williamsburg Community in southeastern Rockingham Co., N.C. It is considered the finest antebellum house in the county and one of the most impressive Federal period dwellings in that area of the state. Interesting features are the massive columns, the full portico, and the 16th century Palladian doorways and windows. The interior, like the exterior, has fine Federal finish of outstanding quality.

The three story 10 room house, photograph of which is shown here as Exhibit \_\_\_\_\_ was built by Joseph McCain, Jr., ca. 1805. Both the exterior and interior walls are constructed of red brick eighteen inches in thickness. The ground floor is constructed of brick laid in a beautiful herringbone pattern and extending some eight feet beyond the exterior walls on three sides as a walkway around the house from the front to the back entrance. The floor joists above the first or ground floor are supported by 13"x13" wood beams laid edge to edge with 6" of sawdust fill between the joists to provide insulation.

High Rock Plantation and house are named for a high promontory overlooking the nearby north prong of Haw River at the site of an important crossing and that of an early water grist mill referred to in a land grant from Lord Granville to one Aaron Pinson and described in the survey plat dated 17 Dec. 1753 by William Churton, proprietary surveyor, as Pinson's Mill. A photocopy of the plat is shown here as Exhibit 47. Footnote: The name of the mill was subsequently changed to High Rock Mill.

The ford was an important crossing of Haw River in the upper route from Hillsborough to Guilford Court House, and from Washington, D.C. to Salisbury, N.C. It also figured prominently in Royal Governor Tryon's marches after the Battle of Alamance in 1771. According to State Records of N.C. by Clark, Vol. XVIII, page 852, in Tryon's Journal --- Wed. 12 June 1771 --- "Marched ten miles and encamped on east ward of High Rock Ford on Haw River on the upper road to Hillsborough."

The ford also figured in the marches of Cornwallis and General Nathaniel Greene. According to State Records of N.C. by Clark, Vol. XV, page 421, Major P. Eaton to Gen. Jethro Sumner, 1st. March 1781, "When the British left Hillsborough on their march which eventually ended at Guilford Court House and the subsequent battle on 15 March 1781, they crossed Haw River at High Rock Ford."

General Nathaniel Greene maintained headquarters at High Rock Ford from 28 Feb. 1781 to 12 March 1781, before meeting Cornwallis at Guilford Court House on 15 March 1781.

After the Battle of Alamance in 1771, General James Robertson crossed Haw River at High Rock Ford when he led the small delegation of dissenters from Wake and Orange Counties who had refused to take the new oath of allegiance to the crown and withdrew from the Royal Province of N.C. and crossed over the Appalachian Mountains to the Watauga Valley on the headwaters of the Watauga River in what then was N.C. Indian Territory where they established in 1772 the first free and independent self government on the North American Continent, thereby opening the door to present day Western Civilization.

High Rock Mansion, which is located about  $\frac{1}{2}$  mile northeast of the ford, was acquired, along with the plantation, by General Francis Lucas Simpson, this writer's great-great-uncle, in 1748, and it served as his residence until his death in 1873, after which it passed to his son, Dr. Joseph Hawkins Simpson, who lived there and used one room on the third floor, called the "borning room", as a combination office and clinic until his death in 1893.

Descendants of the Simpson family continued as owners of High Rock until 1939 when it was purchased by Mr. Sidney Rhodes Prince of Washington, D.C., Vice President and General Council, Southern Railway Co.,

as a wedding gift to his bride, Temperance Harris, of Reidsville, N.C. Mr. and Mrs. Prince painstakingly restored the house to its original state of beauty and grandeur and furnished it with priceless period furniture, as their place of residence. Since Mr. Prince's death shortly after restoration was completed, Mrs. Prince has continued to reside in the house where, in addition to maintaining and operating the large plantation, she has been an active leader in civic, social, and historical affairs of Rockingham County and the state.

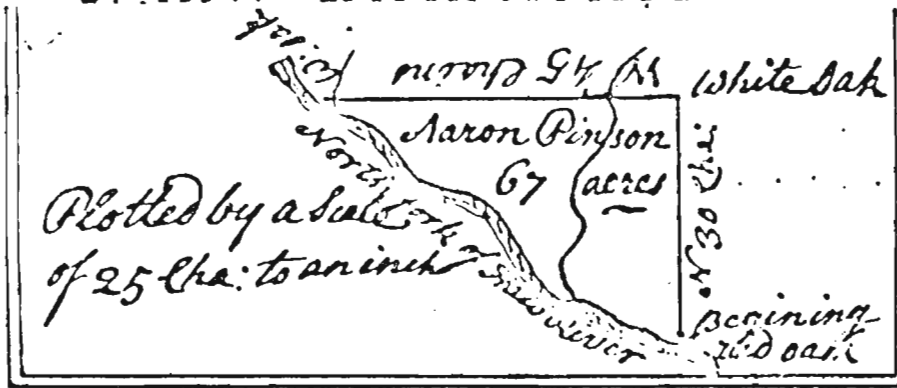
The house has been entered on the National Register of Historic Places by the United States Department of the Interior. In addition, the North Carolina Department of Cultural Resources and the State Highway Commission have erected a Highway Historical Marker at the bridge on the highway near the house. The marker bears the following inscription:

"High Rock Ford  
General Nathaniel Greene  
Maintained Headquarters  
Here Feb. 28-March 12, 1781  
Before Meeting Cornwallis  
at Guilford Court House  
Ford 100' West."

The name Simpson, along with that of Pinson, are mentioned in connection with High Rock in the Orange County records shortly after the county was erected in 1752. On 6 Oct. 1753, Orange County records disclose that William Churton, District Surveyor for the province of N.C., surveyed two tracts of land on the north east side of the north prong of Haw River and High Rock Creek (now called Herbin's Creek, in Orange (now Rockingham) County.

One survey plat dated 6th Oct. 1753, describes 393 acres of land on the north prong of Haw River, beginning at the mouth of High Rock Creek, surveyed for Joseph Pinson. The land described in this survey plat was conveyed to Joseph Pinson by grant dated 6 Sept. 1754 by Lord Granville. Copy of this survey plat is shown here as Exhibit 42. Another survey plat of the same date (6 Oct. 1753) describes 612 acres of land on the north prong of Haw River, beginning in Joseph Pinson's line by High Rock Creek surveyed for one Edward Southworth and transferred to Richard Simpson. Footnote: It appears that Richard Simpson had "taken up" and entered a claim for this same land before 1753 when it was surveyed for Southworth. Orange County Court records disclose that Richard Simpson entered a suit against Edward Southworth for the land and that the 612 acres of land described in the 6 Oct. 1753 survey plat was conveyed to Richard Simpson by grant from Lord Granville dated 13 March 1756. Photocopy of this survey plat is shown here as Exhibit 43. Also shown here as Exhibit 44 is plat showing the location of the 612 acre Richard Simpson land with respect to the adjoining 393 acre Joseph Pinson land. The original Survey Plats and the original executed grants are preserved in N.C. Archives, Raleigh, N.C. Orange County records disclose that Richard Simpson,

# Of his Majesty



North Carolina } This Plan Represents a tract  
 Orange County } of land Survey'd for Aaron  
 Pinson Beginning on the North  
 Side the North fork of Haw-River on the Bank  
 of y<sup>e</sup> S<sup>r</sup> river at a red oak Below Pinsons Mill.  
 Then Running North 30 Cha: to a white oak —  
 Then West 45 Cha: to a White oak by Haw-river  
 above Pinsons Mill; Then down the various  
 Courses of the River to the first Station Contain-  
 ing Sixty seven acres Survey'd the 17<sup>th</sup> day  
 of December 1753 —

Isaac Simmons }  
 Robert Woodland }  
 Sworn Chain Carrier

W<sup>m</sup> Charlton Surveyor

The grant covering the above described  
 land was issued by Gov<sup>t</sup> Ed. M<sup>ch</sup>ie  
 on 20 Feb. 1756, to Aaron Pinson.  
 The original grant is in file 100 in  
 the office of Arch<sup>l</sup>. & Hist<sup>y</sup>. Raleigh, N.C.



North Carolina  
Orange County

This Plan represents a part of land surveyed for Jos: Pinson lying on the East side of the N<sup>o</sup> fork of Haw river & High Rock creek, beginning at a White Oak by the river running thence East 50 Ch<sup>s</sup> to a W<sup>o</sup> Oak then N<sup>o</sup> 75 Ch<sup>s</sup> to the center of a Gum a W<sup>o</sup> Oak & a Black Oak then West 75 Ch<sup>s</sup> to a Spanish Oak then S<sup>o</sup> 40 Ch<sup>s</sup> to a Mark at the Mouth of High Rock creek thence on the river to the first Station containing three hundred & ninety three acres

Surveyed the 6<sup>th</sup> of Oct<sup>r</sup> 1758,

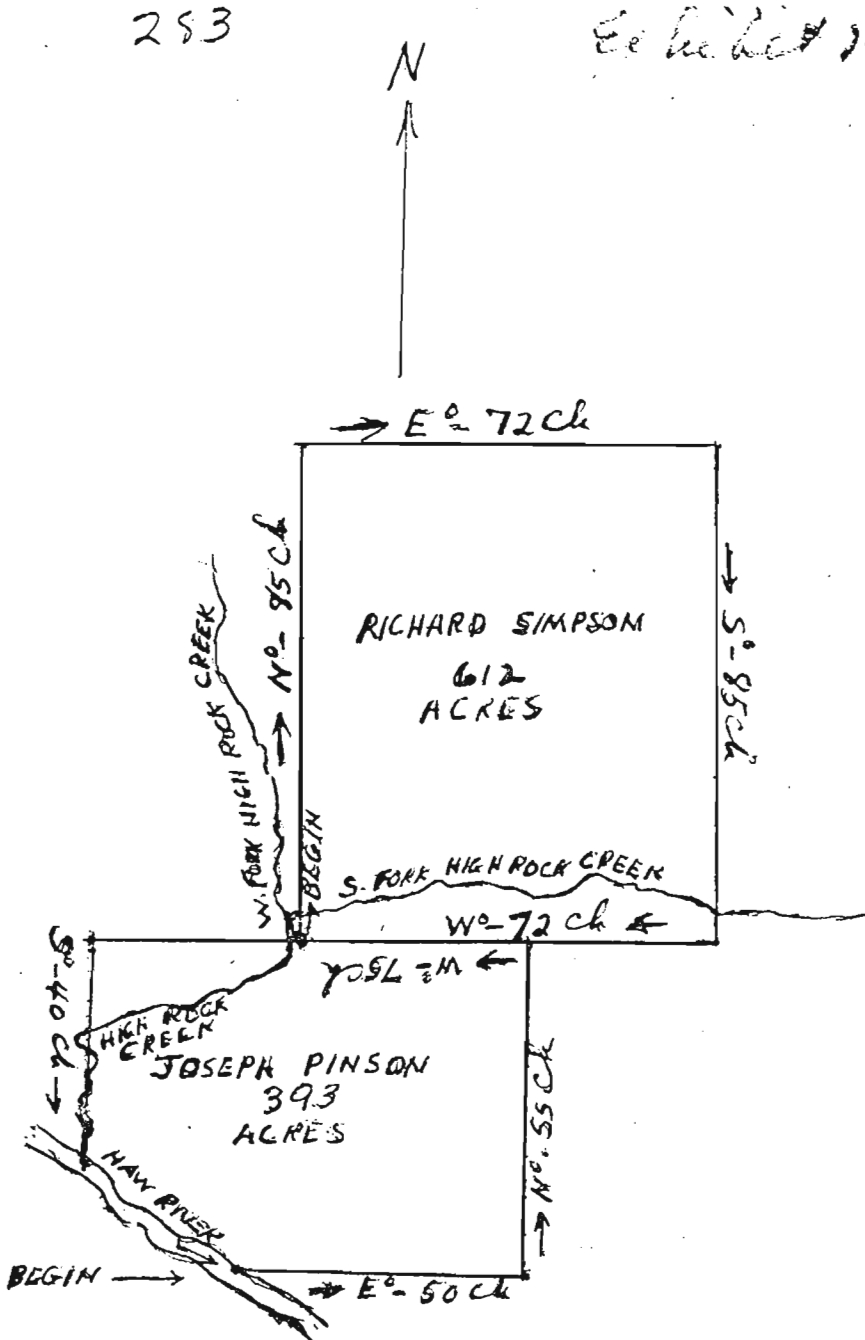
By Jos: Pinson  
Ch: Carr: { Giles, Elliot

W: Shurton Survey

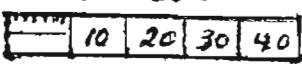
Angel  
H. C. Lee







SCALE  
1" = 33 ch



PLATS SHOWING THE LOCATION OF THE RICHARD SIMPSON AND JOSEPH PINSON LAND ON HAW RIVER AT HIGH ROCK CREEK IN ROCKINGHAM COUNTY NC

289

whose home at that time was located on the headwaters of Country Line and Stoney Creeks in that part of Orange that was cut off in 1777 to form Caswell County, conveyed 100 acres of this 612 acre tract of land to one Daniel Adams, and that he conveyed the remaining 512 acres by "Deed of Gift" dated 16 April 1770, to his son-in-law, William Nunn, husband of Richard's daughter, Edie(Simpson) Nunn.

A third survey plat by William Churton, Dist. Surveyor, dated 17th Dec. 1753, describes 67 acres of land, including Pinson's Mill, (later called High Rock Mill) on the north fork of Haw River, surveyed for Aaron Pinson and later conveyed to him by grant dated 20 Feb. 1756, from Lord Granville. Copy of this survey plat is shown here as Exhibit \_\_\_\_\_. The original grant and survey plat (warrant) are preserved in N.C. Archives, Raleigh, N.C.

Since Pinson's Mill is described in the 67 acre survey plat made by Churton on 17 Dec. 1753, for Aaron Pinson there is good reason to speculate that Aaron Pinson "took-up" the land, filed a possession entry, and built the mill some time before 1753 when the land was surveyed and the warrant for the grant was issued. This same 67 acres of land, including the mill, was conveyed by Aaron Pinson to Richard Simpson in Dec. 1757, and Richard Simpson by "Deed of Gift" dated 18 April 1770, conveyed it to his son-in-law, Zaccheus Tate, husband of Richard's daughter, Lydia (Simpson) Tate.

Some of the descendants of Richard Simpson, along with those of Gen. Francis Lucas Simpson, have generally contended over the years that High Rock Mansion was built on a portion of the 612 acre tract that was granted to Richard Simpson in March 1756, but the present owners of High Rock, who have done extensive research work on the history of the plantation, do not think that the mansion was built on any part of the 612 acre tract that was granted to Richard Simpson. While this writer has not made an on-the-site check of the land with a surveyor's instrument, one can easily see from the plats showing the location of the 612 acre Richard Simpson tract with respect to the adjoining 385 acre Joseph Pinson land and the location of the two tracts with respect to High Rock Creek and Haw River, that a surveyor with a transit could easily determine whether the house is located on either of the Richard Simpson tracts or on the Joseph Pinson land.

It was the Richard Simpson and the Aaron Pinson places that appear to have been the center of activities prior to and during the War of the Revolution. Records disclose that High Rock was the site of a post office during the Revolution and for some time thereafter. Gen. Greene wrote General Washington on 28 Feb. 1781, and dated his letter, Headquarters High Rock Ford on the Haw River, and Gen. Andrew Pickens made his Junction with Greene's army near High Rock Ford. Vol. XXII pages 101, 148-51 Colonial Records of N.C. In the papers of Thomas Jefferson, Charles Magill who was Jefferson's personal emissary to Greene's army wrote from Camp on Haw River and said: "on 6th Lord Cornwallis with the main body of the British Army moved to High Rock Ford." In a letter the next day Magill says: "Lord Cornwallis moved near Guilford Court House and the Americans took post at the High Rock Ford.

The 1768 Collet Map of N.C. Back Country, shows Pinson's Mill and the crossing of Haw River some distance below the mouth of Troublesome Creek and Beaver Dam Fork. Ref: No. M.C.-220-D Section B-8, N.C. Archives and History. The 1770 Collet's map shows the mill as "Parsons" Mill, probably due to misspelling of the word "Pinson". The 1775 Mosely map shows the mill as "Parsons" Mill.

This writer has a hazy recollection of having visited the mill, then called High Rock Mill, when he was a young lad of some five or six years of age. According to old wives superstition of that time, young children could be protected from contracting whooping cough by sitting on a mill hopper in operation while grinding a few bushels of corn.

This writer recalls having been placed on the hopper and left to sit there for what appeared at the time to have been an eternity, and fearful every minute that he would slide into the mass of corn and be ground into corn meal. Finally, all of the corn in the hopper was ground, and he was lifted from the hopper. I hasten to say that he has lived to the age of 81 without contracting whooping cough.

The old rock dam at High Rock was broken around 1918 and the pond drained, as a public health measure to prevent the spread of malarial fever.

APPENDIXSIMPSON FAMILY (CONTINUED)

Following the compilation and reproduction of the foregoing history of the Simpson family, Erick D. Montgomery, a young and talented Simpson family genealogist of 228 Hand Ave., Apt. 4, Pelham, Ga. 31779, who is in the process of conducting extensive research into the Simpson family in Virginia, North Carolina, and Tennessee, has furnished me much additional information of value on the Simpson family, some of which I am recording here. Footnote: Erick D. Montgomery is a lineal descendant of Aaron Simpson of Caswell Co., N.C., through Aaron's son, Enoch, and his (Enoch's) second wife, Martha (Johnson)(Turner) Simpson, a widow. Enoch Simpson's first wife was Elizabeth Carter, daughter of Joseph and Ann (Mallory) Carter of Caswell Co., N.C.

Enoch Simpson, son of Aaron and Charlotte (Wiseheart) Simpson of Caswell Co. N.C. (See Aaron Simpson (1759-1832), son of George(2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson of Fairfax Co., Va., Part XIV,) was born in Caswell County, N.C. on 1 November 1797. He received a good education in his youth, and family tradition holds that he attended medical school at the College of William and Mary in Williamsburg, Virginia. Shortly after his first marriage he left Caswell County, N.C., with his wife and first child, and settled in Giles County, Tenn. Enoch acquired land in the Liberty Community near Richland Creek, as did his brother, Roger Simpson, who moved there at the same time. Whether Enoch set up a medical practice in Giles County is unknown, but in the winter of 1824-25 he moved his family north to Sumner County, Tenn. There he first bought land on Deshea Creek, but by about 1830 he had moved to the Valley of the Dry Fork of Bledsoe's Creek. Enoch's living was made from both his medical practice and his agricultural pursuits. As a doctor he was renowned in the area as having a cure for cancer. The cure did not actually work, but was simply a pain killer which he made from certain herbs and roots found in the woods. Also in connection with his medical practice, he produced corn whiskey at the "Still House" which was located at the back of Simpson Hollow next to an ever flowing spring which forms a branch there.

Agriculturally, Enoch Simpson could be considered a "planter" by most definitions of the word. Although much of the land is not recorded in the deed books of Sumner County, the administrators of his estate divided 1, 209.75 acres of land at his death. In addition, he owned a total of twenty slaves. From his inventory, it seems clear that he had a lucrative lumber business, which probably accounts for the large acreage.

Enoch Simpson's house, which still stands on Rock Bridge Road in Sumner Co., Tennessee, was built in sections. The first section is log, the second, frame, and the third was a kitchen added to the back. The log and frame sections were joined by a breezeway, which later was closed to make a hall with double doors at both ends. The front doors once were sheltered by a one story pedimented portico, but this was removed circa 1910 and replaced by a long veranda across the front. The house had one and one-half stories, the upper story's ceiling being slightly over six feet tall.

The following are the children of Enoch Simpson:

1. Aaron Sanford Simpson, b. Caswell Co., N.C. 20 Nov. 1819, d. Sumner Co., Tenn. 10 Nov. 1879. Buried Pond Cemetery, Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 29 April 1841 to Mary Frances Johnson, daughter of Austin and Ann Elizabeth (Corley) Johnson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 13 Sept. 1824, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 31 Jan. 1897. Blacksmith, farmer, Cumberland Presbyterian. Resided in the Liberty Community, northern Sumner County.
2. Mary Ann Simpson, b. Giles Co., Tenn. ca. 1821, died Sumner Co., Tenn. ca. 1877. Probably buried in Escue Cemetery, Sumner Co., Tenn. Married 1st. Sumner Co., Tenn. 16 Aug. 1842 to Richard E. Johnson, son of Austin and Ann Elizabeth (Corley) Johnson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. ca. 1822, died at the Battle of Fishing Creek, Kentucky, 19 Jan. 1862. He served in Co. F, 20th. Regiment Tennessee Infantry (Confederate) and attained the rank of Lieutenant. Farmer, Cumberland Presbyterian. Resided in the Liberty Community, Sumner County. Mary A. Johnson married 2nd Sumner Co., Tenn. 11 May 1870 to James Escue, born N.C. 27 April 1807, died 14 Dec. 1883. Buried Escue Cemetery. All of Mary Ann's children were by Johnson.
3. William C. Simpson, born Giles Co., Tenn. 3 May 1824, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 17 May 1904, buried Mt. Vernon Cemetery, Sumner Co., Tenn. Farmer, Methodist. Resided in the Mt. Vernon Community of Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 17 Dec. 1850 to Permelia C. Durham, daughter of Thomas and Mary (West) Durham, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 4 July 1833, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 23 Jan. 1911.
4. Nancy E. Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. ca. 1826, died Grayson Co., Texas after 1870. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 22 Oct. 1842 to William W. West, son of John, Jr. and Polly (Allen) West, born Sumner Co., Tenn. ca. 1821, died Grayson Co., Texas between 1860 and 1870. They moved to Texas after 1851 and before 1860.
5. Katherine Odie Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 25 June 1828, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 1 May 1860. Buried West Cemetery, Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 30 Dec. 1846 to James Wilburn West, son of John, Jr. and Polly (Allen) West, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 4 Dec. 1823, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 14 Jan. 1874. Farmer, Methodist. Resided in the Bethpage vicinity of Sumner County.
6. Elizabeth M. (or A.) Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. ca. 1830, died before 1860, Sumner Co., Tenn. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 27 Feb. 1850 to Alfred M. Stuart (also spelled Stewart), born ca. 1824.
7. Thomas Benton Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 19 Feb. 1842, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 1 Sept. 1922, buried Simpson Cemetery, Sumner Co. Studied medicine and practiced under Dr. J.B. Head. Gave up practice for religious reasons. Farmer, blacksmith. Resided in Simpson Hollow until ca. 1894, when moved to Bethpage, Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 23 Aug. 1863 to Frances Logan Graves, daughter of Benjamin F. and Harriet C. (Young) Graves. She "Fannie" was born Sumner Co., Tenn. 20 Oct. 1840, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 8 June 1896. School teacher, Church of Christ. Tom was a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church 1859-1874, then joined the Missionary Baptists.
  - a. Nora Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 28 June 1864, died Sumner County, Tenn. 17 July 1866, probably buried Simpson Cemetery, Sumner Co.

- b. Eva Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 21 Apr. 1866, died June 1866, probably buried Simpson Cemetery, Sumner Co.
- c. Harriet Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 26 Feb. 1868, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 8 Apr. 1843, buried Rock Bridge Cemetery, Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 11 Sept. 1890 to Milton Elzia Dobbs, son of James Chesley and Samantha (Hunter) Dobbs. Elzia born Sumner Co., Tenn. 5 March 1868, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 1 Feb. 1954. Farmer, Baptist.
- d. Infant child, b.d. 19 Apr. 1870.
- e. Benjamin Enoch Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 11 Aug. 1871, died Nashville, Tenn. 24 Sept. 1937, buried Mt. Vernon Cemetery, Sumner Co. Farmer, Church of Christ. Twelve years Chairman of Sumner Co. Board of Education. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 22 Oct. 1902 to Lesbia Hazelton Hunter, daughter of Thomas William and Zilphia (Moncrief) Hunter. Lesbia born Sumner Co., Tenn. 1 Sept. 1883, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 21 July 1937. Methodist. They resided in Simpson Hollow, Sumner Co.
- I. Bertha Lorine Simpson, born 4 Dec. 1903, married Harry Leon Kirkh
  - II. Ann Logan Simpson, born 24 Sept. 1905, married William Thomas Rip
  - III. Thomas Benjamin Simpson, born 2 Sept. 1907, died 16 Oct. 197 . Married Ethel Nadine Sanders. (Erick Montgomery's grandfather.)
  - IV. Julius Carmack Simpson, born 6 Aug. 1909, married Mary Frances Wallace.
  - V. Margaret Carr Simpson, born 11 July 1914, died 11 Dec. 1915.
  - VI. Eunice Lavinia Simpson, born 28 May 1916, died 5 Sept. 1963. Married Felix Grundy Haynes.
- f. Thomas Orville Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 14 July 1874, d, Sumner Co., Tenn. 27 June 1916, buried Bethpage Cemetery, Sumner Co., married Sumner Co., Tenn. 16 June 1897 to Martha Artelia Hunter, daughter of Chesteen Robert and Mary Frances (Hawkins) Hunter. "Telia" born Sumner Co., Tenn. 26 Sept. 1881, died Columbia, Maury Co., Tenn. Dec. 1960. Mail carrier, photographer, Methodist.
- g. Martha Frances Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 3 Aug. 1876, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 3 Nov. 1925, buried Rock Bridge Cemetery, Sumner Co., Tenn. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 15 Nov. 1893 John Thomas Hawkins, son of James and Martha Susan (Bundy) Hawkins. John was born Sumner Co., Tenn. 10 Nov. 1871, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 3 Oct. 1953. Farmer, Baptist.
- h. Edna Penelope Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 11 June 1878, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 13 Dec. 1961, buried Rock Bridge Cemetery, Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 21 Nov. 1900 to Robert Edward Lee, son of Harry Pope and Elizabeth (McClanahan) Lee. Robert was born Sumner Co., Tenn. 31 Oct. 1875, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 21 July 1965.
- i. Maggie Verona Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 2 July 1881, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 27 Oct. 1941, buried Bethpage Cemetery,

- Sumner County. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 7 July 1915 to Dr. Thomas Edward Wright, son of Thomas Gideon and Sarah Arabella (McWhirter) Wright. Ed. born Sumner Co., Tenn. 7 April 1885, died Jefferson City, Tenn. 11 Dec. 1949. Physician in Bethpage. Divorced 12 May 1931. No children.
- j. Sarah Catherine Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 1 Dec. 1883, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 15 March 1937, buried Bethpage Cemetery, Sumner Co. Married 1st. Sumner Co., Tenn. 19 Mar. 1903 to Clarence McWhirter, son of Samuel E. and Narcissus McWhirter. He was born Sumner Co., Tenn. Divorced. One son. Sarah married 2nd. J.W. Parkes. Divorced.
8. Penelope Elviria Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 24 Nov. 1846, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 4 July 1928, buried Simpson Cemetery, Sumner Co. Cumberland Presbyterian. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 28 Nov. 1866 to Robert Barr Wright, son of Robert Anderson and Susan P. (Barr) Wright. "Bob" was born 14 Dec. 1841, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 26 Dec. 1917. Served Co. E, 24th Tenn. Infantry (Confederate). No children.
9. Magdalena Frances Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 15 Jan. 1849, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 6 March 1929, buried Simpson Cemetery, Sumner Co. Never married.
10. Joseph Roger Simpson, born Sumner Co., Tenn. 23 April 1854, died Sumner Co., Tenn. 20 Oct. 1920, buried Simpson Cemetery, Sumner Co. Married Sumner Co., Tenn. 22 Jan. 1877 to Cintha Ann Wright, daughter of Robert Anderson and Susan P. (Barr) Wright. "Annie" was born 14 June 1852 Sumner Co., Tenn., died Sumner Co., Tenn. 31 March 1911. Farmer, Cumberland Presbyterian. Joe inherited the Enoch Simpson home place.

According to information furnished by Erick D. Montgomery, Roger Simpson, another son of Aaron and his wife, Charlotte (Wiseheart) Simpson, removed from Caswell Co., N.C. to Tennessee about the same time that his brother, Enoch, removed to Tennessee. In addition to the two sons, one of Aaron's daughters, Penelope (Penny), and her husband, Azariah Graves, removed to Henderson Co., Tenn. ca. 1830.

Elsewhere in this booklet, Jane Keene(1760-1821), daughter of James Keene, is referred to as the wife of William Simpson, (1757-1820) son of George(2) and his wife, Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson. The conclusion that Jane Keen(e) was the wife of William(2) Simpson was drawn from James Keen(e)'s will in which he named "Jane" as one of his daughters; The Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America, which refers to Jane Keen(e) as the wife of William Simpson; and the William Simpson Family Bible which records "Jane" as William Simpson's wife. However, this researcher has seen only secondary evidence, but no primary evidence, that Jane Keen(e) was William Simpson's wife.

Erick D. Montgomery, in his recent research, found records which he thought might provide proof that William Simpson's wife was Jane Lucas, daughter of Thomas(1) Lucas and his wife, Elenor Lucas of Fairfax Co., Va., and not Jane Keen(e).

Before a recent discovery by this researcher of the Lucas family record in Bladen County, N.C., which records the name, "Eleanor", wife of William Simpson, as one of Thomas(1) Lucas daughters, but makes no mention of a daughter by the name of "Jane", the evidence on which Mr. Montgomery based his assumption appeared to be quite convincing, but after discovering from the Bladen Co., N.C. records that Thomas(1) Lucas' daughter who married one William Simpson, was named "Eleanor" instead of "Jane", the theory that our William Simpson's wife was Jane Lucas, instead of Jane Keen(e), appears to lack substance. Mr. Montgomery has furnished this researcher with a copy of the Thomas(1) Lucas will, probated Fairfax Co., Va. 21 Sept. 1795, in which he, Thomas(1) Lucas, bequeathed to his grandson, Thomas Garrett, after his (Thomas(1) Lucas) wife's death or remarriage, certain items of personal property, including a cow and calf, a feather bed, a silver watch, and a gun. In his will Thomas(1) Lucas bequeathed to his son, Thomas(2) Lucas, Jr., 550 acres of land in Bladen Co., N.C. which he, Thomas(1) received from his brother, John Lucas. He named his wife, Elenor, Executrix and his son, Thomas(2) Lucas, Jr., Executor of his will.

Mr. Montgomery also found the estate records of one Thomas Lucas (presumably the same Thomas(1) Lucas whose will was probated 21 Sept. 1795, in Fairfax Co., Va.) The Thomas Lucas estate record entered 25 Feb. 1820, includes as heirs: "I. McIntosh, in right of his wife \$96.42½; Thomas Cockrell, ditto; William Powell and wife, ditto; John Marshall wife, ditto; Moses Simpson in right of his wife, ditto; William Simpson in right of his wife as appears by the acct. sales \$96.42½."

This instrument also refers to sundry articles (articles not named) delivered to Thomas Garrett, agreeable to the will of the decedent, Thomas(1) Lucas, \$42.50. While these articles were not described in the estate acct., they obviously were the articles listed in the Thomas(1) Lucas will.

Although the Thomas(1) Lucas estate records (1820) were not entered until twenty five years after his will was probated (1795), and why it was necessary for the court to appoint an administrator to perform the duties of those that ordinarily would have been performed by the Executor and Executrix named by the decedent in his will may have resulted from the death of Thomas Lucas(2), the executor, before the death of Thomas(1) widow, Elenor, the executrix. Since the will bequeathed property to his widow, Elenor, during her life or widowhood, and upon her death, to his children and grandchildren, including his grandson, Thomas Garrett, the estate could not have been settled until the death of his widow, Elenor, and upon her death, there being no living executor or executrix, it was necessary for the court to appoint an administrator or commissioner to carry out the provisions of the will. This appears to have been done, and the court appointed one Richard Simpson as administrator to settle the Thomas(1) Lucas estate, but Richard died before the estate could be settled, and the court appointed three commissioners to settle his, Richard's estate, along with the Thomas(1) Lucas estate which he, Richard, was in process of settling at the time of his death.

The estate account of Thomas Lucas (presumably Thomas(1) Lucas) filed by the Commissioners, Robert Ratcliffe, Thomas Coffey and Francis Coffey on 25 Feb. 1820, and approved 21 March 1820, named as heirs:



"1. The Administrator (presumably Richard Simpson) in the right of his wife,	\$96.42½
"2. I. McIntosh in right of his wife as per receipt	96.42½
"3. Ditto Thomas Cockrell -ditto - ditto-	96.42½
"4. Wm. Powell and wife as per receipt	96.42½
"5. Ditto John Marshall - wife ditto	91.03
"6. Moses Simpson - ditto	96.42½
"7. Amt. purchased Wm. Simpson in right of his wife as appears by the acct. sales	96.42½
Balance in adm. bonds due John Marshall -	<u>5.37</u>
	\$674.97

The report refers to sundry articles delivered to Thomas Garrett, agreeable to the will of the decedent - \$42.50

Mr. Montgomery speculated that the William Simpson, who was named "in the right of his wife" as one of the heirs to the Thomas(1) Lucas estate referred to above, was our William Simpson, son of George(2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson, and that his wife was Jane Lucas, daughter of Thomas(1) and not Jane Keen(e) as originally held by this and other researchers.

The fact that Moses Simpson, who is known to have married Mary Lucas (Garrett), daughter of Thomas(1) Lucas, plus the fact that Mary's son, Thomas Garrett, along with Richard Simpson, adm. of the Thomas(1) Lucas estate, all of whom are known to have been related, were mentioned in the Thomas(1) Lucas estate records, constituted good reason for speculation that our William Simpson whose daughter, Susannah, married Thomas Garrett, was the husband of Thomas(1) Lucas' daughter, and that her name was Jane.

★ This researcher was inclined to agree that Jane, wife of our William Simpson, was the daughter of Thomas(1) and his wife, Elenor Lucas of Fairfax Co., Va., until he found the following records in Bladen Co., N.C., which show that the wife of the William Simpson referred to in the Thomas Lucas estate account was named "Eleanor", instead of Jane. Footnote: According to the family Bible records of our William Simpson, son of George(2) and Susannah (Wheeler) Simpson, William's wife was named "Jane", and she is referred to in the Compendium of American Genealogy, First Families of America as Jane Keen(e), daughter of James Keen(e) of Fairfax Co., Va.

1. There is recorded in Book 37 at pages 50 and 51, Bladen Co., N.C. Registry, a deed, dated 2 May 1775, from Thomas(1) Lucas to his son, Thomas(2) Lucas, Jr., which states in part: "This indenture made this 2nd day of May A.D. 1775, between Thomas Lucas of Fairfax Co., Va., and late of Bladen Co., North Carolina, of the one part, and Thomas Lucas of the Province and County of aforesaid - - - - "Witnessith that the aforesaid Thomas Lucas for and in consideration of the natural love and affection he hath and bareth unto the said Thomas Lucas Jr., his son, - - - -hath granted - - - - -unto the said Thomas Lucas Jr. 160 acres - - - -and 250 acres of land in Bladen Co., N.C. - - - - -it being ½ of the 500 acres patented by Thomas Parker and conveyed to John Lucas, and 160 acres patented by John Lucas."

"Signed, Thomas Lucas (SEAL)"

Footnote: This deed shows that John(1) Lucas removed from Bladen Co., N.C. to Fairfax Co., Va. sometime prior to 1775.

2. There is recorded in Book 37, at pages 148-149, Bladen Co. N.C. Registry, a Power of Attorney dated 12 Jan. 1775, which reads in part as follows: "To all christian people to whom these presents shall come, we William Simpson and Eleanor his wife: John Marshall and Sarah, his wife; William Powell and Zella, his wife; and Mary Lucas, all of Fairfax Co., Va., for divers and good causes and considerations, authorize in our stead, our loving brother, Francis Lucas of Bladen Co., N.C. to be our true and lawful attorney for us and in our name to receive all such money, etc, etc.

"Signed and sealed this 21 day January 1775."

"Will Simpson (SEAL), Eleanor Simpson (SEAL),  
John Marshall (SEAL), Sarah Marshall (SEAL),  
Will Powell (SEAL), Zella Powell (SEAL),  
Mary Lucas (SEAL)

1775 Alfred More Clerk"

In view of the fact that William Simpson, John Marshall, William Powell, all in the right of their wives, along with Moses Simpson (who married Mary Lucas Garrett, daughter of Thomas(1) Lucas), were named as heirs in the Thomas(1) Lucas estate account, they obviously were the same Will Simpson, husband of Eleanor Simpson; John Marshall, husband of Sarah Marshall; Will Powell, husband of Zella Powell; and Mary Lucas, all of whom signed the power of attorney dated 21 July 1775, appointing their "loving brother" Francis Lucas of Bladen Co., N.C., as their lawful attorney. Footnote: Mary Lucas, one of the aforementioned signers of the power of attorney, subsequent to the signing, married William Garrett, who died leaving an orphan son, Thomas Garrett, who was the "My grandson, Thomas Garrett", mentioned by Thomas(1) Lucas in his will probated 1795, in Fairfax Co., Va. Mary married, secondly, Moses Simpson, who is the Moses named "in the right of his wife" in the Thomas Lucas estate account.

It can be noted from the wording of the 1775 power of attorney Viz: "We, William Simpson and Eleanor Simpson, his wife; John Marshall and Sarah Marshall, his wife; William Powell and Zella Powell, his wife; and Mary Lucas, all of Fairfax Co., Va. - - - - - authorize our "loving brother", Francis Lucas, of Bladen Co., N.C. to be our true and lawful attorney - - - - -" that Eleanor Simpson, Sarah Marshall, Zella Powell, and Mary Lucas, all were sisters of Francis Lucas whose father was Thomas (1) Lucas. In like manner, it can be noted from the Thomas(1) Lucas will in which he refers to his "grandson, Thomas Garrett", that they were all daughters of Thomas(1) Lucas of Fairfax Co., Va., late of Bladen Co., N.C.

According to census records, there were some four William Simpsons residing in Fairfax Co., Va. when the 1790 census was taken. Whether they were related and which William married Eleanor Lucas, is not known. It is certain, however, that Jane, the wife of our William Simpson was not the daughter of Thomas(1) Lucas, who along with her husband, William Simpson, signed the power of attorney in 1775, because Jane, the wife of our

William Simpson was not born until 1760 and her name was Jane and not Eleanor. So in the light of proof that the wife of the William Simpson named in the Bladen County, N.C. power of attorney and in the Thomas Lucas Estate account was named Eleanor and not Jane, this researcher can find no reason to believe that Jane, the wife of our William, son of George(2) and Susannah Simpson, was the daughter of Thomas(1) and Elenor Lucas.

Therefore; until and unless proof to the contrary is found, we continue to hold to our original finding that the wife of our William Simpson was Jane Keen(e), daughter of James Keen(e) of Fairfax Co., Va.

In support of the conclusion that Jane Keene was the wife of William Simpson, this writer has just received a certified copy of the approved application (National No. 523802) of Mrs. Ethel Day Boston of Waverly, West Virginia, for membership in the National Society, Daughters Of The American Revolution, in which she claims elegibility by right of her lineal descent from William Simpson of Fairfax County, Virginia, and his wife, Jane Keene. The application, naming Jane Keene as the wife of William Simpson, together with the names of their children's spouses, recently was furnished this writer by the National Registrar General, D.A.R., Washington, D.C., and is reproduced here as Exhibit 45.

add  
468

294  
1977

EXHIBIT NO-4

APPLICATION FOR MEMBERSHIP TO THE NATIONAL SOCIETY  
OF THE  
DAUGHTERS OF THE AMERICAN REVOLUTION  
WASHINGTON, D. C.

State District of Columbia

SUPPLEMENTAL

City Washington

Name of Chapter Monticello

National Number 523802

(~~Miss~~ or Mrs.) Ethel Day Boston  
(First name) (Middle or Maiden name) (Last name)

Wife  Widow  Divorced  William Louis Boston  
(Husband)

Residence Waverly, W. Va. 26184  
Number Street City State

DESCENDANT OF

William Simpson Sr. ✓

The undersigned have investigated and approved the applicant and her application.

Alice H. Wilson  
Chapter Regent.

Evelyn R. Galkers ✓  
Chapter Registrar.

July 23, 1971

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

MPM 7/28/72

Application, duplicate, and Fees received by Treasurer General \$10.00 OCT 13 1971

Application and duplicate received by Organizing Secretary General OCT 13 1971

Application and duplicate received by Registrar General OCT 13 1971

Application verified and approved AUG 2 1972

Griselda Wood Lestebrooke  
Registrar General.

Accepted by the National Board of Management \_\_\_\_\_, 19\_\_\_\_

Recording Secretary General.

Endorsement for membership at large:

State Regent.

# LINEAGE

I, Ethel Day Boston being of the age of eighteen years and upwards, hereby apply for membership in the Society by right of lineal descent in the following line from William Simpson Sr.

who was born in Fairfax Co., Va. on the 23 day of Sept., 1757 and died in Fairfax Co., Va. on the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_ abt., 1820

His place of residence during the Revolution was Fairfax Co.  
 (Please give all dates by numerals, month first, and given names in full)

I am the daughter of

1.

John Day born on 2-5-1855 at Taylor Co., Va.  
 died at Wood Co., W.Va. on 2-11-1935 and his (first or \_\_\_\_\_) wife  
Mary Jane Cokeley born on 9-25-1863 at Davisville, Wood Co., W.Va  
 died at Wood Co., W.Va. on 4-28-1939 married on 10-7-1888

2. The said Mary Jane Cokeley

was the child of Isaac E. Cokeley born on Jan. 1820 at Hampshire Co., Va.  
 died at Feverly, Randolph Co., W.Va. July 2, 1864 and his (first or 3rd.) wife  
Harriet Lucinda Morrison born on 4-14-1839 at Parkersburg, Va. (now W.Va.)  
 died at Wood Co., W.Va. on Nov. 1913 married on 10-14-1861

3. The said Harriet Lucinda Morrison <sup>1850 Census Marriage REC.</sup> was the child of

Hamilton Morrison born on 6-6-1803 at Wood Co., Va. (Now W.Va.)  
 died at Wood Co., W.Va. on 12-11-1871 and his (first or 2nd.) wife  
Mrs. Jane Simpson Dunham born on 10-14-1811 at Wood Co. Va.  
 died at Wood Co., W.Va. on 8-30-1885 married on 1-2-1837

4. The said Jane Simpson <sup>559823</sup> was the child of

William Simpson born on 4-11-1785 at Fairfax Co., Va.  
 died at Wood Co. Va. 1-1-1815 on 1-1-1815 and his (first or \_\_\_\_\_) wife  
Karen Keene born on \_\_\_\_\_ 1783 at Fairfax Co., Va.  
 died at Iowa on aft. 1854 married on 1798

5. The said William Simpson <sup>559823</sup> was the child of

William Simpson Sr. born on 9-23-1757 at Fairfax Co., Va.  
 died at Fairfax Co., Va. on abt. 1820 and his (first or \_\_\_\_\_) wife  
Jane (Keene) born on ca 1759 at prob. Va.  
 died at Fairfax Co., Va. on 8-19-1821 married on ch.b. 6-3-1777

6. The said \_\_\_\_\_ was the child of

\_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ and his (first or \_\_\_\_\_) wife  
 \_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ married on \_\_\_\_\_

7. The said \_\_\_\_\_ was the child of

\_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ and his (first or \_\_\_\_\_) wife  
 \_\_\_\_\_ born on \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_  
 died at \_\_\_\_\_ on \_\_\_\_\_ married on \_\_\_\_\_

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

Give National Numbers of mother \_\_\_\_\_; grandmother \_\_\_\_\_; or any other close relatives credited with this ancestor 3rd. Cousin, Na. no. 559823

Give below Authorities, published or unpublished, covering all names, dates, places and connections between generations in this line from the grandparents through the generation of this Revolutionary ancestor. Send one certified, attested or photostatic copy of each piece of unpublished data. Cite published authorities by title, author, edition, volume and page.

My original app. Na. no. 523802 (Jacob Harrow)

Marriage record of John Day and Mary Jane Cokeley. ✓

Marriage record of Isaac E. Cokeley and Harriet L. Morrison. ✓

Pension record of Harriet Lucinda Morrison Cokeley (Civil War) in which Mary Jane Cokeley is listed as one of the dependent children. ✓

1860 Census of Wood Co. Va. (now W. Va. (typed copy) ✓

Na. no. 559823 (Wm. Simpson)

Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.

Give, if possible, the following data: My Revolutionary ancestor was married

- (1) to Jane Keene at Fairfax Co., Va., 1 ch. b. 6-3-17
- (2) to \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_, 1 \_\_\_\_\_
- (3) to \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_, 1 \_\_\_\_\_

### CHILDREN OF REVOLUTIONARY ANCESTOR

(By each marriage, if married more than once)

Names	Dates of Birth	To Whom Married, noting if Married more than once
Edward W. Simpson ✓	6-3-1777	Susan Winn or Minn
Nancy	6-25-1779	Thomas Cogger
Susan	5-31-1781	Thomas Garrett
George	7-10-1783 (d. 3-20-1812)	
✓ William	4-11-1785	<del>Jane</del> <sup>KAREN</sup> Keene
Moses	4-2-1787	Jane Tracy
Thompson	3-31-1789	Frances Keen
Nason	4-14-1791 (d. July 1811)	
Silas	5-23-1793 (d. 2-19-1828)	
Niassa ✓	4-3-1795	Benedict Jones
Mary	3-17-1797	Henry Selecman
John	9-29-1799 (d. 10-1-1820)	
Catherine Jane	9-29-1799 (d. 1-9-1823)	

I was born on May 10, 1895 at St. Marys Pleasants Co. N.C.  
 married on Dec 27, 1918 at Parkhurst, W. Va. by Rev. G. E. Bartlett  
 to William Louis Boston who was born on March 1, 1896

see 559823 for list of proved children

### ANCESTOR'S SERVICES

My ancestor's services in assisting in the establishment of American Independence during the War of the Revolution were as follows:

William Simpson Sr. furnished 375 lbs of beef for the Rev. soldiers

The said William Simpson Sr.

is the ancestor who assisted in establishing American Independence, while acting in the capacity of Patriot

Give references by volume and page to the documentary or other authorities for—MILITARY RECORD: *Where reference is made to unpublished or inaccessible records of service, the applicant must file the official copy.*

Vol. \_\_\_\_\_ p. 22 Fairfax Co., Va. Public Service Claims Court Booklet in Microfilm Room.  
Vol. \_\_\_\_\_ p. \_\_\_\_\_

See Na. no. 559823, Mrs. Lura Loraine Taylor, ancestor- William Simpson Sr.

RLD

The following form of acknowledgment is required:

Applicant further says that the said \_\_\_\_\_ (name of ancestor from whom eligibility is derived) is the ancestor mentioned in the foregoing application, and that the statements hereinbefore set forth are true to the best of her knowledge and belief.

The applicant also pledges allegiance to the United States of America and agrees to support its Constitution. This applies to applicants for membership within the United States of America and its territories.

(Signature of Applicant) Echel Day Boston  
(First name) (Middle or Maiden name) (Last name)

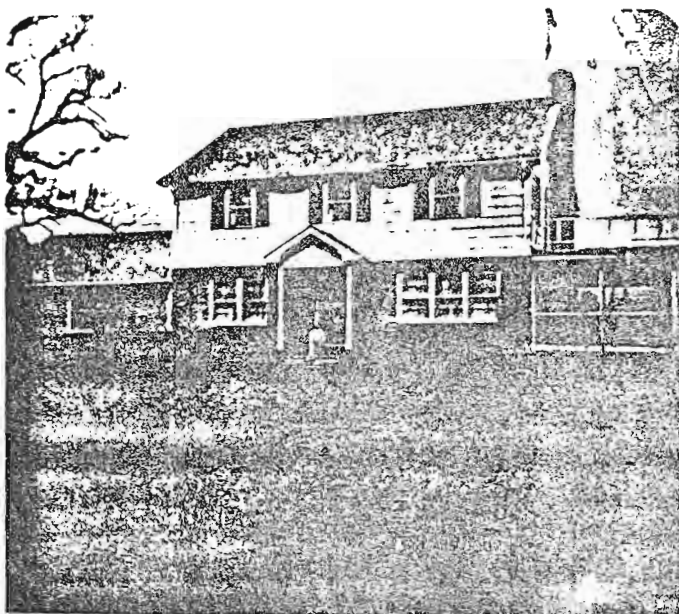
Subscribed and sworn to before me at Philly Ma  
(City) (State)

this 16 day of July A. D. 71

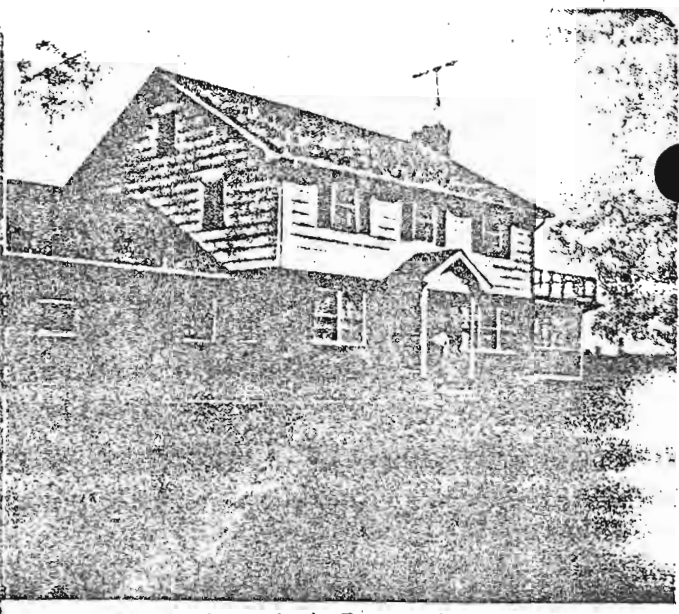
[SEAL]

Edward Simpson

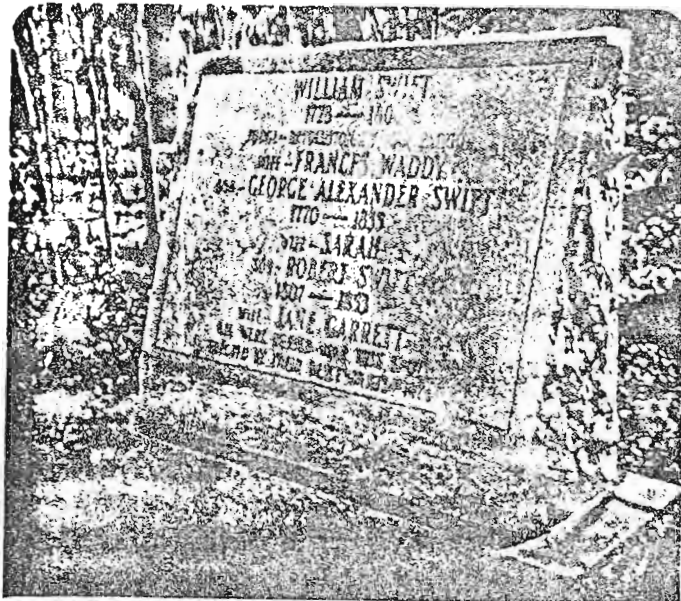
Do not encroach on this margin, which is needed for binding.



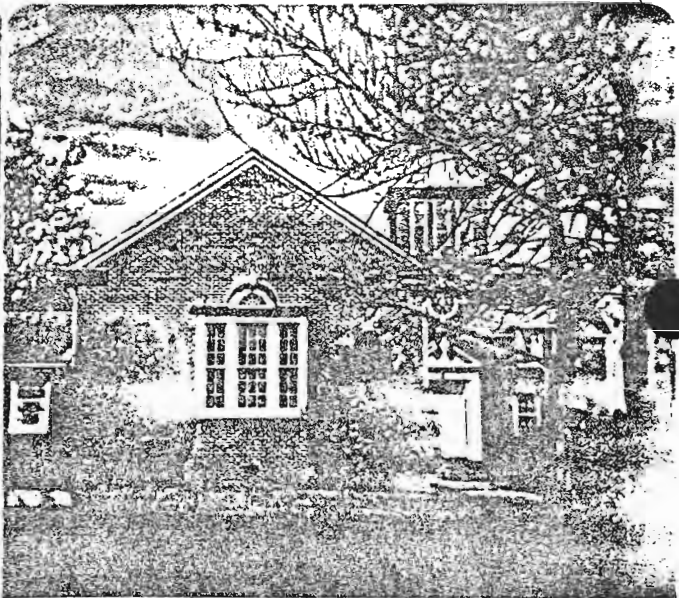
FRONT VIEW MRS NAOMI SIMPSON WILLARD  
WILLARD HOUSE CASWELL CO NC



MRS NAOMI SIMPSON WILLARD  
HOUSE CASWELL COUNTY, NC



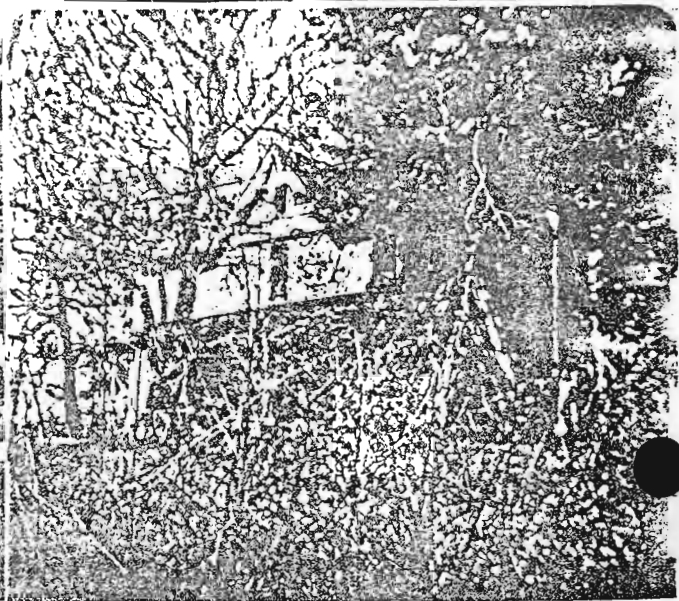
WILLIAM SWIFT REVOLUTIONARY WAR  
PATRIOT MARKER CASWELL CO NC



CAMP SPRING'S CHURCH  
CASWELL COUNTY NC

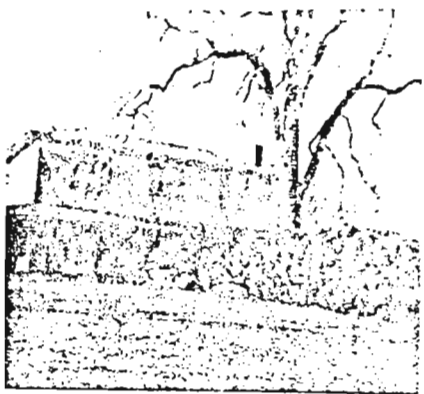


RD AND MARR ELLIS (SIMPSON) SWIFF HOUSE PLACE BUILT BY HER HUSBAND RUSSELL  
1790 CASWELL CO NC

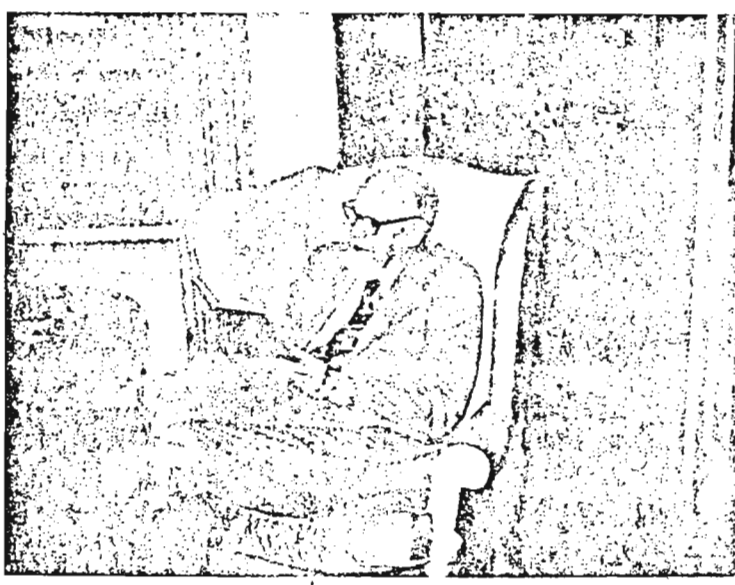




NORTH BRANCH  
 OF THE OLD  
 SWIFT HOUSE -  
 WHERE ELLA  
 (SWEET) SWIFT  
 WAS BORN  
 EARLY  
 MARRIED LIFE -  
 BUILT BY HER  
 HUSBAND ROBERT  
 S. SWIFT IN  
 1860  
 CASWELL CO NC  
 BIRTH PLACE  
 OF THE AUTHOR OF  
 HIS REPORT



GEORGE  
 GARRETT  
 HOME PLACE  
 WILLIAMSBURG  
 ROCKINGHAM  
 COUNTY VA  
 BUILT BY THOMAS  
 GARRETT PRIOR  
 TO 1840 - THE  
 BRIDGES GREAT  
 GRANDFATHER  
 NATHANIEL OF  
 GENERAL FRANCIS  
 L. SIMPSON OF RICH  
 ROCK



VANCE E SWIFT  
 THE AUTHOR AT AGE 77 WITH HIS BOOK  
 LINEAL DESCENDANT OF EDWARD SIMPSON OF FAIRFAX CO VA



LEINO MANOR HOUSE - WAYNE COUNTY NORTH CAROLINA  
 BUILT CA 1743 - RESTORED 1955 - HOME OF THE AUTHOR  
 OF HIS REPORT

PRAYER

Lord of life and love and beauty, quiet our souls before thee with the stillness of filial trust.

We bless thee for the joy of life, the wonder of love, the discipline of labor and sorrow, the glory of struggle and adventure.

Life is a promise of the highest; help us to make it a pursuit of the best--a triumphant and a joyous life in thee.

Answer us in the silent sanctuary of our own hearts, and lift us to adoration and devotion.

Thou art above us and about us and within us. Make us conscious of thy power. May we be still and know that thou art God.

With thy guidance may we knit ourselves into the universal fabric of life, in good will, in understanding, and in faithful service.

We desire to strengthen our ideals, to devote ourselves to the best we know and to give ourselves afresh to the task of life.

Let none of us remain mere spectators. Let us enter into fellowship with one another, and into communion with God.

May the comradeship of kindred souls inspire us; may the knowledge that others share our experiences encourage us. Thus may we dwell together in the bond of peace.

And let us follow Jesus, without timidity, but with abounding courage, faith and love.

Amen.